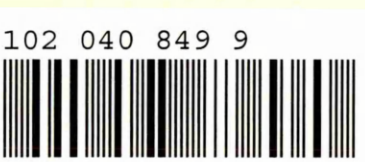


Thin film solar cells using all-electrodeposited ZnS, CdS and CdTe materials

Obi Kingsley Echendu

A thesis submitted in partial fulfilment of the requirements of

Sheffield Hallam University for the degree of

Doctor of Philosophy

April 2014

Declaration

I hereby declare that the work described in this thesis is my own work, done by me and has not been submitted for any other degree anywhere.

Obi Kingsley Echendu

Acknowledgement

To the glory of God the Father, Son and Holy Spirit, I wish to express my profound thanks and gratitude to all who were instrumental to my completion of the research that resulted to this thesis. I sincerely thank the former Vice-Chancellor of the Federal University of Technology Owerri, (FUTO) Nigeria, late Prof. C. O. E. Onwuliri, for nominating me for this programme. May his gentle soul, rest in peace. I also thank the present Vice-Chancellor of FUTO, Nigeria, Prof. C. C. Asiabaka, for upholding my nomination. I thank the Deputy Vice-Chancellors of FUTO, Prof. B. N. Onwuagba and Prof. F. C. Eze, for their role in my nomination for this programme. In a special way, I thank the Tertiary Education Trust Fund (TETFUND) Nigeria, for actually funding this programme.

My profound gratitude and thanks go to my director of studies and principal supervisor, Prof. I. M. Dharmadasa for exposing me to the science of photovoltaic solar cells and semiconductor devices in general through this research. I remain indebted to him for training and mentoring me in this field. I also thank my 2nd supervisor, Dr. Andrew Young for his assistance. I appreciate the encouragement and useful discussions of my colleagues in the Electrodeposition group of MERI, Dr. D. G. Diso, Dr. A. R. Weerasinghe, F. Fauzi, H. I. Salim, N. A. Abdulmanaf, O. I. Olusola and M. L. Madugu. L. Bowen of Physics department, Durham University, R. Burton, S. Creasy and V. Patel of MERI, Sheffield Hallam University, are thanked for assisting with SEM and XRD measurements. Prof. D. J. Cleaver is thanked for his useful discussion on the writing of this thesis. Dr. K. B. Okeoma is also thanked for his immense help and useful discussions.

My family is not left out. I thank in most special way, my lovely wife, Olivia C. Echendu for helping me in typesetting this thesis and for always encouraging me, especially when I felt overwhelmed by the weight of this research. I thank my lovely sons, Benedict and Francis Obi-Echendu, for being patient with me during the course of this research and for always waiting to help me put off my shoes and cloths whenever I returned home from the laboratory. I appreciate the encouragement I received from all my relatives and friends. In a special way, I remember my dearest mother, late Mrs Beatrice I. Echendu, who saw me begin this programme but did not live to see me finish it. May Almighty God grant her eternal rest in Christ Jesus. Finally, to all who assisted me in one way or the other, I say, thank you and God bless.

Dedication

To God the Father, Son and Holy Spirit, who sees me through in all things, I dedicate this work.

Obi Kingsley Echendu

List of Publications

Journal publications

1 D. G. Diso, F. Fauzi, **O. K. Echendu**, A. R. Weerasinghe and I. M. Dharmadasa, Electrodeposition and characterisation of ZnTe layers for application in CdTe based multi-layer graded bandgap solar cells, *Journal of Physics:Conference Series 286: (2011) 012040. (doi:10.1088/1742-6596/286/1/012040).*

2 I. M. Dharmadasa and **Obi Kingsley Echendu**, Electrodeposition of Electronic Materials for Applications in Macroelectronic and Nanotechnology-Based Devices, *Encyclopaedia of Applied Electrochemistry, Springer Reference (2012).* (http://www.springerreference.com/index/chapterdbid/303488).

3 **O. K. Echendu**, A. R. Weerasinghe, D. G. Diso, F. Fauzi and I. M. Dharmadasa, Characterization of n-type and p-type ZnS thin layers grown by electrochemical method, *J. Elect. Materi. 42(4) (2013) 692-700. doi: 10.1007/s11664-012-2393-y.*

4 F. Fauzi, D. G. Diso, **O. K. Echendu**, V. Patel, Y. Purandare, R. Burton and I. M. Dharmadasa, Development of ZnTe layers using electrochemical technique for applications in thin film solar cells, *Semicond. Sci. Technol. 28: (2013) 045005 (10pp). doi:10.1088/0268-1242/28/4/045005.*

5 R. Dharmadasa, **O. K. Echendu**, I. M. Dharmadasa and T. Druffel, Rapid Thermal Processing in CdS/CdTe Thin Film Solar Cells by Intense Pulsed Light Sintering, *Photovoltaics for the 21st Century: Electrochemical Society Transactions, 58(11) (2013) 67-75.*

6 **O. K. Echendu** and I. M. Dharmadasa, Effects of thickness and annealing on optoelectronic properties of electrodeposited ZnS thin films for photonic device applications, *J. Elect. Materi. 43(3) (2014) 791 – 801. doi: 10.1007/s11664-013-2943-y.*

7 **O. K. Echendu**, F. Fauzi, A. R. Weerasinghe and I. M. Dharmadasa, High short-circuit current density CdTe solar cells using all-electrodeposited semiconductors, *Thin Solid Films, 556 (2014) 529 - 534 .*

Conference publications

1 A. R. Weerasinghe, **O. K. Echendu**, D. G. Diso and I. M. Dharmadasa, Study of electrodeposited ZnS thin films grown with $ZnSO_4$ and $(NH_4)_2S_2O_3$ precursors for use in solar cells, *Proceedings of International Conference on Solar Energy*

Materials, Solar Cells and Solar Energy Applications (SOLAR ASIA), Kandy, Sri Lanka, (2011) 120-125.

2 I M Dharmadasa, **Obi Kingsley Echendu**, Ruvini Dharmadasa and Fijay Fauzi, Distortions observed in current-voltage characteristics of photovoltaic solar cells, *Proceedings of the 27th European Photovoltaic Solar Energy Conference and Exhibition, Frankfurt, Germany, (2012)2308 - 2313.*

3 **O. K. Echendu**, F. Fauzi, L. Bowen and I. M. Dharmadasa, n-CdTe - Based Multilayer Graded Bandgap Solar Cell Using All - electrodeposited Semiconductors, *Proceedings of the 9th Photovoltaic Science, Applications and Technology Conference C95, Swansea, United Kingdom, (2013) 147-150.*

4 I. M. Dharmadasa, D. G. Diso, **O. K. Echendu**, H. I. Salim, N. A. Abdul-Manaf, M. B. Dergacheva, K. A. Mit and K. A. Urazov, Thin film photovoltaic solar cells with nano- and micro-rod type II-VI semiconducting materials grown by electroplating, *Proceedings of the 9th Photovoltaic Science, Applications and Technology Conference C95, Swansea, United Kingdom, (2013) 79-82.*

5 Heather M. Yates, David W. Sheel, I. M. Dharmadasa, **O. K. Echendu** and F. Fauzi, The effects of TCO properties on CdS/CdTe PV solar cells, *Proceedings of the 9th Photovoltaic Science, Applications and Technology Conference C95, Swansea, United Kingdom, (2013) 211-214.*

6 I. M. Dharmadasa, **O. K. Echendu**, N. A. Abdul-Manaf, M. B. Dergacheva, K. A. Mit and K. A. Urazov, Next generation solar cells using graded bandgap structures utilising nano- and micro-rod type semiconductors, *Proceedings of the 2nd International Conference on Solar Energy Materials, Solar Cells and Solar Energy Applications (SOLAR ASIA), Willayah Persekutuan, Malaysia, (2013) 17-22.*

7 F. Fauzi, N. A. Abdul-Manaf, **O. K. Echendu**, and I. M. Dharmadasa, Electrochemical deposition of organic and inorganic pin-hole plugging layers for CdS/CdTe solar cells, *2nd International Conference on Solar Energy Materials, Solar Cells and Solar Energy Applications (SOLAR ASIA), Willayah Persekutuan, Malaysia, (2013) 47-54.*

8 N. A. Abdul-manaf, **O. K. Echendu,** H. I. Salim, L. Bowen and I. M. Dharmadasa. Electrodeposition and characterization of polyaniline for development of organic/inorganic hybrid solar cells, *2nd International Conference on Solar Energy Materials, Solar Cells and Solar Energy Applications (SOLAR ASIA), Willayah Persekutuan, Malaysia, (2013) 105-110.*

9 **Echendu. O. K.**, Fauzi. F., Bowen. L. and Dharmadasa. I. M.

All electrodeposited multilayer graded bandgap solar cells using II-VI semiconductors, *Proceedings of the 28th European Photovoltaic Solar Energy Conference and Exhibition, Paris, France, (2013)2409 - 2413.*

10 Abdul-Manaf N. A., **Echendu O. K.**, Fauzi F., Bowen L. and Dharmadasa I. M. Electrodeposition and characterization of polyaniline to develop organic/inorganic hybrid solar cells based on cadmium telluride, *Proceedings of the 28th European Photovoltaic Solar Energy Conference and Exhibition, Paris, France, (2013)2327 - 2332.*

Conference presentations

1 D. G. Diso, F. Fauzi, **O. K. Echendu**, A. R. Weerasinghe and I. M. Dharmadasa, Electrodeposition and characterisation of ZnTe layers for multi-layer graded bandgap solar cell application, *Condensed matter and Materials Physics Conference (CMMP 10), 14-16 December 2010, Warwick, United Kingdom,. (Poster).*

2 **O. K. Echendu**, A. R. Weerasinghe, D. G. Diso, F. Fauzi and I. M. Dharmadasa, Concentration dependence of the electrical conductivity type of electrodeposited ZnS thin films, *Condensed matter and Materials Physics Conference (CMMP 11), 13-15 December 2011, Manchester, United Kingdom. (Oral Presentation).*

3 **O. K. Echendu** , D. G. Diso, A.R. Weerasinghe, F. Fauzi, I. M. Dharmadasa, Electrodeposited II-VI semiconductor window materials for solar cells, *12th European Conference on Organized Films (ECOF 12), 17-20 July 2011, Sheffield, United Kingdom. (Poster P53).*

4 A. R. Weerasinghe, **O. K. Echendu**, D. G. Diso and I. M. Dharmadasa, Study of electrodeposited ZnS thin films grown with $ZnSO_4$ and $(NH_4)_2S_2O_3$ precursors for use in solar cells, *International Conference on Solar Energy Materials, Solar Cells and Solar Energy Applications (SOLAR ASIA), 28-30 July 2011, Kandy, Sri Lanka. (Oral Presentation).*

5 **O. K. Echendu**, A. R. Weerasinghe, D. G. Diso, F. Fauzi and I. M. Dharmadasa,Electrodeposition of ZnS thin films for use in graded bandgap solar cell devices, *7th Photovoltaic Science, Applications and Technology Conference C93 (PVSAT-7), 6-8 April 2011, Edinburgh, United Kingdom. (Poster D2-1).*

6 **O. K. Echendu**, A. R. Weerasinghe, F. Fauzi and I. M. Dharmadasa, Electrodeposition of n-type and p-type ZnS thin films from two different Zn^{2+} precursors, *UK Semiconductors & UK Nitrides Consortium Summer Meeting, 4-5 July 2012, Sheffield, United Kingdom. (Poster D-P-1).*

7 F. Fauzi, D. G. Diso, A. R. Weerasinghe, **O. K. Echendu**, R. Burton and I. M. Dharmadasa, Development of ZnTe layers using electrochemical technique for applications in thin film solar cells, *UK Semiconductors & UK Nitrides Consortium Summer Meeting, 4-5 July 2012, Sheffield, United Kingdom. (Poster D-P-3).*

8 A. R. Weerasinghe, **O. K. Echendu**, F. Fauzi and I. M. Dharmadasa, Electrodeposition of n-type $CdS_{(1-x)}Se_x$ to use as an intermediate layer in thin film solar cells, *UK Semiconductors & UK Nitrides Consortium Summer Meeting, 4-5 July 2012, Sheffield, United Kingdom. (Poster B-P-7).*

9 I. M. Dharmadasa, **Obi Kingsley Echendu**, Ruvini Dharmadasa and Fijay Fauzi, Distortions observed in current-voltage characteristics of photovoltaic solar cells, *27th European Photovoltaic Solar Energy Conference and Exhibition (27th EU PVSEC), 24-28 September 2012, Frankfurt, Germany. (Poster 3CV.1).*

10 **O. K. Echendu**, F. Fauzi, L. Bowen and I. M. Dharmadasa, n-CdTe - Based Multilayer Graded Bandgap Solar Cell Using All - electrodeposited Semiconductors, *9th Photovoltaic Science, Applications and Technology Conference C95, 10-12 April 2013, Swansea, United Kingdom. (Poster D1-8).*

11 F. Fauzi, **O. K. Echendu**, L. Bowen and I. M. Dharmadasa, Development of ZnTe layers using electrochemical technique for applications in thin film solar cells, *9th Photovoltaic Science, Applications and Technology Conference C95, 10-12 April 2013, Swansea, United Kingdom. (Poster D2-13).*

12 Heather M. Yates, David W. Sheel, I. M. Dharmadasa, **O. K. Echendu** and F. Fauzi, The effects of TCO properties on CdS/CdTe PV solar cells, *9th Photovoltaic Science, Applications and Technology Conference C95, 10-12 April 2013, Swansea, United Kingdom. (Poster D2-11).*

13 I. M. Dharmadasa, D. G. Diso, **O. K. Echendu**, H. I. Salim, N. A. Abdul Manaf, M. B. Dergacheva, K. A. Mit and K. A. Urazov, Thin film photovoltaic solar cells with nano- and micro-rod type II-VI semiconducting materials grown by electroplating, *9th Photovoltaic Science, Applications and Technology Conference C95, 10-12 April 2013, Swansea, United Kingdom. (Oral Presentation).*

14 **O. K. Echendu**, A. R. Weerasinghe, F. Fauzi, H. I. Salim, N. A. Abdul Manaf and I. M. Dharmadasa, Electroplating of semiconductor materials for photovoltaic and optoelectronic device applications, *4th Association of Professional Sri Lankans Convention, APSL - Research Symposium (APSL-RS), 17 November 2012, Sheffield, United Kingdom. (Oral Presentation).*

15 I. M. Dharmadasa, **O. K. Echendu**, N. A. Abdul Manaf, M. B. Dergacheva, K. A. Mit and K. A. Urazov, Next generation solar cells using graded bandgap structures utilising nano- and micro-rod type semiconductors, *2nd International Conference on Solar Energy Materials, Solar Cells and Solar Energy Applications (SOLAR ASIA), 22-24 August 2013, Willayah Persekutuan, Malaysia. (Oral Presentation).*

16 I. M. Dharmadasa, D. G. Diso, **O. K. Echendu**, H. I. Salim, N. A. Abdul Manaf, M. B. Dergacheva, K. A. Mit and K. A. Urazov, Thin film photovoltaic solar cells with nano- and micro-rod type II-VI semiconducting materials grown by electroplating, *39th IEEE Photovoltaic Specialist Conference, 16-21 June 2013, Florida, United States. (Poster).*

17 F. Fauzi, N. A. Abdul Manaf, **O. K. Echendu**, and I. M. Dharmadasa, Electrochemical deposition of organic and inorganic pin-hole plugging layers for CdS/CdTe solar cells, *2nd International Conference on Solar Energy Materials, Solar Cells and Solar Energy Applications (SOLAR ASIA), 22-24 August 2013, Willayah Persekutuan, Malaysia. (Oral Presentation).*

18 N. A. Abdul-manaf, **O. K. Echendu**, H. I. Salim, L. Bowen and I. M. Dharmadasa. Electrodeposition and characterization of polyaniline for development of organic/inorganic hybrid solar cells, *2nd International Conference on Solar Energy Materials, Solar Cells and Solar Energy Applications (SOLAR ASIA), 22-24 August 2013, Willayah Persekutuan, Malaysia. (Oral Presentation).*

19 **O. K. Echendu**, F. Fauzi, and I. M. Dharmadasa, High short-circuit current density CdTe solar cells using all-electrodeposited semiconductors, *UK Semiconductors & UK Nitrides Consortium Summer Meeting, 3-4 July 2013, Sheffield, United Kingdom. (Poster P-B-2).*

20 N. A. Abdul-Manaf, **O. K. Echendu**, F. Fauzi, H. I. Salim, I. M. Dharmadasa, Development of Polyaniline as a pinhole plugging layer in CdS/CdTe solar cells, *UK Semiconductors & UK Nitrides Consortium Summer Meeting, 3-4 July, 2013, Sheffield, United Kingdom. (Poster P-B-1).*

21 R. Dharmadasa, **O. K. Echendu**, I. M. Dharmadasa and T. Druffel, Rapid Thermal Processing in CdS/CdTe Thin Film Solar Cells by Intense Pulsed Light Sintering, *Electrochemical Society Conference, 28th October – 1st November, 2013, San Francisco, United States. (Oral Presentation).*

22 **Echendu. O. K.**, Fauzi. F., Bowen L. and Dharmadasa. I. M, All electrodeposited, multilayer graded bandgap solar cells using II-VI semiconductors, *28th European Photovoltaic Solar Energy Conference and*

Exhibition (28th EU PVSEC), 30th September – 4th October, 2013, Paris, France. (Poster 3BV.6.37).

23 Abdul-Manaf N. A., **Echendu O. K.**, Fauzi F., Bowen L. and Dharmadasa I. M., Electrodeposition and characterization of polyaniline to develop organic/inorganic hybrid solar cells based on CdTe, *28th European Photovoltaic Solar Energy Conference and Exhibition (28th EU PVSEC), 30th September – 4th October, 2013, Paris, France. (Poster 3BV.5.53).*

Submitted papers

1 **O. K. Echendu** and I. M. Dharmadasa,
Graded-bandgap solar cells using all-electrodeposited ZnS, CdS and CdTe thin-films (Submitted to *Solid-State Electronics* on 1 March, *2014).*

2 N. A. Abdul-Manaf, **O. K. Echendu**, F. Fauzi, L. Bowen and I. M. Dharmadasa, Development of polyaniline using electrochemical technique for plugging pinholes in cadmium sulphide/cadmium telluride solar cells (Submited to *Journal of Electronic Materials* on 17 February, 2014).

3 D. G. Diso, F. Fauzi, **O. K. Echendu** and I. M. Dharmadasa,
Optimisation of CdTe electrodeposition voltage for development of CdS/CdTe solar cells (Submitted to *Thin Solid Films* on 28 March, 2014).

4 I. M. Dharmadasa, P. A. Bingham, **O. K. Echendu**, H. I. Salim, T. Druffel, R. Dharmadasa, G. U. Sumanasekera, R. R. Dharmasena, M. B. Dregacheva, K. A. Mit, K. A. Urazov, L. Bowen, M. Walls and A. Abbas,
Fabrication of CdS/CdTe-based thin film solar cells using an electrochemical technique (Submitted to *Coatings* on 9 April, 2014).

5 I. O. Olusola, **O. K. Echendu** and I. M. Dharmadasa,
Electrodeposition and optimisation of n-CdSe thin films for photovoltaic solar cells application (Submitted to *Journal of Electronic Materials* on 10 April, 2014).

6 **O. K. Echendu**, F. Fauzi and I. M. Dharmadasa,
Effect of ($CdCl_2$+CdF_2) treatment on the conversion efficiency of CdS/CdTe solar cells (Submitted to *PVSAT-10 Conference C90,* Loughborough, April 2014).

7 M. L. Madugu, L. Bowen, **O. K. Echendu** and I. M. Dharmadasa,
Characterisation of electrodeposited In_xSe_y layers for thin film solar cell application (Submitted to *PVSAT-10 Conference C90,* Loughborough, April 2014).

Abstract

The urgent global need for affordable alternative and clean energy supply has triggered extensive research on the development of thin-film solar cells since the past few decades. This has necessitated the search for low-cost, scalable and manufacturable thin-film semiconductor deposition techniques which in turn has led to the research on electrodeposition technique as a possible candidate for the deposition of semiconductor materials and the fabrication of thin-film solar cells using these materials.

Electronic quality ZnS, CdS, and CdTe thin layers have been successfully electrodeposited from aqueous solutions on glass/fluorine-doped tin oxide (FTO) substrates, using simplified two-electrode system instead of the conventional three-electrode system. This process was also carried out in a normal physical chemistry laboratory instead of the conventional cleanroom that is very expensive to maintain. The electrodeposited materials were characterised for their structural, optical, electrical, morphological and compositional properties using x-ray diffraction, optical absorption, photoelectrochemical cell, current-voltage, scanning electron microscopy and energy dispersive x-ray techniques respectively. The results show that amorphous n-type and p-type ZnS layers were deposited by varying the concentrations of Zn^{2+} and S^{2-} in the deposition electrolyte. The CdS layers show hexagonal structure with n-type electrical conduction while CdTe layers show cubic structure with n-type electrical conduction, in the cathodic deposition potential range explored.

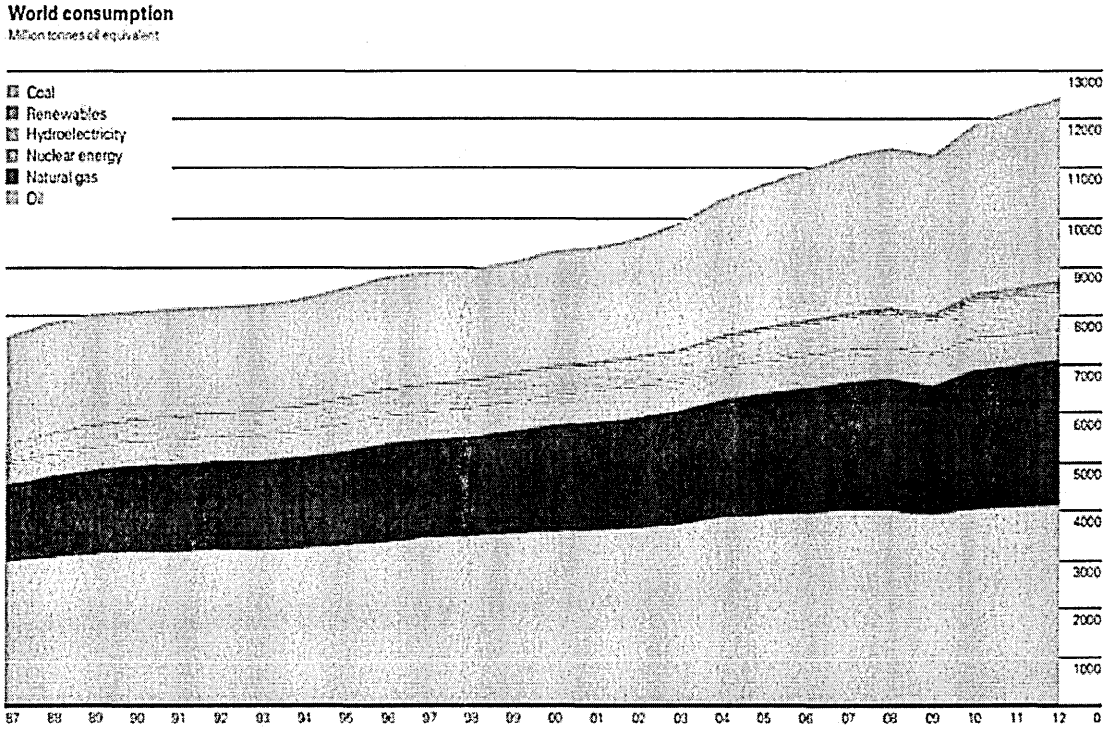
Using CdTe as the main absorber material, fully fabricated solar cell structures of the n-n hetero-junction + large Schottky barrier type were fabricated instead of the conventional p-n junction type structure. Conventional post-deposition $CdCl_2$ treatment of CdTe rather carried out with a mixture of $CdCl_2$ and CdF_2, resulted in pronounced improvement of all the device parameters. Characterisation of the fully fabricated solar cells was done using current-voltage and capacitance-voltage techniques. Promising device parameters were obtained for the best devices, with barrier heights greater than (1.00 – 1.13) eV, short-circuit current densities of (20 – 48) $mAcm^{-2}$, open-circuit voltages of (500 – 670) mV, fill factors of (0.33 – 0.47) and overall conversion efficiencies of (5.0 – 12.0)%. Remarkably, the two highest efficiency figures of 10.4% and 12.0% came up for solar cells involving ZnS as buffer layer and window layer with the structures, glass/FTO/n-ZnS/n-CdS/n-CdTe/Au and glass/FTO/n-ZnS/n-CdTe/Au, respectively. At present, the reproducibility and consistency of these devices is poor, but these results demonstrate that these devices structures have the potential to achieve efficiency values over 20% when fully optimised.

Table of content

Chapter 1: Introduction

1.1 Global energy supply and consumption

The global need for sustainable energy supply has necessitated serious research, development and monitoring of various global energy supplies and consumption in recent years. The energy crisis of the 1970s really taught the world serious lessens on the need for sustainable global energy supplies [1, 2]. The BP's annual 'Statistical Review of World Energy 2013' for the year 2012, indicates that oil still remains the dominant fuel for energy generation with 33.1% of the global total energy consumption as at 2012, although this value stands as the lowest share on record for oil for 13 years running [3]. Oil is followed in sequence by coal, natural gas, hydroelectricity, nuclear energy and finally renewable energy [3], as shown in figure 1.1.



World primary consumption grew by a below-average 1.8% in 2012. Growth was below average in all regions except Africa. Oil remains the world's leading fuel, accounting for 33.1% of global energy consumption, but this figure is the lowest share on record and oil has lost market share for 13 years in a row. Hydroelectric output and other renewables in power generation both reached record shares of global primary energy consumption (16.7% and 1.9% respectively).

Figure 1.1: BP Statistical Review of World Energy 2013 [3].

Be it as it may, these major global energy sources are not without serious environmental concerns ranging from CO_2 emission to oil spillage on land and water as well as nuclear waste contamination, all of which eventually contribute to the big issues of environmental degradation and global warming making big news headlines today. The 2013 climate change report released in September, 2013 by the Inter-governmental

Panel on Climate Change (IPCC) blames this on the activities of humans which have eventually resulted to increase in the greenhouse gas content of the atmosphere [4]. These human activities eventually boil down to heavy dependence on energy source which produce these greenhouse gases in both our industrial and domestic activities without adequate consideration of the accompanying adverse environmental effects such as global warming and pollution.

Nevertheless, BP's 2013 annual Statistical Review of world energy indicates that renewable energy sources (which more or less produce less adverse environmental effects) grew by about 15.2% in power generation, accounting for a record 4.7% of global power generation [3]. This is encouraging news for the pursuit of renewable energy sources. Renewable energy is so important because it is apparently infinite, clean and at least less toxic. For example the estimated life span of the sun is another 7 billion years, while generating energy at the rate of about 4×10^{27} W [5]. The primary renewable energy sources include the sun, wind, biomass, tide, wave and the earth's heat [6]. With renewable energy taking last position in the rank of global energy sources according to the BP's Statistical Review of world energy and the detrimental climate change issues, there is a serious campaign for massive research and development activities in search of alternative, renewable and clean energy supplies for a more conducive environment and survival of man and other living things on earth.

The major conventional energy sources in the world today include oil, natural gas, hydroelectricity, coal and nuclear. Among these, oil, coal and natural gas generally come from fossil and are therefore collectively called fossil fuel. They are derived from deposits of dead organic matter that have existed over millions of years. The major characteristic of this energy source is the production of large amounts of carbon dioxide and other greenhouse gas emissions which play very prominent role in global warming [7, 8]. For this reason, there have been efforts over the years to find alternative energy sources which produce minimal carbon and other greenhouse emission. Hydroelectricity and nuclear energy belong to this class of energy sources, although nuclear energy production has its own problems of nuclear contamination. It is therefore clear that the word "alternative" in energy terms does not necessarily imply "safe" or "sustainable". For example nuclear energy is not as safe as hydroelectricity given its inherent nuclear radiation issue, such as in the present case of the Fukushima nuclear power station radioactive contamination in Japan, triggered by the 2011 earthquake and tsunami. This in fact creates confusion sometimes when classifying energy sources in terms of their

level of safety. For this reason, the classification of energy sources in this thesis will be based on renewable and non-renewable sources.

1.2 Non-renewable and renewable energy sources

Energy sources that cannot be replenished once they are used are said to be non-renewable [9, 10]. This replenishment is actually done naturally. Based on this, most of the major conventional energy sources are non-renewable and therefore stand a chance of running out in future. All energy sources derived from fossil fuel belong to this class including oil, coal and natural gas [9, 10]. As mentioned earlier these energy sources take thousands and millions of years to form and therefore they are not easily replenished. Added to this group also is nuclear energy [9, 10]. Nuclear energy generation requires a radioactive element (uranium) which is obtained from its ore in the ground. The quantity of this uranium present in the ground is limited and only found in limited locations around the globe. For this reason, nuclear energy is non-renewable.

On the other hand, energy sources that are easily replenished in nature once they are used are called renewable energy sources [9, 10]. These renewable energy sources include solar, wind, geothermal, hydropower (which includes tide and water wave) and biomass [9, 10]. These sources are practically infinite and can be used again and again without fear of exhaustion. The sun for instance has been estimated to continue to produce solar radiation for another 7 billion years to come [5]. Water, wind and geothermal energies are naturally occurring and continue in endless cycles without interruption. Also biomass which is mostly derived from plants continues to be available as long as there are plants. Biomass can be converted into biofuel using different methods. In fact, in some developing countries today, biomass remains the major source of fuel for domestic use. A typical example of this kind of fuel is firewood. Because the project described in this thesis is based on the conversion of the sun's energy into electricity, and the sun being a renewable energy source, a brief description of the above mentioned renewable energy sources will be presented in the following sub-sections.

1.2.1 Wind Energy

Wind energy is a source of clean energy which can be harnessed directly in form of mechanical power or in form of electricity. In any case, wind turbines are used to convert the kinetic energy of the wind into mechanical power. In the case of electricity

generation, a generator is used in addition to convert the mechanical energy into electrical power for various uses [11].

Wind is simply the flow of air or more broadly, gases, resulting from temperature differential in the heating of the atmosphere by the sun. This temperature differential or uneven heating of the earth arises from both the irregular nature of the earth's surface and the rotation of the earth [11]. Winds are generally classified according to their direction and strength. Wind energy is a clean energy source producing little or no greenhouse gas emissions [12]. However, some of the issues regarding this energy source include noise from the wind turbine rotor blades, threat to the avian population, as well as damage of the turbines by fire due to overheating caused by friction in poorly designed turbines [13, 14]. The power in a given mass of wind is proportional to the cube of the speed of the wind according to equation 1.1 [11, 15].

$$P = \frac{dE}{dt} = \frac{1}{2}A\rho V^3 \tag{1.1}$$

where P is the power, E is the kinetic energy of the mass of air constituting the wind, t is time for the flow, A is area, ρ is the density of the air (wind) and V is the speed of the wind [11, 15]. Figure 1.2 shows the schematic of the operating principle of a typical wind turbine generator.

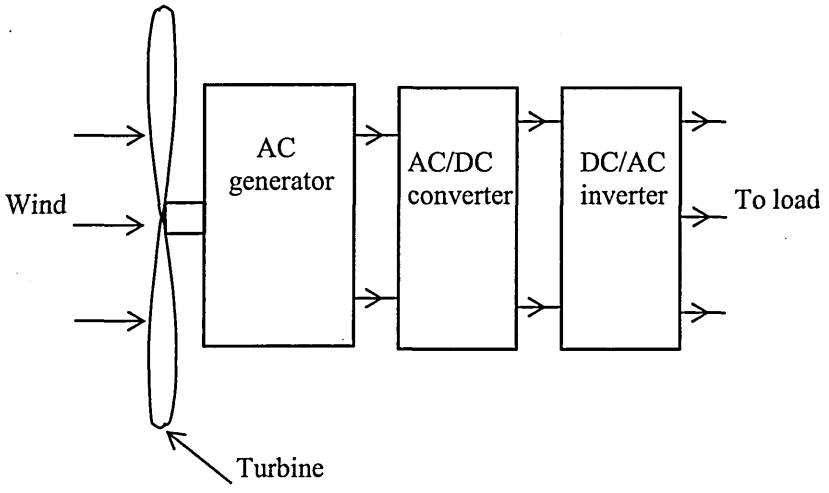


Figure 1.2: The principle of operation of wind turbine doubly-fed induction generator.

1.2.2 Geothermal Energy

Enormous heat is produced at the core of the Earth by the radioactive decay of some naturally occurring minerals [16]. The temperature due to this heat reaches few thousands of degrees Celsius. This high temperature and the accompanying pressure cause rocks to melt, forming molten magma. The heat from the magma creates upward convection current that heats up the rocks and water above it up to temperatures above 300°C [16]. This heat energy generated and stored in the Earth is called geothermal energy and can be harnessed in order to heat water and produce steam to turn turbines for electricity generation. Geothermal energy has been in use from ancient times for bathing and space heating [16, 17].

Although geothermal energy is abundant in the Earth, greenhouse gases trapped in the Earth can be released when this energy is tapped. However, the amount of these greenhouse gases is relatively low compared to that generated from fossil fuels. As a result, wide deployment of geothermal energy as an alternative to fossil fuel can help minimise global-warming problem. Figure 1.3 shows the schematic of a typical geothermal power plant for electricity generation.

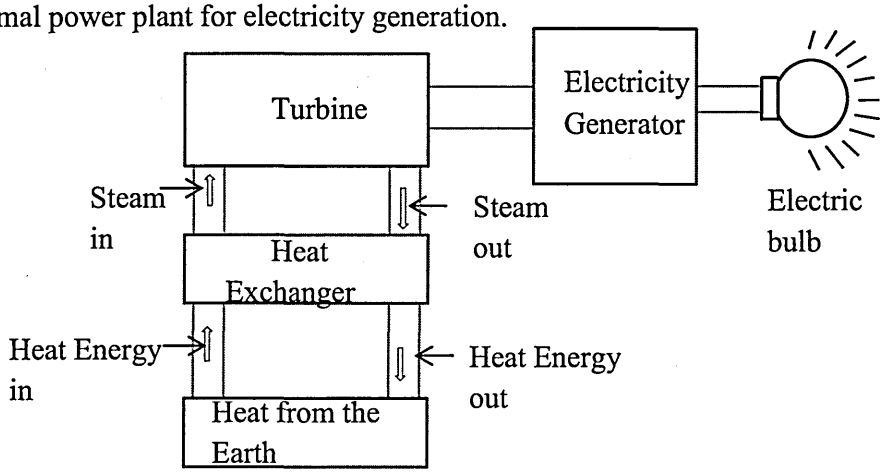


Figure 1.3: Schematic of a typical geothermal plant for electricity generation.

1.2.3 Hydropower

Hydropower is power obtained from the kinetic energy of a moving body of water. When a mass of water is made to flow from a region of higher potential to one of lower potential, its kinetic energy of motion can be exploited in turning a turbine and this can be used to generate electricity [18]. Apart from generation of electricity,

hydropower has been in use since ancient times for purposes such as irrigation and operation of mills for various applications [19].

Hydropower naturally originates from wave power and tidal power. Water waves are generated by wind flowing over the surface of the ocean or sea [20]. This flow transfers energy from the wind to the wave. As a result of uneven surface of the see water, the wind flow creates pressure differences between different levels on the sea surface which in turn cause the water wave to grow in strength. Tidal power is created by the gravitational attraction between the Earth and the moon as well as between the earth and the sun. This attraction brings about distortion in the water level of oceans which consequently raises the sea level. This causes water from the middle of the ocean to move towards the sea shore resulting in tide.

However, hydropower can be obtained artificially by constructing dams so that large bodies of water can be made to fall from heights. This can then be used to turn turbines for hydroelectricity generation. In fact, among the renewable energy sources, hydropower is the most widely used in the world for the generation of electricity to date, accounting for over 16% of global electricity generation as at 2010 [21]. Figure 1.4 shows the schematic of a hydroelectric power generating plant using a dam.

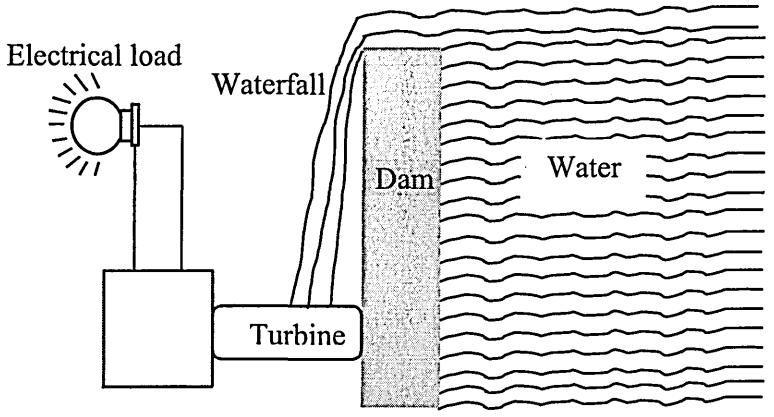


Figure 1.4: Schematic of a hydroelectric power generating plant.

1.2.4 Biomass

Biomass mostly refers to all plant-based organic materials obtained from living or recently living plants [22, 23]. Through the process of photosynthesis, these plants convert the solar energy of the sun to chemical energy stored in the plant. Biomass

energy is therefore energy derived from biomass. The conversion of biomass into energy can be done in different ways giving rise to the different biomass energy technology applications. These involve converting biomass into solid, liquid or gaseous fuels called biofuels, principally used for transportation [24, 25]. This can be done through thermal, chemical or biochemical means. Examples of such biofuels include bio-ethanol, methanol, ethylene (or ethylene glycol) and propylene (or propylene glycol) [24 - 27]. Another method of bioenergy production is by direct combustion or burning of biomass such as wood to produce heat energy for direct application such as cooking and space heating and for indirect generation of electricity by heating water to produce steam for operating turbines [24, 28].

In a broader sense, biomass includes both plant and animal materials that can be converted into industrial chemicals for the production of bioenergy. In recent times, biomass has been extended to sources such as waste from industrial and agricultural activities. These are called lignocellulosic biomass. Biomass has always been a major energy source for humans right from ancient times and has been projected to contribute up to 15% of the global primary energy supply by 2050 [29].

1.2.5 Solar Energy

Solar energy is simply energy based on the sun's electromagnetic radiation. Figure 1.5 shows the solar spectrum comprising electromagnetic radiation of various wavelengths or frequencies [30]. This spectrum covers the ultraviolet (UV) radiation (100 - 400) nm, the visible (VIS) radiation (400 - 700) nm and the infrared (IR) radiation (700 nm and above). This covers most of the important spectrum for terrestrial solar energy application especially through solar thermal and photovoltaic technologies. Further discussion on solar energy conversion through various technologies is presented in the following sections.

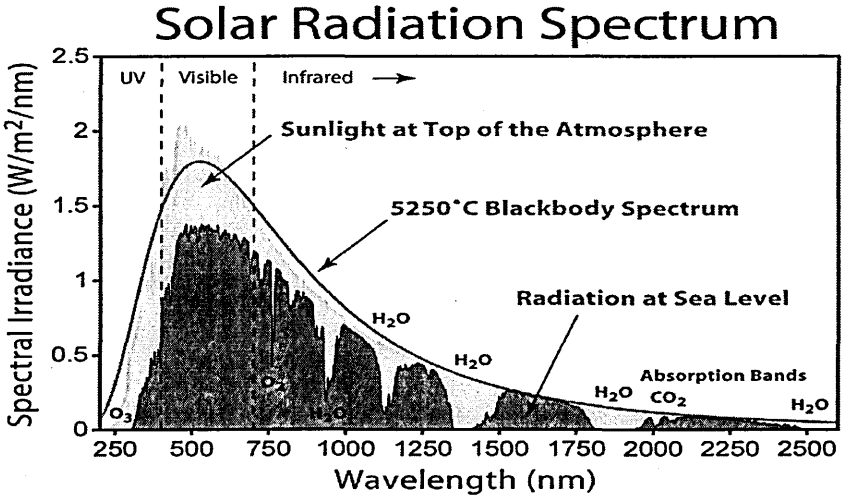


Figure 1.5: The Solar spectrum showing the spectral irradiance vs. photon wavelength in the UV, VIS and IR regions [30].

1.3 Solar radiation and air mass coefficients

The sun can be approximated to a black body radiator operating at an effective temperature of 5777 K [31]. As the solar spectrum passes through the atmosphere however, it gets attenuated due to absorption and scattering by the molecules and particles present in the atmosphere. As a result, some of the components of the spectrum are stripped off before the sunlight reaches sea level at the Earth's surface [32]. For example a large portion of the short-wavelength ultraviolet component of the solar spectrum is absorbed by the ozone layer in the upper part of the atmosphere. Also water vapour, molecular nitrogen, carbon dioxide as well as oxygen, contribute to this absorption and scattering of different wavelengths of the solar spectrum before it reaches the surface of the Earth. As a result, the solar intensity varies with altitude as well as with the sun's zenith angle as the solar spectrum travels through the atmosphere.

The solar spectrum is usually characterised after traveling through the atmosphere using the "air mass coefficient" or simply the "air mass" (AM). This is simply defined as the ratio of the optical path length (L) of the solar spectrum through the atmosphere to the vertical path length (L_0) normal to the Earth's surface at sea level when the sun is at the zenith as shown in figure 1.6.

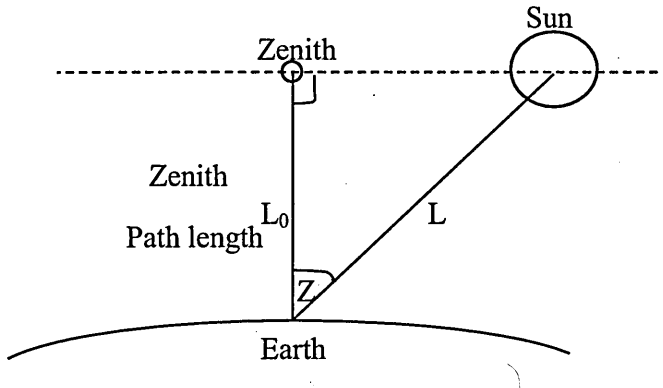


Figure 1.6: Schematic of the sun's position for the determination of air mass (AM).

Then

$$AM = \frac{L}{L_0} \approx \frac{1}{cosZ} \qquad (1.2)$$

where Z is the angle between the zenith and the position of the sun at the time in question [33].

Because Z varies with time of the day and seasons of the year, the air mass varies, depending on the sun's elevation and with the position of the observer on the Earth's surface. Equation (1.2) is a very simple approximation and does not take into account the curved nature of the Earth's surface. Improvements to this model (1.2) have been proposed by different people [33 - 36] although it is accurate for values of Z up to ~70°. Different AM values correspond to different levels of attenuation undergone by the solar radiation when the sun is at different angles relative to the zenith.

AM0: This means zero-atmosphere and represents the spectrum outside the atmosphere where there is essentially no attenuation to the radiation from the sun. AM0 is used as the standard for the characterisation of solar cells used in space application such as those used for powering communication satellites in space [32 - 34].

AM1: This is the air mass for the spectrum that has travelled through the atmosphere when the sun is directly at its zenith above the point on the Earth under consideration. AM1 is regarded as one atmosphere thickness, and under this condition, Z = 0°, giving the value of unity to Equation (1.2). AM1 can be used for characterising solar cells meant for use in equatorial and tropical regions of the Earth [32 - 34, 36, 37].

AM1.5: This is the solar spectrum that has passed through 1.5 atmosphere thickness. It represents the air mass when the sun is at an angle of Z= 48.2° to the Earth's surface. In fact, AM1.5 is used as the average air mass of the solar spectrum at mid-latitudes. This is because the air mass of the spectrum in the region actually fluctuates roughly about this value within the day. This is the air mass generally adopted by the global solar energy industry as a standard for the characterisation of solar cells and solar panels for all terrestrial applications [32 - 34, 36 – 41].

AM2 and AM3: The AM2 corresponds to the spectrum when the sun is at an angle Z = 60° relative to the zenith and AM3 corresponds to the situation with Z = 70°. These two cover the range for characterising the average performance of solar cells in regions of high latitudes such as northern Europe as well as in temperate zones where winter, for instance, affects the spectra irradiance [32 - 34, 36, 37].

Solar intensity or solar irradiance (I) is the power per unit area of solar radiation. The value of I varies as the solar radiation reaches the Earth's surface as a result of the aforementioned attenuation that takes place in the atmosphere [32]. When the radiation is released from the sun before any attenuation, the maximum solar irradiance I_0 is obtained. This value is also called the total solar irradiance. It is also called the total solar constant with an average value of about 1367 Wm^{-2} [42, 43]. The solar intensity is related to the air mass according to Equation (1.3) [33].

$$I = 1.1 \times I_0 \times 0.7^{(AM)^{(0.678)}} \qquad (1.3)$$

Therefore, for AM1.5 condition, the average value of irradiance is about 1000 Wm^{-2}. This is the value used in different research laboratories for the purpose of comparing performance of solar cells.

1.4 Solar energy conversion and technologies

The conversion of solar radiation or solar energy into other useful energy forms and sources takes different routes. In all cases, the primary components are photons which come from solar radiation. These conversion routes and the corresponding technologies involve the conversion of photon energy directly into heat energy, chemical energy or electrical energy as well as conversion into electricity through intermediate stages such as conversion into heat and then to electrical energy. The various modes of solar energy conversion and the associated technologies are discussed in the following sub-sections.

1.4.1 Photo-thermal solar energy conversion

This involves the direct conversion of photon energy (solar energy) into heat energy through the use of solar collectors and absorbers. The resulting thermal (heat) energy can then be used directly for example, for drying (as in solar dryers) [44] and water heating (as in solar water heaters) [45] etc. In general, materials employed as absorbers and concentrators for the above class of photo-thermal energy conversion should have desirable properties such as high absorption coefficient over the entire solar spectrum and low thermal emissivity in the infrared region of the solar spectrum [46] as well as excellent resistance to atmospheric and environmental corrosion. The optical property of the materials should also be very stable at high operating temperatures. Materials such as silicon [47], black cobalt [48], Aluminium [49], stainless steel [50], chromium [51], molybdenum [52] etc. are typical materials employed in photo-thermal conversion of solar energy.

Depending on the energy (thermal) need, photo-thermal converters can be classified in terms of their temperatures of operation [53] as follows:

(a) Low temperature photo-thermal converters; which can operate at temperatures below 100°C. These are used in applications such as water heating in homes and for heating of swimming pools etc.

(b) Medium temperature photo-thermal converters; which can operate at temperatures between 60°C and 150°C. They are used for water desalination, refrigeration cooling, space heating and for mechanical energy production such as for generating steam for turning turbines.

(c) High temperature photo-thermal converters; which can operate at temperatures in the range 150°C to 800°C. These can be used in catalytic dissociation of water for the generation of hydrogen and oxygen as well as for production of steam for the operation of turbines for electricity generation and other mechanical applications.

(d) Very high temperature photo-thermal converters; which can operate at temperatures above 800°C. They can be employed in thermoelectricity generation, magneto-hydrodynamics as well as thermal dissociation of water for the production of hydrogen as another source of fuel.

The basic principle of operation of a photo-thermal converter is depicted in figure 1.7.

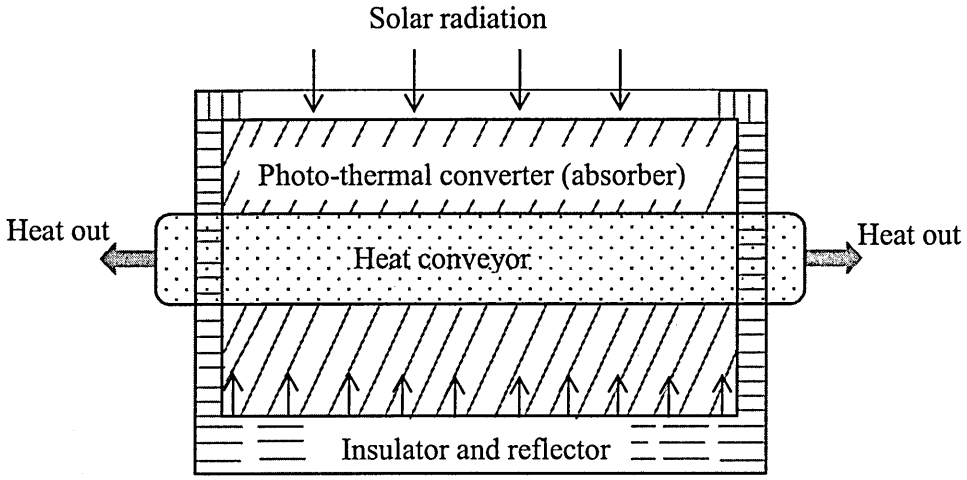


Figure 1.7: Schematic of the basic principle of operation of a photo-thermal converter.

The incident radiation (in the range 0.3 - 2.0 μm) is absorbed by the absorber and converted to heat depending on the design. The absorber therefore becomes transparent to longer wavelength radiation (>2.0 μm). These are then reflected back into the absorber. The thermal energy generated is then passed through the conveyor to the point where it is needed for heating application. For improved efficiency, the incident solar radiation can be concentrated. The collector conversion efficiency of a flat plate solar collector may be given by Equation (1.4).

$$\eta = \frac{Q_u}{GA_c} \tag{1.4}$$

where Q_u is the useful energy gain of the solar collector, G is the solar irradiance and A_c is the collector area [54]. Photo-thermal solar energy conversion technology also finds application in medicine, particularly in the areas of photo-thermal therapy, such as in tumor and cancer treatment [55 - 60], blood rheology monitoring [61] etc.

1.4.2 Thermo-photovoltaic solar energy conversion

In thermo-photovoltaic (TPV) energy conversion, thermal energy is converted into electrical energy. Thermal energy comes from infrared radiation. This infrared radiation (heat) can come from the solar radiation or from the heat in the surrounding. In fact, strictly speaking, since infrared radiation is a part of the broad solar spectrum, thermo-photovoltaic conversion is a special form of photovoltaic energy conversion utilising mainly the infrared radiation. In typical photovoltaic energy conversion using

solar cells, the ultraviolet visible and near infrared parts of the solar spectrum are mostly converted into electricity. Conventional solar cells normally contain semiconductors with bandgaps between 1.0 eV and 4.0 eV [62]. This automatically makes them transparent to the infrared radiation corresponding to photons with energies below their bandgaps. In thermo-photovoltaic energy conversion therefore, very narrow bandgap semiconductors are used in the photovoltaic part of the entire process in order to effectively absorb longer wavelength infrared radiation from heat energy generated by an emitter. The thermo-photovoltaic converter therefore consists of thermal emitter and a photovoltaic cell. The thermal emitter is a special material with high thermal emissivity and low thermal absorptivity. Figure 1.8 shows the schematic of the operation of a TPV. The thermal emitter /radiator is a system that is capable of radiating heat energy in a similar way to a black-body radiator. Although the emitter is not a perfect black-body radiator, it can be treated as a black-body radiator to a good approximation so that the principle of black-body radiation governed by Planck's law can be applied to it. In their work, Demichelis et al [63] considered the emitter as a grey body radiator instead of a black-body radiator and then expressed the energy per unit time emitted by the radiator at a temperature T and incident on the solar cell according to Equation (1.5).

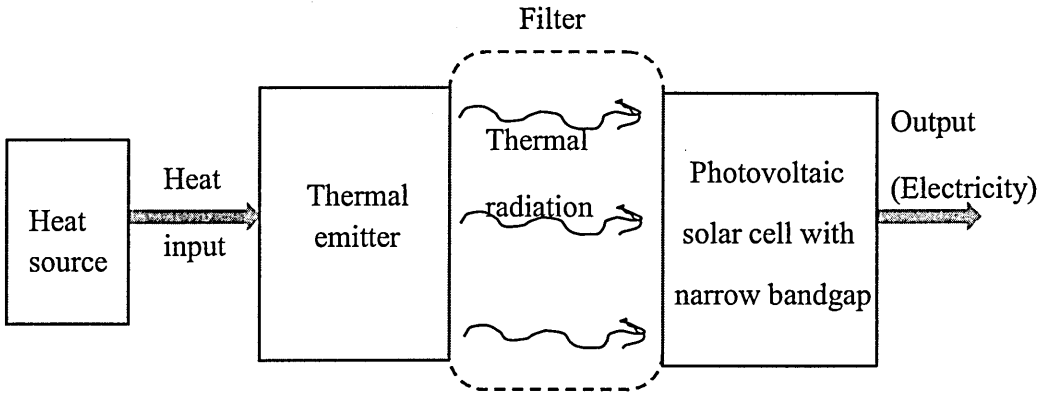


Figure 1.8: Schematic of the operating principal of a TPV. The heat source can be a solar concentrator consisting of a system of lenses with antireflection coatings.

$$P_{inc} = S_{R,c} \int_0^\infty \epsilon(\lambda, T)\, E_n(\lambda, T)\tau(\lambda) d\lambda \qquad (1.5)$$

where

P_{inc} = Energy per unit time emitted by the radiator,

$S_{R,c}$ = geometric factor of the radiator cell,

$\epsilon\ (\lambda,T)$ = spectral emittance at wavelength, λ and temperature, T,

$E_n(\lambda,T)$ = emissive power of a black-body at wavelength, λ and temperature, T,

$\tau(\lambda)$ = transmittance of the filter between the emitter and the solar cell.

The energy absorbed by the solar cell per unit time (P_{abs}) is then given by

$$P_{abs} = S_{R,c} \int_0^\infty A(\lambda)\epsilon(\lambda,T)E_n(\lambda,T)\tau(\lambda)d\lambda \qquad (1.6)$$

where $A(\lambda)$ = absorbance of the cell.

The efficiency of the solar cell is given by

$$\eta_{cell} = \frac{J_{mp}V_{mp}}{J_{ph}V_g} \qquad (1.7)$$

where

η_{cell} = efficiency of the solar cell,

J_{mp} = current density at maximum power point,

V_{mp} = voltage at maximum power point,

J_{ph} = total photo-generated current density,

$V_g = E_g/e$ is the bandgap voltage,

E_g = bandgap energy of the solar cell, and

e = electron charge.

The conversion efficiency η_{TPV} of the thermo-photovoltaic converter then becomes

$$\eta_{TPV} = \frac{J_{ph}V_g}{P_{abs}} A_{cell} \qquad (1.8)$$

where A_{cell} = area of the solar cell.

Equations (1.5) - (1.8) show that the efficiency of a TPV depends strongly on the temperature of the emitter and the wavelength of the photons radiated by the emitter. Thermo-photovoltaic energy conversion is therefore a process based on heat/temperature differential between the emitter and the solar cell. Materials that have been used in TPV systems as emitters include erbium oxide (ErO_3) [64], ytterbium oxide (Yb_2O_3) [64, 65], molybdenum [63, 64], tungsten [63, 65], tantalum [63] and polycrystalline graphite [63]. Semiconductor solar cells that have been used in TPV systems include germanium solar cells [64], silicon solar cells [64], InGaAsSb/GaSb solar cells [66], InGaAs/InP solar cells [67], InGaAsP/InP solar cells [67] and InGaAs/InGaAs/InP solar cells [67]. Dasheill et al have obtained a TPV conversion efficiency of 19.7% using InGaAsSb/GaSb solar cell at temperature of ~30°C with an emitter temperature of 950°C [66].

1.4.3 Photo-chemical solar energy conversion

Photochemical solar energy conversion deals with the conversion of radiant energy of the sun into chemical energy which can further be converted directly into electricity (photo-electrochemical conversion) or stored in the form of hydrogen (through water splitting) [68, 69] or in other forms such as methanol and other hydrocarbons. Photosynthesis is one such way of converting the sun's radiant energy into chemical energy which can be found in nature. The photo-chemical converter is therefore an energy generator as well as an energy storage system. In the case of serving as a storage system, the stored chemical energy can be converted into other desired forms of energy such as heat and electricity for utilisation. For example ethanol or hydrogen produced from a photo-chemical converter can be burnt as fuel in order to generate electricity or mechanical energy for transportation [70]. Among the various photo-chemical energy conversion routes, the photo-catalytic water splitting for hydrogen production has been researched more in recent times [68, 69]. In general, the work by Ross and Hsiao indicates that photo-chemical solar energy conversion system has higher thermodynamic efficiency limit compared to a corresponding photovoltaic solar energy conversion system employing a p-n junction solar cell [71].

1.4.4 Photovoltaic solar energy conversion

Photovoltaic (PV) solar energy conversion is the direct conversion of solar energy of the sun into electricity using a photovoltaic solar cell. Among all the above discussed solar energy conversion technologies, the photovoltaic technology is the most

famous as well as most widely researched and commercialised to date. Unlike the other solar energy conversion technologies, PV technology has provided power for various levels of application ranging from low power applications in the order of 1.0 W as in calculators and wrist watches, to Megawatt applications such as in power stations [72 - 74]. The basic principle of operation of PV solar energy conversion is based on the ability of photons from the solar radiation to break bonds in a photovoltaic (photo-active) material in order to create electron-hole pairs which can then be separated by a built-in electric field (in a fully fabricated photovoltaic device) and collected in an external circuit (before they are recombined) to produce electricity [74]. The fully fabricated photovoltaic device is a solar cell. The photovoltaic solar cell will be discussed in full in chapter 2. Nevertheless, various techniques have been employed to increase the conversion efficiency of PV solar cells. These include the use of solar concentrators [75] and multi-junction tandem approach [76]. Various photovoltaic materials used to date in the fabrication of solar cells include organic (such as semiconducting polymers) and inorganic semiconductor materials. The conversion efficiency of a photovoltaic solar cell depends on a number of factors ranging from the device architecture to the energy bandgaps of the semiconducting materials used as well as the chemical nature of these materials. Further details on the efficiencies of different types of solar cells will be presented in chapter 2. Figure 1.9 shows the schematic of a typical superstrate photovoltaic solar cell structure.

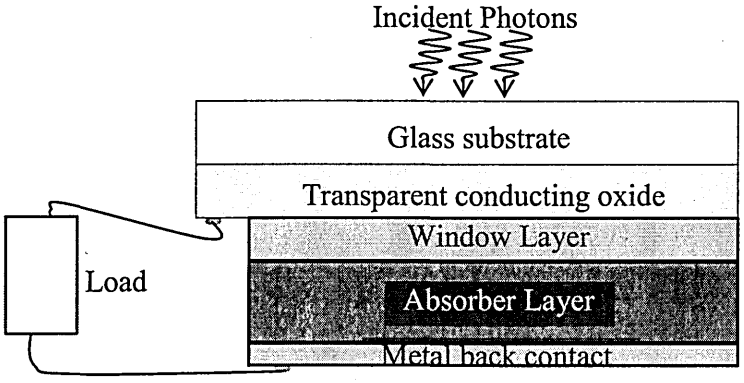


Figure 1.9: Schematic of the structure of a typical superstrate-type photovoltaic solar cell (not drawn to scale).

The glass substrate basically provides mechanical support to the superstrate-type device structure. The front contact is usually a transparent conducting oxide (TCO) and light enters the cell through this contact. Typical transparent conductors include indium-doped tin oxide (ITO) and fluorine-doped tin oxide (FTO). The window layer is a wide

bandgap semiconductor such as CdS or ZnS to allow enough light (mostly in the near UV, visible and IR) to reach the absorber layer. The absorber layer is the main photoactive material where most of the electron-hole pairs are generated. In fact, in a well-designed graded bandgap solar cell, all the layers take part in absorption of photons in order to generate electron-hole pairs. Typical absorber layers include CdTe, Si, GaAs, $CuInGaSe_2$ (CIGS) etc. The metal back contact is very crucial to the operation of the solar cell. The type of metal used here affects the electrical behaviour of the metal/semiconductor interface. This contact can have either ohmic behaviour or a rectifying (Schottky barrier) behaviour. The particular behaviour chosen depends on where the major depletion region in the device is located. If the contact is ohmic, there is no depletion region existing at that interface. In general, if a p-n junction type device is intended, then the depletion region is made to exist at the interface between the window layer and the absorber layer. One of these two layers is then a p-type semiconductor and the other is an n-type semiconductor. In this case, the metal back contact should make an ohmic contact with the absorber layer. If a Schottky barrier-type device is intended, then the interface between the metal back contact and the absorber layer is a Schottky (rectifying) interface. In this case, the major depletion region in the device is located at this interface. There may or may not be a depletion region at the interface between the window layer and the absorber layer but the major depletion region is at the Schottky contact. The nature of this metal back contact is therefore crucial in the operation of a photovoltaic solar cell.

It is important to remark at this point that the contact between the TCO and the window layer is usually ohmic. By definition an ohmic contact is one that obeys Ohm's law such that similar electrical current passes through it in both directions. On the other hand, a Schottky contact is a rectifying contact which allows electrical current to pass through it in one direction only. In practical devices, there is a very small current that flows in the reverse direction. Because of the large differences (of several orders of magnitude) between the currents in these two directions, the current in the preferred direction is dominant so that the infinitesimal current in the opposite direction is neglected. A p-n junction is also a good rectifying junction.

For completeness as well as for brevity, the reviews of various thin film semiconductor deposition techniques and the physics of these semiconductors and their devices are presented in Appendices I and II respectively.

1.5 Aims and motivation of this work

The work reported in this thesis was actually inspired by the previous work by Dharmadasa et al in 2002 in which an unconfirmed conversion efficiency of ~18.0% was reported for a glass/FTO/CBD-CdS/ED-CdTe/Au solar cell by using n-CdTe as absorber material [5]. This work exposed a possible confusion which may have been responsible for the stagnation in the efficiency of CdS/CdTe-based solar cells for decades. This concerns the existence of simple n-CdS/p-CdTe p-n junction as well as n-CdS/n-CdTe hetero-junction + large Schottky barrier height at the n-CdTe/metal interface, which results in the existence of a depletion region at different locations in the two device structures.

The main aim of the present work therefore involves further investigation of the later device structure with well-established n-CdTe material using possible low-cost and further simplified processes, and the extension of this approach to devices involving ZnS as window/buffer material. There are therefore major differences and modifications both in materials growth and device processing in the present work. The major highlights of the procedure employed by Dharmadasa et al include:

i. Use of CBD-grown CdS as the only window material.

ii. Use of three-electrode system in the growth of CdTe layers.

iii. Use of non-aqueous electrolyte for the deposition of CdTe with ethylene glycol as the non-aqueous solvent.

iv. Use of $CdCl_2$ and $TeCl_4$ as sources of Cd and Te ions in the deposition of CdTe.

v. Deposition of CdTe at a relatively high temperature of 160°C due to the use of non-aqueous solution.

vi. Use of CdI_2 as source of iodine for n-type doping of CdTe.

vii. Etching of CdS layers in dilute $NaOH+Na_2S_2O_3$ solution prior to the deposition of CdTe.

viii. Post-deposition annealing of CdTe layers at 400°C for 20 minutes using the conventional $CdCl_2$ treatment with $CdCl_2$ dissolved in methanol.

ix. Etching of CdTe layers in $NaOH+Na_2S_2O_3$ solution only before metallisation with Au.

x. Fabrication of only glass/FTO/n-CdS/n-CdTe/Au solar cells of smaller cross-sectional area (with 1 mm diameter).

The approach used in the present work has the following differences from and modifications to the work reported in the past:

i. Use of all-electrodeposited semiconductors (ZnS, CdS, CdTe) thereby eliminating the CBD process for process simplification and cost reduction.

ii. Use of both two-electrode and three-electrode systems for the electrodeposition of CdTe for comparison with the aim of eliminating the use of the reference electrode in order to simplify the deposition process.

iii. Use of all-aqueous electrolytes (with de-ionised water as solvent) for the electrodeposition of all materials thereby eliminating the use of expensive and toxic non-aqueous ethylene glycol.

iv. Use of $CdSO_4$ and TeO_2 as sources of Cd and Te ions in the electrodeposition of CdTe.

v. Electrodepostion of CdTe and in fact, all the materials, at relatively low temperature generally <90°C due to the use of aqueous solutions.

vi. Use of CdI_2 as well as $CdCl_2$ and CdF_2 as sources of halogens for n-type doping of CdTe.

vii. Cleaning of ZnS and CdS layers with methanol and de-ionised water instead of etching with $NaOH+Na_2S_2O_3$ solution before depositing CdTe.

Viii Post-deposition annealing of CdTe at 450°C for 15 minutes with $CdCl_2+CdF_2$ treatment. The $CdCl_2$ and CdF_2 were also dissolved in de-ionised water instead of methanol. The temperature of 450°C was used since the CdTe layers were grown at relatively low temperature <90°C.

ix. Etching of CdTe layers in acidified $K_2Cr_2O_7$ solution as well as in dilute $NaOH+Na_2S_2O_3$ solution prior to metallisation.

x. Fabrication of solar cells of relatively larger cross-sectional areas with 2 mm and 3 mm diameters.

xi. Fabrication of different solar cell structures including glass/FTO/n-CdS/n-CdTe/Au, glass/FTO/n-ZnS/n-CdTe/Au and multi-layer graded-bandgap glass/FTO/n-ZnS/n-CdS/n-CdTe/Au structures.

1.6 Conclusion

This chapter presented the current issues on energy supply and consumption. The need for alternative sustainable, renewable as well as affordable clean energy supply for various applications was also presented. Reduction of greenhouse gases that largely contribute to the current issue of global warming was identified as the ultimate benefit of renewable and alternative clean energy supply. Various renewable energy sources and the corresponding technologies to meet this need were reviewed with special emphasis on photovoltaic solar energy conversion for the purpose of this thesis. The last section presented the aims and motivation for the work presented in this thesis.

References

[1] *Energy Crisis (1970s), http://www.history.com/topics/energy-crisis (Retrieved 24/11/2013).*

[2] *The 1970's Energy Crisis, http://cr.middlebury.edu/es/altenergylife/70's.htm (Retrieved 24/11/2013).*

[3] *BP Energy Review 2013, http://www.bp.com/statisticalreview (Retrieved 24/11/2013).*

[4] K. Hjelmgaard and D. Rice, *U.N. global warming report puts humans on the hot seat, USA Today, September 27, 2013, www.usatoday.com/story/weather/2013/09/27/global-warming-report-intergovernmental-panel-on-climate-change/2878853/ (Retrieved 24/11/2013).*

[5] F. Cain, *Life of the Sun, Universe Today, March 10, 2012, www.universetoday.com/18847/life-of-the-sun (Retrieved 24/11/2013).*

[6] R. Foster, M. Ghassem and A. Cota, *Solar Energy; Renewable Energy and the environment, CRC press, Taylor and Frances Group, Bola Raton, (2010).*

[7] J. D. Shaku, P. U. Clark, F. He, S. A. Marcott, A. C. Mix, Z. Liu, B. Otto-Bliesner, A. Schmittner and E. Bard, *Nature 484 (2012) 49 – 54.*

[8] E. T. Sundquitst, *Global carbon dioxide budget, Science 259 (1993) 934.*

[9] *The Free Online Dictionary, www.thefreedictionary.com/nonrenewable (Retrieved 24/11/2013).*

[10] I. Dincer, *Renewable and Sustainable Energy Reviews, 4 (2000) 157 – 175.*

[11] K. Grogg, *Harvesting the wind: The physics of wind turbines, Physics and Astronomy Comps Papers (2005), http://digitalcommons.carleton.edu/pacp/7 (Retrieved 24/11/2013).*

[12] R. Saidur, N. A. Rahim, M. R. Islam and K. H. Solangi, *Renewable and Sustainable Energy Reviews, 15 (2011) 2423 – 2430.*

[13] J. Ribrant and L. M. Berling, *IEEE Transactions on Energy conversion 22 (2007) 167 – 173.*

[14] K. Alewine and W. Chen, *A review of electrical winding failures in wind turbine generators, IEEE Electrical Insulation Magazine, 2012.*

[15] W. E. Leithead, *Phil. Trans. R. Soc. A 365 (2007) 957 – 970.*

[16] *Geothermal energy, Wikipedia, the free encyclopedia, en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Geothermal_energy (Retrieved 25/11/2013).*

[17] M. de Moel, P. M. Bach, A. Bouazza, R. M. Singh and J. O. Sun, *Renewable and Sustainable Energy Reviews, 14 (9) (2010) 2683 – 2696.*

[18] *Hydroelectric Power, U. S. Department of the Interior, Bureau of Reclamation, Power Sources Office, July 2005, www.usbr.gov/power/edu/pamphlet.pdf (Retrieved 25/11/2013).*

[19] K. Greene, *Economic History Review LIII, 1 (2000) 29 – 59.*

[20] *Dispersion (Water wave), Wikipedia, the free encyclopedia, en.wikipedia/wiki/Dispersion_(water_waves) (Retrieved 25/11/2013).*

[21] *Use and capacity of global hydropower increases, World watch Institute, www.worldwatch.org/node/9527 (Retrieved 25/11/ 2013).*

[22] M. Hooguijk, A. Faaij, R. Van den Broek, G. Berndes, D. Gielen and W. Turkenburg, *Biomass and Bioenergy, 25 (2003) 119 – 133.*

[23] P. McKendry, *Bioresource Technology, 83 (2002) 37 – 46.*

[24] B. Wahlund, J. Yan and M. Westermark, *Biomass and Bioenergy, 26 (2004) 531 – 544.*

[25] D. M. Alonso, J. Q. Bond and J. A. Dumesic, *Green Chem., 12 (2010) 1493 – 1513.*

[26] C. Liptow, A. Tillman, M. Janssen, O. Wallberg and G. A. Taylor, *Int. J. Life Cycle Assess, 18 (1013) 1071 – 1081.*

[27] J. Sun and H. Liu, *Green Chem., 13 (2011) 135 – 142.*

[28] J. Heinimo and M. Junginger, *Production and trading of biomass for energy – An overview of the global status, 15th European Biomass Conference & Exhibition, 7 – 11 May (2007), Berlin Germany.*

[29] G. Fischer and L. Schrattenholzer, *Biomass and Bioenergy, 20 (2011) 151 – 159.*

[30] *Solar Radiation Spectrum, Wikipedia, the free encyclopedia, http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/File: Solar_Spectrum.png (Retrieved 25/11/2013).*

[31] *Sun: Facts and Figures, NASA Solar System Exploration, solar*

system.nasa.gov/planets/profile.cfm?Display=Facts&Object=Sun (Retrieved 10/10/2013).

[32] C. J. Riordan, *Solar Cells, 18 (1986) 223 – 232.*

[33] *Air Mass (Solar energy), Wikipedia the free encyclopedia, en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Air_mass_(solar_energy) (Retrieved 25/11/2013).*

[34] R. J. Matson, K. A. Emery and R. E. Bird, *Solar Cells, 11 (1984) 105 – 145.*

[35] F. Kasten, *Lighting Res. Technol., 25 (3) (1993) 129 – 130.*

[36] R. E. Bird, *Solar Cells, 7 (1982 – 1983) 107 – 118.*

[37] R. Bird, R. Hulstrom and and C. Riorda, *Solar Cells, 14 (1985) 193 – 195.*

[38] C. A. Gueymard, D Myers and K. Emery, *Solar Cells, 73 (6) (2002) 443 – 467.*

[39] R. Hulstrom, R. Bird and C. Riordan, *Solar Cells, 15 (1985) 365 – 391.*

[40] *rredc.nrel.gov/solar/spectra/am1.5/(Retrieved 25/11/2013).*

[41] *rredc.nrel.gov/solar/spectra/am1.5/ASTMG173/ASTMG173.html (Retrieved 25/11/2013).*

[42] C. A. Gueymard, *Solar Energy, 76 (2004) 423 – 453.*

[43] B. Mendoza, *Advances in Space Research, 35 (2005) 882 – 890.*

[44] S. VijayaVenkataRaman, S. Iniyan and R. Goic, *Renewable and Sustainable Energy Reviews, 16 (2012) 2652 – 2670.*

[45] S. E. Frid, A. V. Mordynskii and A. V. Arsatov, *Thermal Engineering 59 (2012) 874 – 880.*

[46] C. C. Uhuegbu, *Journal of Emerging Trends in Engineering and Applied Sciences (JETEAS), 2 (1) (2011) 96 – 101.*

[47] D. C. Booth, D. D. Allred and B. O. Seraphin, *Solar Energy Materials, 2 (1979) 107 – 124.*

[48] Z. Abdel Hamid, A. Abdel Aal and P. Schmuki, *Surf. Interface Anal., 40 (2008) 1493 – 1499.*

[49] J. Salmi, J-P. Bonino and R. S. Bes, *J. Mater. Sci., 35 (2000) 1347 – 1351.*

[50] A. Avila-Garcia and U. Morales-Ortiz, *Sol. Energ. Mater. Sol. Cell 90 (2006) 2556 – 2568.*

[51] K. D. Masterson, *Journal of Solid State Chemistry, 22 (1977) 41 – 49.*

[52] B. O. Seraphin, *Thin Solid Films, 90 (1982) 395 – 403.*

[53] J. Spitz, *Thin Solid Films 45 (1977) 31 – 41.*

[54] M. G. Hutchins, *Surface Technology 20 (1983) 301 – 320.*

[55] K. Dong, Z. Liu, Z. Li, J. Ren and X. Qu, *Adv. Mater. 25 (2013) 4452 – 4458.*

[56] H. Kang, B. Jia, J. Li, D. Morrish and M. Gu, *Appl. Phys. Lett. 96 (2010) 063702-1 – 063702-3.*

[57] X. Huang, P. K. Jain, I. H. El-Sayed and M. A. El-Sayed, *Laser Med. Sci. 23 (2008) 217 – 228.*

[58] K. T. Nguyen, *J. Bioengineer & Biomed. Sci., 2 (4) (2012) 1 – 2.*

[59] L. G. Gutwein, A. K. Singh, M. A. Hahn, M. C. Rule, J. A. Knapik, B. M. Moudgil, S. C. Brown and S. R. Grobmyer, *Int. J. Nanomedicine 7 (2012) 351 – 357.*

[60] W. I. Choi, A. Sahu, Y. H. Kim and G. Tae, *Annals of Biomedical Engineering 40 (2) (2012) 534 – 546.*

[61] E. I. Galanzha and V. P. Zharov, *Cytometry PartA 79A (2011) 746 – 757.*

[62] W. H. Strehlow and E. L. Cook, *J. Phys. Chem. Ref. Data 2 (1) (1973) 163 – 199.*

[63] F. Demichelis, E. MinettiMezzetti, M. Agnello and E. Tresso, *J. Appl. Phys. 53 (1982) 9098 – 9104.*

[64] H. Hofler, P. Wurfel and W. Ruppel, *Solar Cells 10 (1983) 257 – 271.*

[65] F. Demichelis and E. MinettiMezzetti, *Solar Cells 1 (1979/1980) 395 – 403.*

[66] M. W. Dashiell, J. F. Beausang, H. Ehsani, G. J. Nichols, D. M. Depoy, L. R. Danielson, P. Talamo, K. D. Rahner, E. J. Brown, S. R. Burger, P. M. Fourspring, W. F. Topper Jr and G. W. Turner, *IEEE Transactions on Electron Devices 53 (12) (2006) 2879 – 2891.*

[67] C. M. Waits, *Thermophotovoltaic energy conversion for personal power sources, Army Research Laboratory, Adelphi, MD 20783 – 1197, ARL-TR-5942, February (2012).*

[68] H. Berberoglu and L. Pilon, *International Journal of Hydrogen Energy 35 (2010) 500 – 510.*

[69] V. J. Babu, M. K. Kumar, A. S. Nair, T. L. Kheng, S. I. Anakhverdiev and S.

Ramakrishna, *International Journal of Hydrogen Energy 37 (2012) 8897 – 8904.*

[70] L. Su and Y. X. Gan, *Nano Energy 1 (2012) 159 – 163.*

[71] R. T. Ross and T. Hsiao, *J. Appl. Phys. 48 (1977) 4783 – 4785.*

[72] H. J. Wenger, J. Schaefer, A. Rosenthal, B. Hammond and L. Schlueter, *IEEE (1991) CH2953-8/91/0000-0586 $1.00©1991 IEEE.*

[73] *http://topaz.firstsolar.com/projects/Topaz-Solar-Farm](Retrieved 25/11/2013).*

[74] I. M. Dharmadasa, *Advances in Thin-Film Solar Cells (Boulevard, Singapore, Pan Stanford Publishing Pte. Ltd) (2012).*

[75] Y. Yang, W. Yang, W. Tang and C. Sun, *Appl. Phys. Lett. 103 (2013) 083902-1 – 083902-5.*

[76] H. Keppner, J. Meier, P. Torres, D. Fischer and A. Shah, *Appl. Phys. A 69 (1999) 169 – 177.*

Chapter 2: Photovoltaic solar cells

2.0 Introduction

Solar cells constitute the heart of photovoltaic technology. The solar cells used for photovoltaic energy conversion are basically made of semiconductors. These semiconducting materials can have n-type, p-type or i-type electrical conductivity as mentioned in Appendix II. When used in solar cells, they are combined in various junction configurations such as p-n junction, p-i-n junction, n-n hetero-junction, p-p hetero-junction, metal-semiconductor junction and metal-insulator-semiconductor junction. Two or more of these junction types must be present in a solar cell device before it can function.

The basic principle of operation of a solar cell involves the following steps [1]:

(i) Absorption of photons from incident solar radiation as well as heat from the surroundings (for solar cells incorporating impurity photovoltaic effect).

(ii) Breaking of bonds in the solar cell materials by these incident photons and the consequent generation of electron-hole (e-h) pairs.

(iii) Separation of these photo-generated e-h pairs (to avoid their recombination) by means of the built-in electric field within the solar cell device. This also depends on the lifetime and diffusion lengths of these electrons and holes in the solar cell materials.

(iv) Transportation of these separated photo-generated electrons and holes towards the two terminals (the electrical contacts) of the solar cell. This depends both on the gradient of the slope of the energy band edges and on the mobility of both electrons and holes in the semiconductor materials making up the solar cell.

(v) Final collection of these electrons and holes into an external circuit in the form of electric current. This depends on the nature of contacts between the semiconductors and the contacting materials. Low resistance contacts are very important in this case.

The above mentioned processes depend on a number of factors which include:

(i) availability of energetic photons in the incident radiation,

(ii) the nature or type of semiconducting materials involved in the solar cell device fabrication, and

(iii) the type and nature of active junctions existing within the device.

The solar energy materials (semiconductors) used in solar cell fabrication range from inorganic to organic materials. Different types of solar cells have been fabricated based on each of these two groups or even a combination of the two. One can therefore broadly classify solar cells based on these two groups of materials (organic and inorganic materials) as well as on their combination in what is known today as hybrid solar cells.

The time line of photovoltaic solar cells starts with the discovery of the "photovoltaic effect" by Edmund Becquerel in 1839 while working with an electrolytic cell using two metal electrodes [2, 3]. Afterwards, Adams and Day observed PV effect in solid selenium in 1877 [3]. In fact, following this work, Charles Fritts developed the first selenium solar cell using gold contact. This produced less than 1% conversion efficiency in 1883 [3]. In 1887, James Moser discovered dye-sensitised solar cell using photoelectrochemical (PEC) cell. This continued until 1904 when the first semiconductor junction solar cell was produced by Wilhelm Hallwachs using copper and copper oxide [3]. In 1905, Albert Einstein explained the photoelectric effect for which he later won Noble price. In 1918, the Czochralski method of silicon crystal growth was introduced. In 1932, PV effect was discovered in CdSe by Audobert and Stora. Following these developments, silicon solar cell with 4.5% efficiency was produced for space applications in the 1950s. Between 1959 and 1960, Hoffman Electronics produced 10-14% efficient commercial solar cells. The first high efficiency GaAs hetero-structure solar cell was produced in 1970. In 1977, the world's PV production exceeded 500 kW. The energy crisis of 1970s triggered extensive research and development activities in the PV area. In 1994, National Renewable Energy Laboratory (NREL) in United States produced concentrated solar cell exceeding 30% efficiency using GaInP/GaAs. In 1996, Michael Gratzel's group in Switzerland produced 11% dye-sensitised solar cell. In 2000s, organic solar cells came into the PV field and today hybrid solar cells combining organic and inorganic semiconductors are being researched extensively.

2.1 Inorganic solar cells

Inorganic solar cells utilise inorganic semiconductor materials. To date the highest efficiency solar cells in general are those using inorganic materials [4]. Major inorganic semiconductors involved in this category of solar cells include Si, Ge, GaAs, InP, Gap, GaSb, CIGS, CIS, Cu_2S, CdS, CdTe, ZnS, ZnTe, ZnSe, CdSe , PbSe, CZTS,

PbS, SnS, ZnO, CuO and others. In general, solar cells are usually named with respect to the major absorber material used. For example Si solar cell uses Si as the major absorber material in the solar cell.

2.1.1 Silicon solar cells and silicon technology

The first modern silicon solar cell was reported by Chapin et al at Bell Laboratories in 1954 [5]. This solar cell had a conversion efficiency of about 6% which was the highest up to that time. Since this time rapid research and development activities have taken place towards the advancement of silicon solar cell. A comprehensive review article by M.A. Green in 1993 on the evolution, high efficiency design and efficiency enhancement, outlined the time line of record efficiencies of silicon solar cells from 1941 to 1990, showing growth in efficiency from <1% in 1941 to >23% in 1990 [6]. In 1998 the monocrystalline silicon solar cell reached a confirmed efficiency of 24.4% [7]. This value was later revised upwards to 25.0% and re-presented for a 4 cm^2 solar cell area by M. A. Green [8]. This is the record efficiency to date. Multicrystalline silicon solar cells also reached confirmed record efficiencies of 20.3% in 2004 for a 1 cm^2 area device [9], while Moslehi et al produced thin film silicon solar cell with record efficiency of 20.1% for 242.6 cm^2 solar cells as contained in the periodic report of solar cell efficiencies by M. A. Green et al [4]. Figure 2.1 shows the schematic of a typical passivated emitter rear locally diffused (PERL) silicon solar cell.

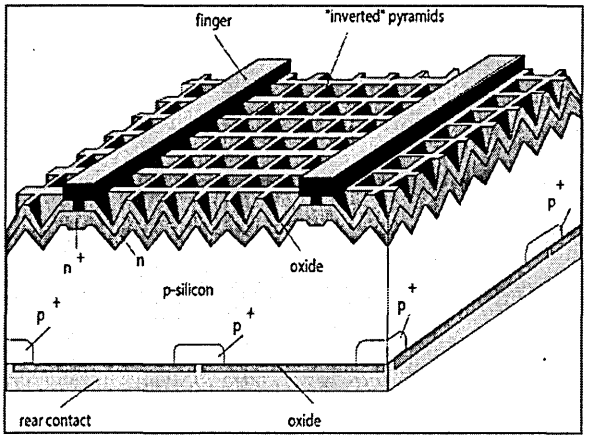


Figure 2.1: Typical passivated emitter rear locally diffused (PERL) mono-crystalline silicon solar cell [10].

Silicon solar cells are fabricated using solar-grade silicon which has purity in the order of 99.9999% (6N) or higher. Silicon used in microelectronics is called device-grade or high-purity silicon reaching 99.9999999% (9N) purity [11]. However, the

production of these grades of silicon is capital intensive, requiring huge amount of electrical and thermal energy as well as advanced chemical processing steps.

The production of Si starts with the carbon reduction of silicates (SiO_2) at high temperatures to produce metallurgical grade silicon (MG-Si) with purity of about 98.5%. This is then reacted with HCl to form chlorosilanes such as tri-chlorosilane, distilled for purification and then pyrolysed in a Bell reactor by passing it over a high-purity silicon rod called seed crystal at temperatures of about 1150°C. In this process, high purity polycrystalline silicon for solar cell application is produced. The chemical reaction for this process is shown in Equation (2.1).

$$2HSiCl_3 + Heat \rightarrow Si + 2HCl + SiCl_4 \qquad (2.1)$$

The heat for this reaction is produced by electrical resistive heating requiring huge amount of electrical energy.

In order to produce silicon wafers which are typically 200 – 350 μm thick, with low resistivity of ~1 Ω cm, the already made polysilicon is melted at high temperatures and then re-solidified into monocrystalline silicon ingots by the Czochralski method [11]. These ingots are then cut into wafers for microelectronics or solar cell applications. The Czochralski process involves slowly pulling out a silicon seed crystal from a bath of high purity molten silicon while the seed is rotated. These processes require high degree of precision. The very high temperature and high input energy requirements, coupled with the high degree of precision involved in the production of high purity silicon make this technology an expensive one for solar cell production. According to the review article by Ranjan et al, the cost of polycrystalline silicon and silicon wafer as at 2010 is of the order of US$60 - 70 per kg for polycrystalline silicon and $3 - 4 per 156 mm^2 wafer [11].

Another method for producing silicon ingots is the Bridgeman method. This involves making a cast of silicon ingot in a quartz crucible in the re-crystallisation process [11]. This method is relatively cheaper but the major shortcoming is that it ends up producing multi-crystalline silicon instead of single crystal silicon. These multi-crystalline silicon ingots therefore contain grain boundaries that constitute recombination or scattering centres for charge carriers in devices fabricated using them [12]. The crucible can also introduce impurities in the ingot formed. In any case, the

production of solar cell-grade silicon is very expensive thus driving the cost of solar cells made with it high.

An alternative form of silicon is the amorphous silicon (a-Si), which basically contains large numbers of imperfections resulting in the presence of dangling (unsatisfied) bonds. It has therefore lost the long range order that characterises crystalline silicon [13]. The presence of dangling bonds creates large density of states of the order of 10^{19} - 10^{20} cm^{-3} which poses a problem to the movement of the Fermi level necessary in device fabrication [14]. The problem is solved by adding Hydrogen to the a-Si in a process of hydrogenation. This has the advantage of passivating the dangling bonds and significantly reducing the density of states in the bandgap of a-Si [15]. The resulting material is therefore hydrogenated amorphous silicon (a-Si:H). One major advantage of the amorphous silicon technology is that it can be grown and doped easily by some of the conventional semiconductor growth techniques such as reactive evaporation [16], sputtering, glow discharge plasma process [17] PECVD [18] etc. With a-Si technology, relatively low cost thin-film Si-solar cells can now be produced compared to those produced using single crystal or polycrystalline silicon with hundreds of microns thickness and expensive starting high-purity materials. For example one major source of a-Si:H is silane (SiH_4), which is a gas. The energy bandgap of a-Si:H ranges from about 1.70 eV to values > 2.0 eV [19]. Silicon is an indirect bandgap semiconductor with an energy bandgap of 1.12 eV at room temperature [20] and typical absorption coefficient (α) < 50 cm^{-1} near its bandgap [21]. However, hydrogenated amorphous silicon has a direct bandgap with improved absorption coefficient of about 10^4 cm^{-1} near its bandgap [22]. Amorphous silicon solar cell has reached record efficiency of 10.1% in 2009 [23].

2.1.2 III-V compound-based solar cells

III-V compound-based solar cells are solar cells that have the group III-V semiconductors as their main absorber materials. The most prominent of these are GaAs and InP. These have direct bandgaps of 1.42 eV for GaAs [24] and 1.35 eV for InP [25]. Both of these also have high carrier mobility [26, 27]. Other III-V semiconductors that feature in solar cell fabrication include GaP (direct E_g = 2.78 eV; indirect E_g = 2.40 eV) [28], GaSb (E_g = 0.74 eV) [29], InAs (E_g = 0.36 eV) [30], and InSb (E_g = 0.17 eV) [31]. Sometimes their ternary compound semiconductor variants can be used for the purpose of tailoring the bandgaps. Examples of these ternary III-V compound semiconductors

include InGaP, InGaAs, AlGaAs, InAlP etc. Sometimes quartenary semiconductors of the III-V compounds can be formed such as GaInNAs, GaNPAs.

The III-V semiconductor-based solar cells are the best option for tandem (multi-junction) and concentrated solar cells [32, 33]. Figure 2.2 shows the schematic of device structure of a typical III-V tandem solar cell.

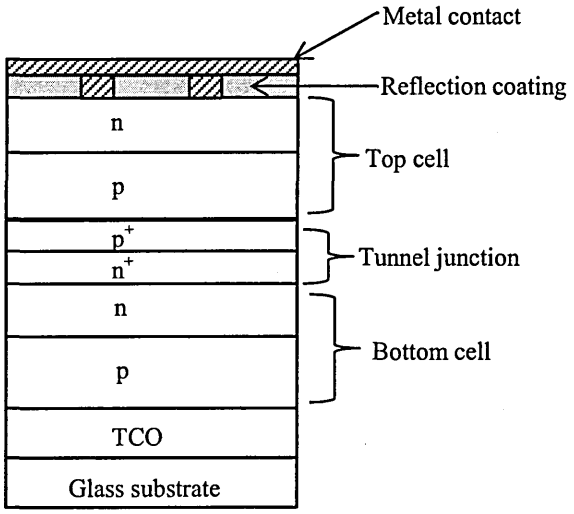


Figure 2.2: Schematic of a tandem solar cell structure based on III-V semiconductors.

Of all the III-V based solar cells structures, the best record efficiencies for this group of solar cells have come from GaAs and InP-based solar cells. These include GaAs thin film solar cell with efficiency of 27.6% (for cell area of ~0.99 cm^2) [34]; GaAs concentrator solar cell with 29.1% efficiency (for cell area of ~0.05 cm^2) as reported in [4] and GaAs thin film module with efficiency of 23.5% (for module area of 858.5 cm^2] [35], crystalline InP solar cell with efficiency of 19.1% (for cell area of 4.02 cm^2) [36], InGaP/GaAs/InGaAs multi-junction solar cell with efficiency of 37.9% (for cell area of ~1.05 cm^2) [37], and GaInP/GaAs:GaInAsP/GaInAs concentrator solar cell with efficiency of 38.5% (for cell area of ~0.20 cm^2) [38]. Sharp Corporation has also reported record efficiency of 44.4% for a GaAs-based concentrator solar cell [39].

2.1.3 Chalcogenide solar cells

Chalcogenides are compounds that principally contain group VI elements (chalcogens). Chalcogenide semiconductors generally contain at least one metallic element and one chalcogen. The four main chalcogens that normally feature in semiconductors are oxygen, sulphur, selemium and tellurium. The major groups of chalcogenide semiconductors include I-VI semiconductors (eg. Cu_2S and CuO), II-VI semiconductors (e.g. CdTe and CdS), III-VI (e.g. InSe and In_2S_3), IV-VI (e.g. SnS), I-

III-VI (e.g. $CuInSe_2$ and $CuInGaS_2$) and I-II-IV-VI (e.g. Cu_2ZnSnS_4). In this category of semiconductors, the major ones usually employed as absorber materials in solar cells include Cu_2S, CdTe, CIS, CIGS and CZTS.

Presently however, only three of these solar cells are being researched and developed and therefore are in the efficiency table of chalcogenide solar cells. These include CdTe solar cells, CIGS (or CIGSS) and CZTS (or CZTSS) with CZTS (or CZTSS) being the most recent. CdTe-based thin-film solar cells have recently reached confirmed record efficiencies of 19.6% for a cell area of ~1.01 cm^2 and module efficiency of 16.1% for a module area of 7200 cm^2 as reported in ref [4]. On the part of CIGS family, CIGS has reached a cell efficiency of 19.9% for a cell of area ~1 cm^2 [40] and a module efficiency of 15.5% for a module area of 9703 cm^2 [41] while CIGSS reached confirmed module efficiency of 13.0% for a module area of 1.68 m^2 as reported in [4]. For the CZTS family, the available record efficiencies are only for laboratory scale solar cells. For this, CZTS has researched 8.4% efficiency for a cell area of ~0.45 cm^2 [42], while CZTSS has reached efficiency of 11.1% for a cell area of ~0.45 cm^2 [43].

It is important to note that conventional solar cell structures usually fabricated using the above mentioned absorber semiconductors are of the p-n junction type with the absorber materials preferably being the p-type semiconductors even though some of them can be grown with n-type conductivity. Some of the basic device structures reported in the literature include; n-CdS/p-CdTe [44], n-CdS/p-CIGS [45] and n-CdS/p-CZTS [42]. In this thesis, the solar cell structures reported are of the n-n hetero-junction+large Schottky barrier type involving n-type CdTe absorber material instead of the conventional p-type CdTe.

2.2 Organic solar cells

Organic solar cells are the type of solar cells made from organic compounds, usually polymers. They are also called polymer solar cells or plastic solar cells [46]. The search for suitable organic materials for photovoltaic application dates back to the 1950s when Kearn and Calvin reported photovoltaic effect at Magnesium phthalocyanine-oxidized TMϕD junction in 1958 [47]. Kallmann and Pope also reported photovoltaic effect in organic crystals of antracence in 1959 [48]. In general, organic photovoltaics (OPVs) use organic molecules or organic polymers to absorb light and subsequently produce electricity. The mechanism of OPVs however differs from

that of inorganic solar cells in a number of ways. For example, whereas in inorganic solar cells, electron-hole pairs are created in the bulk of the absorber material in such a way that they (electron-hole pairs) are not tightly bound together (i.e they exist as free carriers), bound electron-hole pairs (excitons) are created in the absorber (donor) material in organic solar cells [49]. These excitons then diffuse to the interface where they dissociate to release the electrons and holes as "free" carriers. The interface can be at the electrodes or at the junction between the donor material and the acceptor material if the device is the hetero-junction type [46]. When released at this hetero-junction interface the electrons and holes are then transported to the electrodes separately with the electrons travelling through the acceptor material to the anode and the holes travelling through the donor material to the cathode for collection into an external circuit as shown in figure 2.3.

In the inorganic solar cell, a built-in-electric field due to band bending at the hetero-junction interface or at metal/semiconductor interface, separates and accelerates the generated free carriers toward the metal contacts. The dissociation of excitons into free electrons and holes at the hetero-junction interface in organic solar cells is brought about by electric field at this interface created by the differences in electron affinity and ionisation potential between the two materials making up the hetero-junction. This field is not associated with any band-bending unlike in the inorganic solar cells. Figure 2.4 shows the basic energy band diagram of a hetero-junction organic solar cell. Each organic semiconductor has a highest occupied molecular orbital (HOMO) and a lowest unoccupied molecular orbital (LUMO).

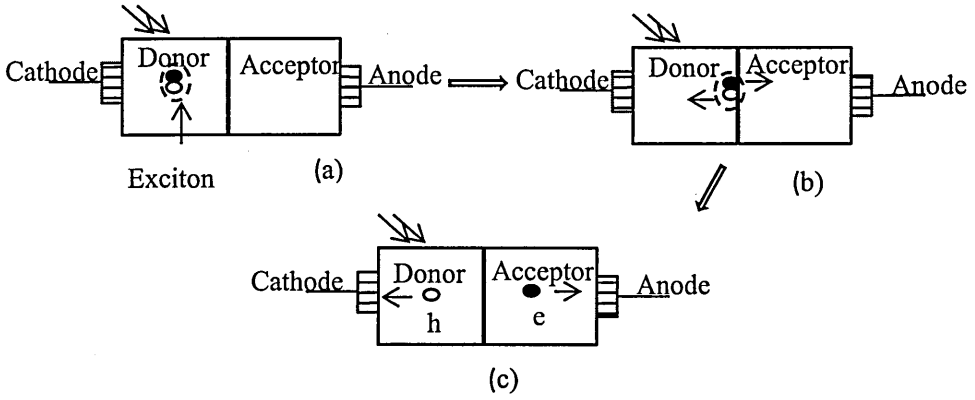


Figure 2.3: (a) generation of excitions in an organic hetero-junction solar cell, (b) their diffusion to the interface where they dissociate and (c) the separation into free carriers and transport towards the electrodes.

These are analogous to the valence band and conduction band respectively in the inorganic counterpart. The energy bandgap of the organic solar cell is also defined as the differences in energy between the HOMO and LUMO. The energies corresponding to the HOMO and LUMO levels are the ionisation potential and electron affinity as shown in figure 2.4. The open-circuit voltage of the organic hetero-junction solar cell is then defined by the differences between the HOMO of the donor material and the LUMO of the acceptor material. The two metal contacts consist of a high work function metal as the cathode and a low work function metal as the anode.

Typical cathode material is indium-doped tin oxide (ITO) while typical anode material is Al. A number of active layers (donors and acceptors) are used in organic solar cells. These include donor materials such as chloroaluminium phthalocyanine (ClAlPc), Poly [2-methoxy-5-(2'-ethyl-hexyloxy)-1,4-phenyleneVinylene](MEHPPV), Poly (3-hexylthiophene) (rrP_3HT), copper phthalocyanine (CuPc), poly [2-methoxy-5-(3'7'-dimethyloctyloxy)-1, 4-phenylene vinylene] (MDMO-PPV) and poly (3-octylthiophene) (P_3OT) as well as acceptor materials such as Fullerene (C_{60}), Cyano-PPV (CNPPV), Poly (perylene diimide acrylate (PPDA), (6,6)-phenyl-C_{61}-butyric-acid methyl ester (PCBM) and Perylene tetracarboxylic derivative (PV).

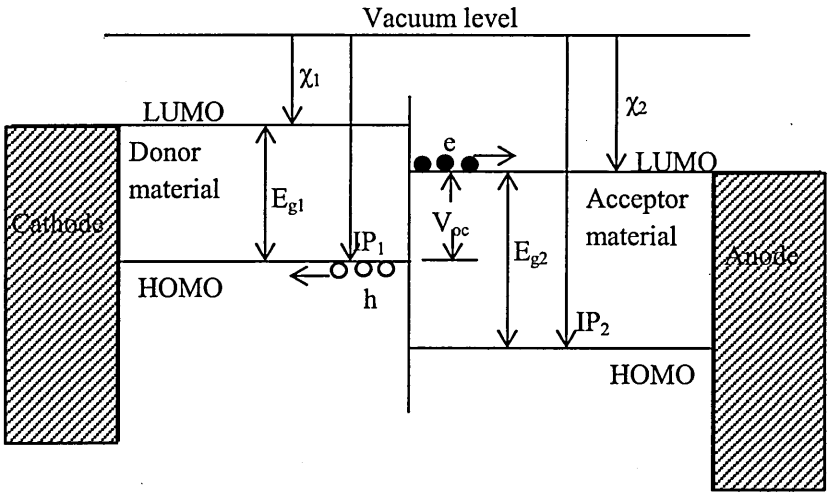


Figure 2.4: Energy band diagram showing the features of a hetero-junction organic solar cell. IP is ionisation potential and other symbols have their usual meanings.

Major issues with organic solar cells include very low efficiencies [50], and cell degradation due to the reaction of the polymers with oxygen, water and the metallic electrodes [51]. Nevertheless, the major drive in the pursuit of organic solar cells is the low-cost organic materials and the processing steps involved as well as flexibility in the

range of substrates that can be used including plastic substrates. The variability in the type of substrates used in OPVs gives them a wide range of (low-power) applications. All these advantages help to drive down the cost of OPVs compared to inorganic solar cells. The confirmed efficiencies of OPVs have reached 11.1% for cell areas of ~1.01 cm^2 and 8.2% for sub-modules area of 24.99 cm^2 as reported in solar cell efficiencies tables (version 42) by Green et al [4].

2.3 Dye-Sensitised solar cells (DSSC)

The dye-sensitised solar cell (DSSC) is a type of photoelectrochemical (PEC) cell. It is so-called because the absorption of photons from incident sunlight is undertaken by a dye. The modern DSSC is also called Grätzel cell although it was said to have been co-invented by Grätzel and O'Regan in 1988 [52]. In any case, the history of the invention of DSSC written by Brian O'Regan suggests that the true inventor of the cell is contestable [52].

The working principle of the DSSC differs from those of inorganic and organic solar cells in as number of ways [53]. In the traditional DSSC, the main components include, a wide bandgap mesoporous n-type semiconductor which serves as electron transport medium, a dye (sensitiser) which is the main light absorbing material, a liquid organic electrolyte which contains the redox couple necessary for the regeneration of the dye (sensitiser). All these components are sandwiched between two electrodes, one of which is a transparent conducting glass serving as the anode while the cathode is a metallic conductor [53]. Figure 2.5 shows the schematic of the energy band diagram and operating principle of the DSSC. The involvement of a liquid electrolyte in the dye-sensitised solar cell typically makes it a solid/liquid junction photoelectrochemical cell.

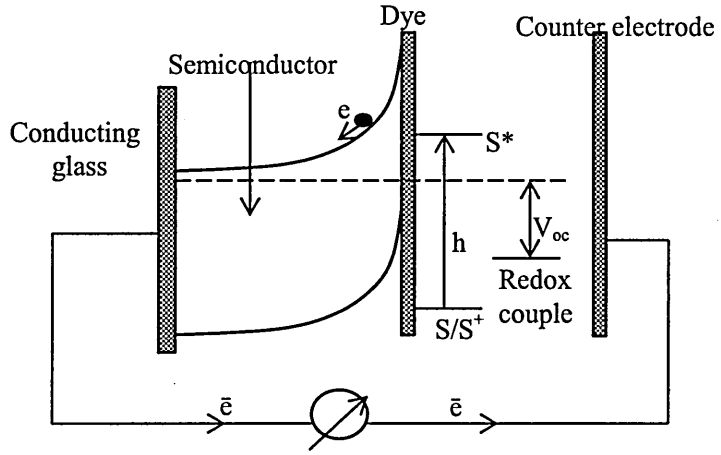


Figure 2.5: Schematic of energy band diagram and operating principle of dye-sensitised solar cell.

The common mesoporous semiconductor used in the DSSC is titanium dioxide (TiO_2). The required dye material is deposited on the TiO_2 so that it fills the pores in TiO_2 in order to facilitate intimate contact between the two materials. When light hits the dye, the light is absorbed by the dye and free electrons are generated in the dye. These are then injected into the conduction band of the TiO_2 from where they are transported to the TCO front electrical contact for passage into an external load. The photo-excitation process takes the dye from its original (ground) state S to an excited state S*. Injection of electrons to the semiconductor leaves the dye in an oxidised state S^+. The redox system (usually iodine/ triiodide couple) [53] in the electrolyte immediately donates electrons to the oxidised dye to return it to its original state, at the same time, leaving the iodide oxidised to triiodide. This also triggers the recapture of the electrons initially released in the conduction band of the semiconductor by the triiodide in the redox couple through the counter electrode in order to regenerate the iodide by the reduction of this triiodide at the cathode. The cycle therefore continues. The open-circuit voltage of the DSSC is the differences between the redox potential of the electrolyte and the Fermi level of the semiconductor as shown in figure 2.5.

As mentioned earlier, common oxide semiconductor used as photoanodes in DSSC is TiO_2 [53]. Other wide bandgap oxide semiconductors such as ZnO, Nb_2O_5, SnO_2 have also been used. Typical counter electrodes (cathode) used in DSSC include platinum, carbon and others. Common dye materials include ruthenium (ii) polypyridine complexes, Triphenylamine-based dyes and many others as reported in the mini review article by Robertson [54].

The major advantage of DSSCs lies in their low cost production [53]. Major difficulties include very low conversion efficiencies compared to conventional inorganic solar cells [53], poor stability as well as leakage due to the liquid electrolyte involved [55] and effect of temperature, since the cell's operation is based on chemical reaction cycles. In the bid to tackle the leakage and corrosion due to the liquid electrolyte content of DSSC, research on solid-state DSSC is in progress [53]. To do this, the redox electrolyte is usually replaced with a solid state p-type semiconductor which interpenetrates the mesoporous nanocrystalline TiO_2 [53]. Examples of p-type semiconductors that have been used include $CsSnI_3$, 2,2',7,7'-Tetrakis-(N,N-di-4-methoxyphenylamino)-9,9'-spirobifluorene (Spiro-OMeTAD), CuI, CuSCN and CuBr. In general, DSSCs have reached confirmed conversion efficiencies of up to 11.9% for cell area of ~1.01 cm^2 and 9.9% for sub-module area of 17.11 cm^2 as reported in the solar cell efficiencies table (version 42) by Green et al [4].

2.4 Hybrid solar cells

The general idea behind hybrid solar cells is to combine the advantages of organic and inorganic semiconductors to achieve balanced results. For example the low cost and easy proccessability of organic semiconductor materials are combined with high absorption coefficient of inorganic semiconductors and their ability to be produced in nanoparticulate form in order to produce organic/inorganic hybrid solar cells with improved properties [56, 57]. In fact solid-state dye-sensitised solar cells discussed in the previous section are typically hybrid cells. Some hybrid solar cells are based on nanoparticles or quantum dots. Examples include photoelectrochemical cells using nanoporous TiO_2 electrodes sensitised with InP quantum dots [58], hybrid solar cells using nanoporous TiO_2 sensitised with HgTe nanocrystals, hybrid solar cells involving CdSe nanorods and polymer [59], hybrid solar cells combing conjugated polymer and TiO_2, ZnO and CdSe, hybrid solar cells involving polymer and silicon nanocrystals [60]. Others include hybrid solar cells based on $CuInS_2$ in organic matrices [57] and many others. However, the hybrid solar cell approach has not yet been able to compete favourably with conventional inorganic solar cell architectures as their conversion efficiencies are still below those of conventional inorganic solar cells. For example, one of the best devices based on c-Si/PEDOT:PSS produces an efficiency of 11.3% in 2012 [61].

2.5 Conclusion

A review of different types of PV solar cells was presented in this chapter. The major classes of solar cells discussed include; inorganic solar cells, organic solar cells, dye sensitised solar cells and hybrid solar cells based on the nature of the semiconductor materials used in making them. The merits and shortcomings of each group of these solar cells were also highlighted based on their performances and cost of manufacturing techniques. Inorganic solar cells currently dominate the solar cell efficiency table. In this group, GaAs-based multi-junction solar cells have reached laboratory-scale efficiencies of 44.4% under concentrated sunlight and 29.1% without concentrated sunlight, with module efficiency of up to 23.5% for GaAs solar cell. Silicon solar cells follow in this group with laboratory-scale efficiency of 25.0% for monocrystalline Si and module efficiency of 20.1% for multicrystalline Si. CdTe and CIGS solar cells have reached laboratory-scale efficiencies of 19.6% and 19.9% respectively with module efficiencies of 16.1% and 15.5% respectively. Organic solar cells are also coming up with advantages such as low production cost and flexible manufacturing techniques, although the power outputs remain low.

References

[1] I. M. Dharmadasa, *Advances in Thin-Film Solar Cells, Pan Stanford Publishing Pte. Ltd, Boulevard, Singapore, (2012).*

[2] *http://encyclobeamia.solarbotics.net/articles/photovoltaic.html (retrieved 27/10/2013).*

[3] *http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Timeline_of_solar_cells (retrieved 27/10/2013).*

[4] M. A. Green, K. Emery, Y. Hishikawa, W. Warta and E. D. Dunlop, *Prog. Photovolt: Res. Appl., 21 (2013) 827 – 837.*

[5] D. M. Chapin, C. S. Fuller and G. L. Pearson, *J. Appl. Phys. 25 (1954) 676 - 677.*

[6] M. A. Green, *Semicond. Sci. Technol., 8 (1993) 1 – 12.*

[7] J. Zhao, A. Wang, and M. A. Green, *Appl. Phys. Lett., 73 (14) (1998) 1991 – 1993.*

[8] M. A. Green, *Prog. Photovolt: Res. Appl. 17 (2009) 183 – 189.*

[9] O. Schultz, S. W. Glunz and G. P. Willeke, *Prog. Photovolt: Res. Appl., 12 (2004) 553 – 558.*

[10] J. Zhao, A. Wang, P. Altermatt, and M. A. Green, *Appl. Phys. Lett., 66 (26) (1995) 3636 – 3638.*

[11] S. Ranjan, S. Balaji, R. A. Panella and B. E. Ydstie, *Computers and Chemical Engineering, 35 (2011) 1439 – 1453.*

[12] I. Sanyal, K. K. Chattopadhyay, S. Chaudhuri, and A. K. Pal, *J. Appl. Phys. 70 (2) (1991) 841 – 845.*

[13] F. Cramarossa and P. Capezzuto, *Mater. Chem. Phys., 9 (1983) 213-233.*

[14] D. E. Carlson, Prog. *Crystal Growth Charact., 4(3) (1981) 173 - 193.*

[15] G. A. N. Connell and J. R. Pawlik, *Physical Review B, 13 (2) (1976) 787 – 804.*

[16] J. C. Anderson and S. Biwas, *J. Non-Cryst. Solids, 77&78 (1985) 817 – 820.*

[17] B. G. Budagyan, A. A. Sherchenkov, A. E. Berdnikov, and V. D. Chernomordik, *Russian Microelectronics, 29 (6) (2000) 391 – 396.*

[18] C. Koch, M. Ito and M. Schubert, *Sol. Ener. Mat. Sol. Cells, 68 (2001) 227 – 236.*

[19] P. Gogoi, H. S. Jha and P. Agarwal, *Thin Solid Films, 518 (2010) 6818 – 6828.*

[20] S. M. Sze and K. K. Ng, *Physics of Semiconductor Devices, 3rd edition, John Wiley & Sons, Inc., New Jersey, United States of America (2007).*

[21] H. A. Weakliem and D. Redfield, *J. Appl. Phys., 50 (3) (1979) 1491 – 1493.*

[22] A. V. Shah, H. Schade, M. Vanecek, J. Meier, E. Vallat-Sauvain, N. Wyrsch, U. Kroll, C. Droz and J. Bailat, *Prog. Photovolt: Res. Appl., 12 (2004) 113 – 142.*

[23] S. Benagli, D. Borrello, E. Vallat-Sauvain, J. Meier, U. Kroll, J. Hoetzel, J. Bailat,

J. Steinhauser, M. Marmelo, G. Monteduro and L. Castens, *Preprint of the 24th European Photovoltaic Solar Energy Conference & Exhibition, Hamburg, 21-25 September (2009).*

[24] R. Gurwitz, A. Tavor, L. Karpeles, I. Shalish, W. Yi, G. Seryogin and V. Narayanamurti, *Appl. Phys. Lett. 100 (2012) 191602-1 – 191602-3.*

[25] R. Ahuja, S. Auluck, O. Eriksson, J. M. Wills and B. Johansson, *Solid State Communications., 104 (5) (1997) 249-252.*

[26] *GaAs-Gallium Arsenide: Electrical Properties, http://www.ioffe.ru/SVA/NSM/Semicond/GaAs/electric.html.*

[27] *InP-Indium Phosphide: Electrical Properties, http://www.ioffe.ru/SVA/NSM/Semicond/InP/electric.html.*

[28] B. Wang, Z. Zhang and N. Zhang, *Solid State Sciences 12 (2010) 1188 – 1191.*

[29] V. W. L. Chin, *Solid-State Electronics, 38 (1) (1995) 59 - 67.*

[30] R. Bhat, P.S. Dutta and S. Guha, *J. Cryst. Growth, 310 (2008) 1910 – 1916.*

[31] Y. Yang, L. Li, X. Huang, G. Li and L. Zhang, *J. Mater Sci, 42 (2007) 2753 – 2757.*

[32] K. Araki, M. Kondo, H. Uozumi, N.J. Ekins-Daukes, T. Egami, M. Hiramatsu, Y. Miyazaki and M. Yamaguchi, *Sol. Ener. Mat. Sol. Cells, 90 (2006) 3320 – 3326.*

[33] M. Yamaguch, T. Takamoto and K. Araki, *Sol. Ener. Mat. Sol. Cells, 90 (2006) 3068 – 3077.*

[34] B. M. Kayes, H. Nie, R. Twist, S. G. Spruytte, F. Reinhardt, I. C. Kizilyalli and G. S. Higashi, *27.6% conversion efficiency, a new record for single-junction solar cells under 1 sun illumination, 978-1-4244-9965-6/11/$26.00 ©2011 IEEE.*

[35] L. S. Mattos, S. R. Scully, M. Syfu, E. Olson, L. Yang, C. Ling, B. M. Kayes and G. He, *New module efficiency record: 23.5% under 1-sun illumination using thin-film single-junction GaAs solar cells, 978-1-4673-0066-7/12/$26.00 ©2011 IEEE.*

[36] C. J. Keavney, V. E. Haven and S. M. Vernon, *Emitter structures in MOCVD InP solar cells, 0160-8371/90/0000-0141©$1.00 1990 IEEE.*

[37] K. Sasaki, T. Agui, K. Nakaido, N. Takahashi, R. Onitsuka, and T. Takamoto, *AIP Conference Proceedings 1556, 22 (2013); doi: 10.1063/1.4822190.*

[38] J. D. McCambridge, M. A. Steiner, B. L. Unger, K. A. Emery et al, *Prog. Photovolt: Res. Appl. 19 (2011) 352 – 360.*

[39] Sharp Corporation, *Concentrator solar cell with world's highest conversion efficiency of 44.4%,*

http://phys.org/news/2013-06-solar-cell-world-highest-conversion.html *(retrieved 30/12/2013).*

[40] I. Repins, M. A. Contreras, B. Egaas, C. DeHart, J. Scharf, C. L. Perkins, B. To and R. Noufi, *Prog. Photovolt: Res. Appl. 16 (2008) 235 – 239.*

[41] *MiaSolé Sets Flexible PV Efficiency World Record at 15.5 Percent http://www.MiaSole.com (May 24, 2012), (retrieved 08/12/2013).*

[42] B. Shin, O. Gunawan, Y. Zhu, N. A. Bojarczuk, S. J. Chey and S. Guha, *Prog. Photovolt: Res. Appl. 21 (2013) 72 – 76.*

[43] T. K. Todorov, J. Tang, S. Bag, O. Gunawan, T. Gokmen, Y. Zhu and D. B. Mitzi, *Adv. Energy Mater., 3 (2013) 34 – 38.*

[44] B. M. Basol, *Solar Cells, 23 (1988) 69 – 88.*

[45] S. Ishizuka, A. Yamada, H. Shibata, P. Fons and S. Niki, *Thin Solid Films, 519 (2011) 7216 – 7220.*

[46] N. Yeh and P. Yeh, *Renewable and Sustainable Energy Reviews, 21 (2013) 421 – 431.*

[47] D. Kearns and M. Calvin, *J. Chem. Phys. 29 (1958) 950 – 951.*

[48] H. Kallmann, and M. Pope, *The Journal of Chemical Physics 30 (2) (1959) 585 – 586.*

[49] B. A. Gregg, *J. Phys. Chem. B, 107 (2003) 4688 – 4698.*

[50] Y. Liang, Z. Xu, J. Xia, S. Tsai, Y. Wu, G. Li, C. Ray and L. Yu, *Adv. Mater. 22 (2010) E135 – E138.*

[51] M. Jørgensen, K. Norrman and F. C. Krebs, *Sol. Ener. Mat. Sol. Cells, 92 (2008) 686 – 714.*

[52] *http://workspace.imperial.ac.uk/people/public/chemistry/Brian%20ORegan /EarlyHistory.html (retrieved 03/11/2013).*

[53] M. Gratzel, *Journal of Photochemistry and Photobiology C: Photochemistry Reviews, 4 (2003) 145 – 153.*

[54] N. Robertson, *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed. 45 (2006) 2338 – 2345. doi: 10.1002/anie.200503083.*

[55] M. Toivola, L. Peltokorpi, J. Halme and P. Lund, *Sol. Ener. Mat. Sol. Cells, 91 (2007) 1733 – 1742.*

[56] S. Gunes and N. S. Sariciftci, *Inorganica Chimica Acta. 361 (2008) 581 – 588.*

[57] E. Arici, D. Meissner, F. Schäffler and N. S. Sariciftci, *International Journal of Photoenergy, 5 (2003) 199 – 208.*

[58] A. Zaban, O. I. Micic, B. A. Gregg and A. J. Nozik, *Langmuir, 14 (1998) 3153 –*

3156.

[59] J. Lee, S. Mubeen, G. Hernandez-Sosa, Y. Sun, F. M. Toma, G. D. Stucky and M. Moskovits, *Adv. Mater., 25 (2013) 256 – 260.*

[60] C. Liu, Z. C. Holman and U. R. Kortshagen, *Nano Lett., 9 (1) (2009) 449 – 452.*

[61] Q. Liu, M. Ono, Z. Tang, R. Ishikawa, K. Ueno, and H. Shira, *Appl. Phys. Lett., 100 (2012) 183901-1 – 183901-4.*

Chapter 3: Materials characterisation techniques

3.0 Introduction

Semiconductor devices are very sensitive to the properties of the materials used in fabricating them. These material properties include structural, morphological, compositional, electrical and optical properties. In semiconductor devices, the presence of defects (or impurities) for instance, (which can be part of electrical, optical or structural properties) plays a major role in determining the behaviour of the devices. Whereas the presence of some types of defects may be beneficial to the operation of a device, their presence may be detrimental for other kinds of devices depending on what the device is designed to achieve. For reasons such as this and many others, it becomes imperative to understand the properties of the various semiconductor materials grown in this research project for the fabrication of thin film solar cells. The various techniques employed in the characterisation of these materials and semiconductor materials in general, are therefore discussed in this chapter.

3.1 Structural characterisation

Structural characterisation of semiconductor materials involves the study and determination of structural properties such as crystal structure and phases of species present in the materials. X-ray diffraction (XRD) measurement is usually carried out for this purpose. One can then determine the particular crystal system present in the semiconductor material. The available seven crystal systems are cubic, tetragonal, orthorhombic, monoclinic, triclinic, trigonal and hexagonal crystal systems [1]. Any crystalline material must contain at least one of these crystal systems. If the semiconductor material in question contains mixed phases, these phases can be identified through structural characterisation of the material. As an example, if one is carrying out structural analysis of say Te-rich CdTe material, both Te phase and CdTe phase can be observed during X-ray study of the sample. Apart from determining the crystal system present in a material, the amount of atoms as well as the preferred orientation of atoms or crystallites making up the material can as well be known by identifying the crystal lattice planes of those atoms. Each crystal lattice plane is denoted by a set of three numbers (Miller indices) in brackets denoted by (hkl) [1]. Figure 3.1 shows three typical lattice planes and their corresponding miller indices. In addition, the presence of imperfections such as dislocation or strain in the crystal lattice of a material can be studied in the course of structural characterisation.

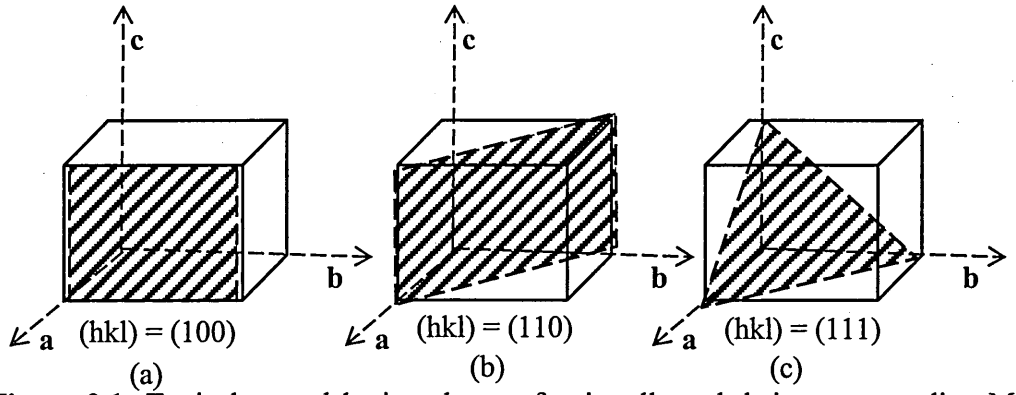


Figure 3.1: Typical crystal lattice planes of unit cells and their corresponding Miller indices. (a) (100) lattice plane, (b) (110) lattice plane and (c) (111) lattice plane.

3.1.1 X-Ray diffraction (XRD)

As mentioned earlier, X-ray diffraction (XRD) is a major technique employed in the study of the structural properties of materials including semiconductors. This is the technique used in this project for studying the structural properties of the semiconductors grown and used in the fabrication of solar cells. With this, the various crystal structures, available crystal phases as well as the crystal lattice planes for the preferred orientations of atoms were determined for all the crystalline semiconductors used.

The principle of XRD is based on the scattering (diffraction) of X-ray photons by electrons of the atoms in the crystal lattice of the specimen. The X-ray is usually a monochromatic beam of short-wavelength photons. The technique is non-destructive since no electrons are dislodged from the sample by the impinging X-rays. If the X-ray photons scattered by atoms in any given atomic plane interfere, a diffraction maximum is produced as a result of constructive interference. Therefore each set of unique crystal planes will produce one diffraction line. A set of such lines resulting from different sets of crystal planes in the lattice of the material form a diffraction pattern for that material [2]. The diffraction pattern or diffractogram is a graph of the diffraction peak intensities versus the diffraction angle or inter-planar spacing. The particular crystal systems in the XRD result are then identified by comparing the graph with those of standard single-phase materials which are provided by the Joint Committee on Power Diffraction and Standards (JCPDS). Figure 3.2 illustrates the basic principle of the XRD phenomenon.

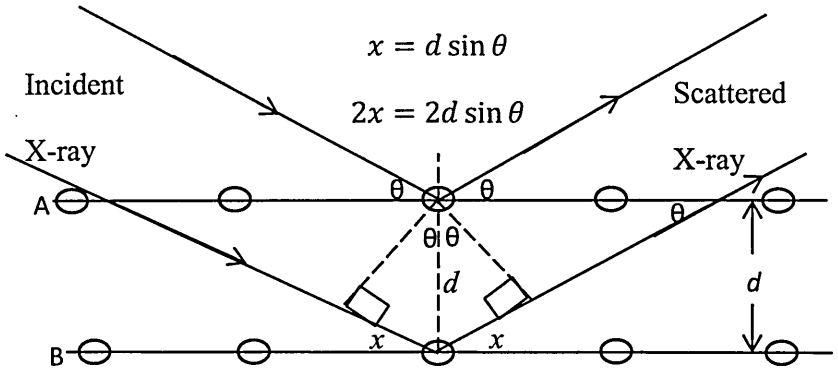


Figure 3.2: The basic principle of X-ray diffraction from atoms in different lattice planes of a crystal.

As the beam of monochromatic X-ray photons of wavelength, λ falls on the set of lattice planes A and B, they are scattered (diffracted) as shown. The condition for constructive interference of these scattered rays in order to produce the needed diffraction pattern is governed by Bragg's law [1]. The Bragg's law states that, for constructive interference to occur, the path difference between the two interfering waves (which is equal to *2dsinθ* from figure 3.2) must be equal to a whole number, *n* of the wavelength, thus giving rise to Equation (3.1).

$$n\lambda = 2d \sin\theta \qquad (3.1)$$

where θ is the angle between the X-ray beam and the atomic plane .

Since the X-ray wavelength, λ is constant, determination of the diffraction angle (2θ) will help to determine the d-spacing (inter-planar spacing) of the lattice planes using Equation (3.1), where *n* is unity for successive lattice planes.

From the resulting peaks of the X-ray diffractogram, some other crystalline properties of the material can be determined. These include finding the Miller indices of the various crystal planes (orientations) in the sample, obtaining the lattice constants of the crystal structures present in the material and estimating the sizes of the crystallites in the material. Equations (3.2) - (3.4) [1, 3] with Equation (3.1) are the relevant equations employed in the analysis of XRD results of crystalline materials such as semiconductors.

$$a = d\sqrt{h^2 + k^2 + l^2} \qquad (3.2)$$

$$D = \frac{k\lambda}{\beta \cos\theta} \qquad (3.3)$$

$$\beta = 4\varepsilon \tan\theta \qquad (3.4)$$

where a is the lattice constant, D is crystallite size, k is Scherer constant, β is full width at half maximum (FWHM) of the particular XRD peak (usually the most intense peak) under consideration and ε is strain in the crystal lattice. The FWHM is the width of the XRD peak (in radians) at half the peak intensity as shown in figure 3.3.

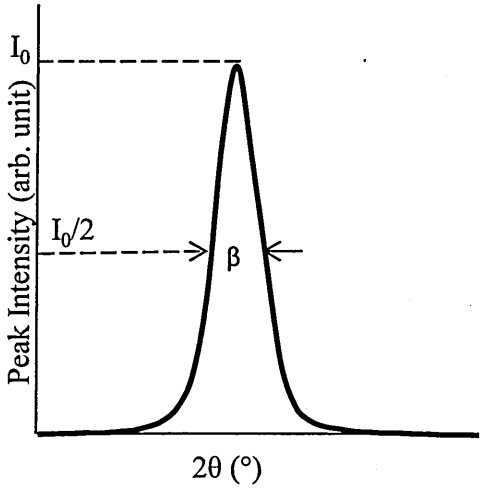


Figure 3.3: XRD peak showing FWHM.

The XRD equipment used in the project reported in this thesis was the Philips X'Pert Pro diffractometer (Philips Analytical, Almelo, the Netherlands) with Cu-Kα and excitation wavelength of 1.5406 Å at source tension and current of 40 kV and 40 mA respectively. However, another technique that is used for studying the structure of materials (crystalline and non-crystalline) is the transmission electron microscopy. In this case, the transmission electron microscope (TEM) is used in the diffraction mode instead of the image mode. In the image mode, it is used to obtain morphological information about the sample. A major requirement in the use of the TEM for obtaining diffraction patterns of atomic arrangement in a material is that the sample has to be very thin (typically of the order of 100 nm). This restriction in sample thickness is not encountered when using X-ray diffractometer. An example of electron diffraction patterns of a material obtained with TEM is shown in figure 3.4.

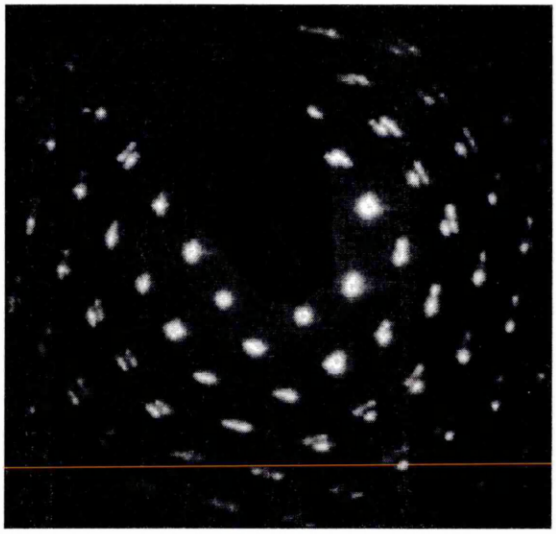


Figure 3.4: Electron diffraction pattern obtained with TEM [4].

3.2 Morphological characterisation

Morphological characterisation of semiconductors reveals the pattern of arrangement of grains in the sample as well as surface morphology of the sample. The size of the grains, the boundaries between them (grain boundaries) and the surface roughness are therefore known. These morphological characteristics are of importance in semiconductor devices fabrication. For instance in making metal contacts to semiconductor materials or devices, the nature (size) of the grain boundaries becomes important as large grain boundaries can result in short-circuit between the two metals on opposite sides of the device. Again proper coverage of the semiconductor surface by an evaporated metal contact or by another semiconductor grown on top of it depends on the surface roughness of the semiconductor substrate. A semiconductor with high surface roughness will require a thicker metal or semiconductor layer on top of it in order to completely cover the surface of the semiconductor substrate. A good knowledge of the nature and amount of grain boundaries in a semiconductor also helps to understand the extent of grain boundary scattering of charge carriers.

In carrying out morphological characterisation of semiconductors, atomic force microscopy (AFM), scanning electron microscopy (SEM) and transmission electron microscopy (TEM) are typically used. Whereas the AFM uses the force on a cantilever to produce images of the sample surface, both SEM and TEM use electrons to produce images of the samples surface being studied unlike ordinary microscopes where photons

(light) are rather used to form the images of the sample surface. All three microscopes however, have differences in their principles of operation as well as in versatility. For example, whereas the SEM is limited in resolution and versatility, the TEM is more versatile in both resolution and application [5]. These similarities and differences are highlighted in the next sub-sections.

3.2.1 Scanning electron microscopy (SEM)

Figure 3.5 illustrates the principle of operation of the SEM. The electron gun produces a beam of electrons (at voltages of 2 – 25 kV) which is focused on to the sample by means of magnetic lenses.

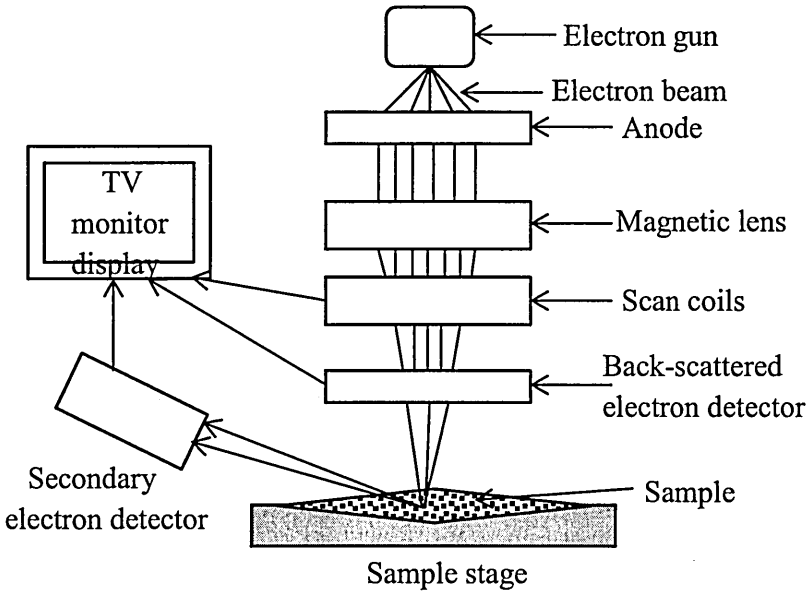


Figure 3.5: Schematic of the components and operating principle of scanning electron microscope.

The scanning coils help to deflect the electron beam in such a way that a raster scanning of the specimen is done across a rectangular area to produce an image of the sample surface on a screen. As the focused electron beam impinges on the specimen, a number of interactions take place between the incident electron beam and the specimen. These interactions result in the back scattering of some of the incident electrons as well as in the production of secondary electrons or even photons. These emitted electrons and photons are collected by various detectors and used to produce useful information about the material of the specimen. Among the information produced in this scanning process is an image of the sample surface. The level of interaction between the incident electrons and the sample material depends on the energy of the incident electrons [6].

With higher energy of the electron beam, the contrast of the resulting image improves [6]. The SEM can produce three dimensional images of the samples under study. The resolution of the SEM can reach (1 – 10) nm and the magnification can reach (10 - 500,000) [7, 8].

Figure 3.6 shows an example of image of surface morphology of CdS thin layer electrodeposited on transparent conducting oxide.

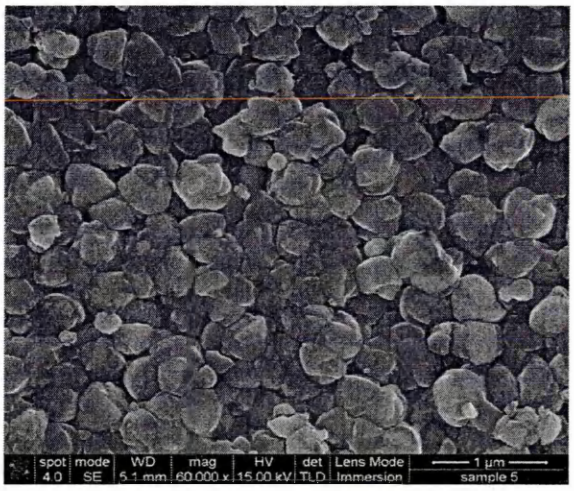


Figure 3.6: SEM image of the surface morphology of CdS thin film electrodeposited on glass/FTO substrate [Courtesy of Electron microscopy team of MERI, SHU].

The SEM image in figure 3.6 was obtained using the FEG NOVA NANO SEM machine (FEI Company, Holland) in the Materials and Engineering Research Institute (MERI) of Sheffield Hallam University (SHU), United Kingdom. This was also the principal SEM machine used for morphological characterisation of the semiconductor materials reported in this thesis. The major sample preparation for SEM measurement involves getting the sample rid of water and making sure that the sample is electrically conductive, since the machine uses vacuum condition as well as electrons for image production. In the case of a non-conductive sample, the sample is made conductive by sputtering a thin layer of gold on it. For the samples used in this project silver paint is used to connect the semiconductor layers to the metallic sample holder, through the insulating glass substrate, since the glass on which the FTO and the semiconductor samples were deposited is an insulator. This connection is made to prevent charging effect between the metallic sample holder and the semiconductor in which the insulating glass will eventually acts as a dielectric material. Other sample preparation procedures can be found in the literature [9].

3.2.2 Transmission Electron Microscopy (TEM)

In some ways, the TEM is similar to the SEM. However, the major difference lies in the energy of the electron beam which is typically higher for the TEM (of the order of 50 – 400 kV) compared to the SEM. For this reason and for the small thickness of the sample (~100 nm), the sample under investigation is partly transparent to this electron beam and partly scatters electrons in the beam. The emergent (transmitted and scattered) electron beam therefore carries some information about the internal structure, chemical composition, as well as the morphology of the sample. TEM has better resolution (about 0.5 Å) and magnification (of over 50 million times) than SEM [10].

Figure 3.7 shows the schematic of the operating principle of the TEM. The TEM eliminates the scan coil present in the SEM. For this reason, TEM does not produce images by scanning with a focused electron beam like the SEM. It rather produces images by illuminating the whole sample. The emergent electron beams (both scattered and un-scattered) are projected on the screen by means of the projector lens to produce the image. Two basic operation modes are therefore available to the TEM. These are the diffraction mode (in which a diffraction pattern of atomic arrangement in the sample is produced) and the image mode (in which the image of the morphology of the sample is produced). The TEM is therefore more versatile than the SEM as mentioned earlier since it can be used in addition to study the arrangement of atoms in the sample [11 - 13].

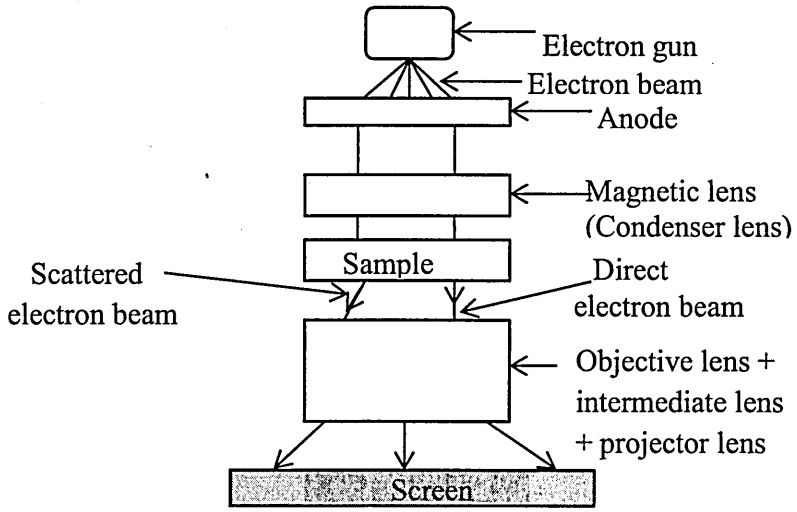


Figure 3.7: Schematic of the operating principle of the TEM.

3.2.3 Atomic force microscopy (AFM)

Atomic force microscopy (AFM) is another techniques used to study the surface morphology (topography) of thin films as well as other materials. It has high magnification up to the order of 10^8 and a resolution up to about 0.05 Å so that it can measure even in atomic scale [14]. These magnification and resolution are better than those of the SEM and TEM. As an additional advantage, the AFM can be used to produce 3-dimensional image of the surface of the sample. It does not require any vacuum environment for its operation. In other words, it operates in normal atmosphere and even in liquid environment, especially when used for imaging biological specimen. It requires little or no sample preparation and can image both conductive and non-conductive samples. There is no radiation damage to the sample due to high energy electron beam unlike the case of TEM where high-energy electron beams are used to bombard the sample [14]. Figure 3.8 shows the schematic and basic operating principle of the atomic force microscope.

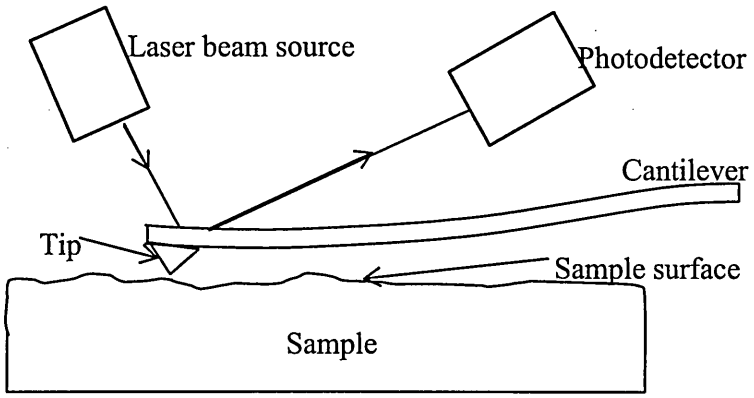


Figure 3.8: Schematic of the basic operating principle of the atomic force microscope.

During the AFM scan of a sample, the tip attached to the cantilever moves over the surface of the sample. Attractive and repulsive forces between atoms in the tip and atoms in the surface of the sample deflect the cantilever, hence the name atomic force microscopy. The deflection of the cantilever causes the reflection of a laser beam incident on the back of the cantilever. The reflected laser beam is then captured by a photodetector which sends the signal to the data processing unit of the system from where an image of the topography of the sample is produced. In summary therefore, AFM uses the force exerted on a cantilever to produce images whereas SEM and TEM use electrons to produce images.

The AFM has three different modes of operation. These modes are; contact mode, non-contact mode and tapping mode [14]. In the contact mode, the cantilever tip (probe) makes direct and steady contact with the surface of the sample being scanned. As the scanning proceeds, the cantilever deflection is maintained at constant level by a feedback loop resulting in the scanner moving vertically in order to maintain a constant force on the sample surface. The vertical movement of the scanner is then converted to a signal from which the image of the topography of the sample is produced [14]. The contact mode is most appropriately used for hard surface.

In the non-contact mode, the cantilever is vibrated vertically at a frequency slightly higher than its resonant frequency. The amplitude of the vibration however, is within few nanometres. The amplitude of vibration or the phase shift between the resonance frequency of the cantilever and its actual frequency of vibration is maintained at a constant value by the feedback mechanism while scanning the sample surface. The force that maintains this constancy is used to produce the topographic image of the sample surface [14].

In the tapping mode, the cantilever is oscillated at its resonance frequency and at the same time the tip gently taps the surface of the sample during the scanning process. As the cantilever tip moves up and down over the sample surface, the electrostatic force between the tip and the sample surface fluctuates to and fro, resulting to fluctuation in the amplitude of the oscillation of the cantilever. The feedback loop tends to keep this fluctuation in amplitude constant by moving the scanner up and down, and this is used to produce the image of the sample topography [14]. The vibration modes (non-contact mode and tapping mode) normally produce the highest AFM image resolutions [14]. With the AFM image, the grain sizes as well as the surface roughness of a sample can be determined. Other images that can be obtained with the AFM include phase images, electrical potential images, electrical conductivity mapping, ferroelectric and piezoelectric responses [14].

3.3 Compositional characterisation

Some properties of many compound semiconductors depend largely on the elemental (or atomic) composition of those semiconductors. As an example, the electrical conductivity type of CdTe is seriously affected by the amounts Cd and Te atoms in the material. A CdTe sample with higher Te content than Cd (Te-rich CdTe) naturally exhibits p-type electrical conductivity whereas a CdTe material with higher Cd

content than Te (Cd-rich CdTe) exhibits n-type electrical conductivity. A stoichiometric CdTe with equal amounts of Cd and Te shows intrinsic (i-type) conductivity. On the other hand a semiconductor like CdS has no such composition-dependence of electrical conductivity type. As a result, CdS always naturally has n-type conductivity no matter the amounts of Cd and S in it. For reasons such as this, it becomes important to know the exact or at least, the approximate atomic composition of these semiconductor materials in order to use them properly for specific applications. In carrying out compositional analysis of semiconductors, a number of techniques are used. These mainly include X-ray fluorescence (XRF) [15, 16], energy dispersive X-rays (EDX) [17], X-ray photoelectron spectroscopy (XPS) [18], secondary ion mass spectroscopy (SIMS) [19], Rutherford back scattering spectroscopy (RBS) [16, 17] and Auger electron spectroscopy (AES) [17, 18]. In this research project however, only EDX was used for compositional characterisation of the electrodeposited semiconductors due to unavailability and lack of easy access to other techniques.

3.3.1 X-ray fluorescence (XRF)

When a high-energy X-ray is incident on the atom of an element, an electron can be ejected from an inner shell of this atom thus rendering the atom unstable. In order to return to stability, an electron from an outer energy shell can fall into this lower energy level electron vacancy to occupy it, thereby losing the excess energy in form of X-ray photon. This manner of production of radiation (light) is called X-ray fluorescence. The XRF technique is based on this principle. The wavelength of this emitted radiation is characteristic of the atoms of the particular element involved and is related to the atomic number, Z of the element according to Equation (3.5) [2].

$$\frac{1}{\lambda} = K(Z - \sigma)^2 \qquad (3.5)$$

where K is a constant depending on the spectral series and σ is a shielding constant whose value is < 1.

The emitted wavelengths therefore indicate the elements present. The XRF system uses computer programs to plot the wavelength dispersion of these emitted radiations and therefore identify the various elements in the sample being studied. The intensity of the spectral lines actually shows the amount (concentration) of atoms of each element present. In this way, a quantitative mapping of the atomic composition of the elements making up a test sample is obtained. Figure 3.9 illustrates the basic principles of X-ray

fluorescence. The energy (ΔE) of the emitted X-ray photon is related to its wavelength by Equations (3.6) and (3.7) [2].

$$\lambda = \frac{12.4}{\Delta E} \tag{3.6}$$

where

$$\Delta E = E_1 - E_0 \tag{3.7}$$

where E_0 and E_1 are the corresponding energies of the K and L shells as shown in figure 3.9.

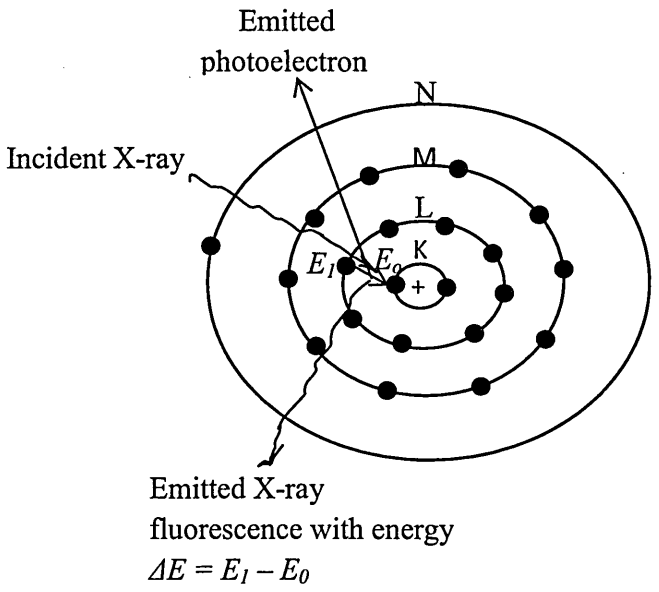


Figure 3.9: Illustration of the basic principle of X-ray fluorescence.

3.3.2 Energy dispersive X-ray (EDX)

The EDX process is very similar to the XRF process. The major difference is that, whereas the incident beam in the XRF is an X-ray beam, the incident beam in the EDX is an electron beam. It is for this particular reason that the EDX detector is usually attached to the SEM system so that common source of electron beam is used for both operations. Again the emitted characteristic X-rays are used to generate an energy dispersion spectrum of atoms of the elements in the sample by means of the software programs incorporated into the equipment. From this spectrum the approximate atomic composition of the sample can be obtained. In addition to the X-rays produced in the

EDX process, a continuum of white light and other radiations are also produced [20]. This actually causes interference when determining the atomic composition of the specimen. For this reason, the EDX technique is not as accurate as the XRF techniques for quantitative analysis of atomic composition [20]. All EDX measurements reported in this thesis were carried out using EDX detector (Oxford Instruments, UK) attached to an FEG NOVA NANO SEM equipment (FEI Company, The Netherlands).

3.3.3 Auger electron spectroscopy (AES)

In the XRF and EDX processes described above, the emitted X-ray photon can eventually have energy higher than the binding energy of an electron in an outer shall. The interaction of this photon with an electron in such outer shell can in turn result to the ejection of the outer shell electron from the atom. The resulting atom therefore has two holes each from a different orbital. This electron ejected from the outer orbital is known as Auger electron and the phenomenon is called the Auger effect [21].

The Auger electrons can be detected and valuable information about the composition of the sample extracted from them. AES is usually applied in surface analysis of samples [21, 22] and it has the capacity to detect all the chemical elements except hydrogen and helium [22].

3.3.4 X-ray photoelectron spectroscopy (XPS)

Just like AES, XPS is also a surface analysis technique for determining the elemental composition of the surface of solid samples [23]. It is however more accurate than AES in providing information on the chemical composition of materials [23]. XPS is also based on the principle of ejection of core level electrons from the sample by incident X-ray photons. However, unlike in the AES, it is these primary emitted photoelectrons that are detected and analysed to obtain information about the chemical composition of the specimen [24]. The information obtained from the emitted electrons is used by computer programs to construct an energy dispersion spectrum of the sample surface. The intensities of the spectral lines (peaks) are a measure of the atomic concentration of the elements present in the sample. The energy axis of the spectrum represents the binding energies of the various emitted core level electrons which are characteristic of the respective elements present. XPS has wide range of application in the thin film industry [24, 25].

3.3.5 Rutherford back scattering spectroscopy (RBS)

Rutherford back scattering involves the bombardment of a sample with a beam of energetic ions (usually He^{2+} or H^{+}), some of which get scattered back by atoms in the sample [26]. Energies of the backscattered ions are used to obtain information about the chemical composition of the sample. Just as in the XPS and AES, an energy dispersion of the backscattered ions can be constructed from which specific chemical elements making up the sample can be identified using the positions of the peaks on the energy axis. The peak intensities again give the relative concentration of the atoms of each element. The RBS can reach depth resolution of about one monolayer [26]. Figure 3.10 illustrates the basic principle of Rutherford back scattering.

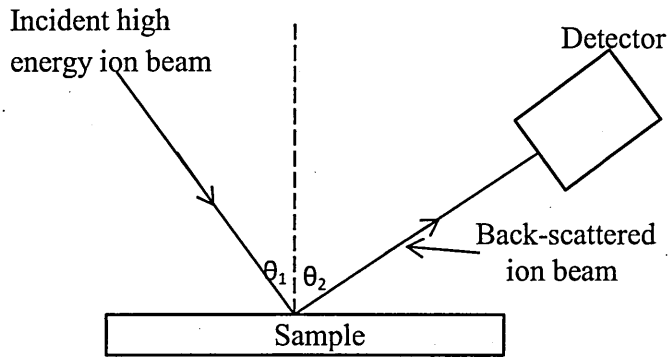


Figure 3.10: Illustration of the basic principle of the RBS technique.

3.3.6 Secondary ions mass spectroscopy (SIMS)

In SIMS technique, a focused ion beam is used to sputter the surface of the sample. In the process, secondary ions are ejected. These secondary ions are then collected and analysed using a mass spectrometer in order to obtain useful information about the elemental composition of the sample [27, 28]. As the sputtering of the sample proceeds, a depth profile is obtained. Information can then be obtained about the elemental composition of the sample as a function of the sputtered depth. This is particularly useful in the study of intermixing/inter-diffusion of atoms in multilayer thin film structures [29].

It is important at this point to mention that, the probing depth of each of the above discussed techniques in sections 3.3.1 to 3.3.6 depends on factors such as the energy of the probing electrons or ions, and the nature of the material under study.

3.4 Electrical characterisation

The electrical properties of semiconductors are extremely important in the fabrication of semiconductor devices, as they largely control the behaviour of such devices. For examples, the speed of switching devices depends on the charge carrier mobility whereas the storage capacity of memory devices depends largely on the proper capacitive behaviour of such devices [30]. Again, the conductivity type of semiconductor materials are extremely important in deciding the types of junctions that will exist in devices made with such semiconductors. This section therefore discusses the common techniques used in determining the electrical properties that characterise semiconductor materials.

3.4.1 Direct current (DC) conductivity measurement

Current-Voltage (I-V) characterisation is used principally to determine the electrical conductivity (σ) and resistivity (ρ) of semiconductor materials by applying Ohm's law. In order to do this, two ohmic contacts must be made to the semiconductor. Varying DC voltages are then applied across the two terminals in both directions and the corresponding DC currents flowing through the material are recorded using an ammeter. Figure 3.11 illustrates the principle of this process.

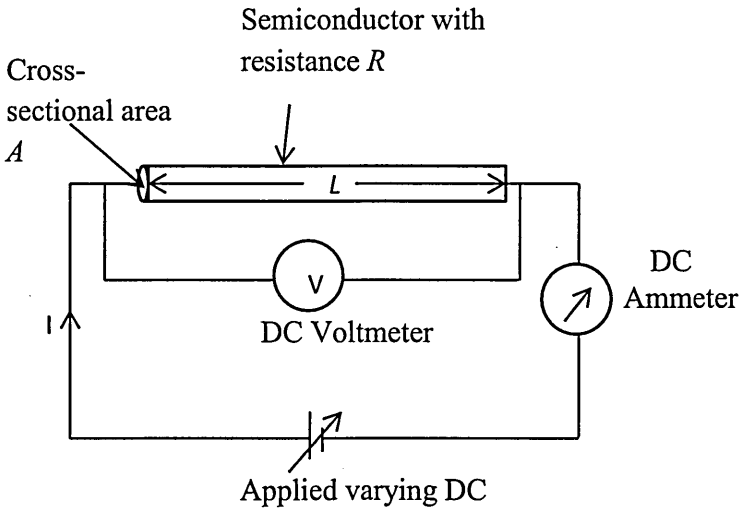


Figure 3.11: Schematic of the circuit arrangement to illustrate I-V measurement of a semiconductor with resistance, R.

A graph of current vs. voltage for the arrangement in figure 3.11 gives a straight line, the slope of which is used to determine the resistance of the semiconductor by applying Ohm's law. All I-V measurements reported in this thesis were carried out using a computerized Keithley 619 Electrometer/Multimeter (Keithley Instuments Inc., OH, USA). Figure 3.12 shows a typical I-V characteristic of a semiconductor for the determination of resistance. Equation (3.8) gives the resistance (R) of the semiconductor as well as its resistivity (ρ) which is the resistance per unity length per unit cross-sectional area.

$$R = \frac{\Delta V}{\Delta I} = \rho \frac{L}{A} \tag{3.8}$$

where L and A are the thickness and cross-sectional area of the semiconductor respectively, as shown in figure 3.11.

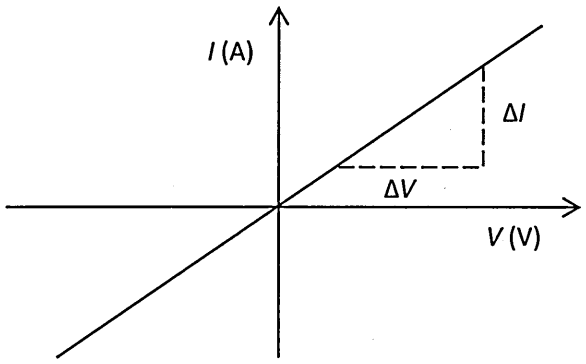


Figure 3.12: Typical I-V characteristic of a semiconductor for the determination of its resistance.

Equations (3.9) and (3.10) [30] are then used to obtain the resistivity and conductivity of the material respectively.

$$\rho = \frac{RA}{L} \tag{3.9}$$

$$\sigma = \frac{1}{\rho} \tag{3.10}$$

3.4.2 Hall Effect measurement

The Hall Effect technique is used to determine the conductivity type of semiconductors as well as to obtain their carrier concentration and carrier mobility. It is

principally based on the Lorentzian force on a charge carrier flowing in a semiconductor confined in a magnetic field [30].

Consider a piece of semiconductor with a current (I) flowing along it in the x-direction (from left to right). If an external magnetic field vector $\boldsymbol{B}$ is applied perpendicular to the direction of current flow in the z-direction (upward) as shown in figure 3.13, then a Hall voltage will develop along the y-axis. Now if an n-type semiconductor is used, the electrons are pushed towards the end of the semiconductor (towards the reader) setting up an electric field $\boldsymbol{E}_y$ also towards the reader. A Hall voltage V_H therefor develops in the direction perpendicular to I and $\boldsymbol{B}$. If a p-type semiconductor is used, the holes are still pushed towards the end of the semiconductor (towards the reader) but an electric field $\boldsymbol{E}_y$ is set up into the paper which in turn sets up Hall voltage with an opposite sign to that due to the n-type semiconductor. From the Hall voltage data obtained and the known values of the magnetic field intensity and the applied current, the Hall mobility, carrier concentration and conductivity type of the particular semiconductor involved can be obtained using Equations (3.11) - (3.17) [30].

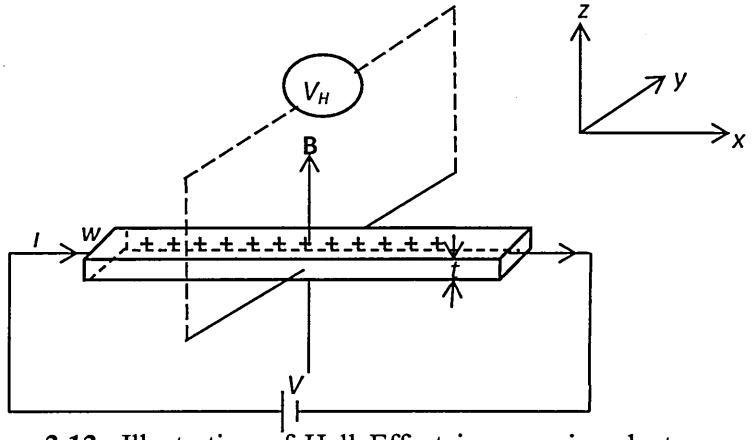


Figure 3.13: Illustration of Hall Effect in a semiconductor carrying a current I in a magnetic field $\boldsymbol{B}$ perpendicular to the direction of current flow. A Hall voltage V_H is developed perpendicular to I and $\boldsymbol{B}$.

$$n = -\frac{r_H}{R_H q} \tag{3.11}$$

$$p = \frac{r_H}{R_H q} \tag{3.12}$$

where R_H is the Hall coefficient (which is positive for p-type material and negative for n-type material) and q is electronic charge. The constant r_H is the Hall factor given by Equation (3.13).

$$r_H = \frac{\langle \tau^2 \rangle}{\langle \tau \rangle^2} \quad (3.13)$$

where τ is the mean free time between collisions.

The Hall coefficient can be obtained from the measured Hall voltage, applied current, applied magnetic field and thickness of the semiconductor used according to Equation (3.14).

$$R_H = \frac{V_H}{J_X B_z t} \quad (3.14)$$

where J_X is the magnitude of x-component of the applied current density, B_z is the z-component of the applied magnetic field and t is the thickness of the sample.

The conductivity (σ) is obtained from the applied current density and electric field by Equation (3.15).

$$\sigma = \frac{J_X}{E_X} \quad (3.15)$$

Then the Hall mobility (μ_H) is obtained from Equation (3.16).

$$\mu_H = |R_H|\sigma \quad (3.16)$$

The drift mobility (μ) is related to the Hall mobility by Equation (3.17).

$$\mu_H = r_H \mu \quad (3.17)$$

By combining Equations (3.10) and (3.16), the resistivity can be obtained. An alternative method for measuring the resistivity is the four- point probe or Van der pauw technique as described elsewhere [31, 32].

3.4.3 Photoelectrochemical (PEC) cell measurement

The Hall Effect technique discussed above for determining the conductivity type of semiconductors requires that the semiconductor specimen be alone or, if a mechanical support is needed, the semiconductor be deposited on a non-conducting substrate. In the fabrication of thin film solar cells using electrodeposition technique, the semiconductor layers are usually grown on a transparent conducting oxide (TCO) substrate which serves both as a front ohmic contact and a window for light to pass into the cell. In most cases, it is extremely difficult to detach the semiconductor layer from

the TCO substrate in order to carry out Hall Effect measurements. It therefore becomes almost impossible to carry out Hall Effect measurements on these layers since the applied electrical current will always tend to leak out through the conductive path of least resistance. For this reason, the PEC cell measurement becomes the only alternative for the determination of the electrical conductivity types of these semiconductors grown on conducting substrates [33].

The PEC cell technique is based on the formation of a solid (semiconductor)/liquid (electrolyte) junction when a semiconductor is brought into intimate contact with a suitable electrolyte. A Schottky type potential barrier is formed at the semiconductor/electrolyte interface and the direction of band bending in the semiconductor depends on the electrical conductivity type of the semiconductor. Figure 3.14 shows the formation and directions of band bending in n-type and p-type semiconductors in contact with a suitable electrolyte [34]. The voltage across the TCO and the carbon counter electrode is recorded under dark condition using a voltmeter. The system is then illuminated using white light and voltage across the two terminals are recorded again. The difference between the voltage under illumination (V_L) and that under dark condition (V_D) gives the PEC signal. The sign of the PEC signal is then used to determine the conductivity type of the semiconductor involved. n-type and p-type semiconductors have opposite PEC signals for the same electrolyte. It is important to point out that the electrolyte used for PEC should be maintained at the same concentration and pH for any time it is used to avoid error and the system should be calibrated before use, using semiconductors with known conductivity types.

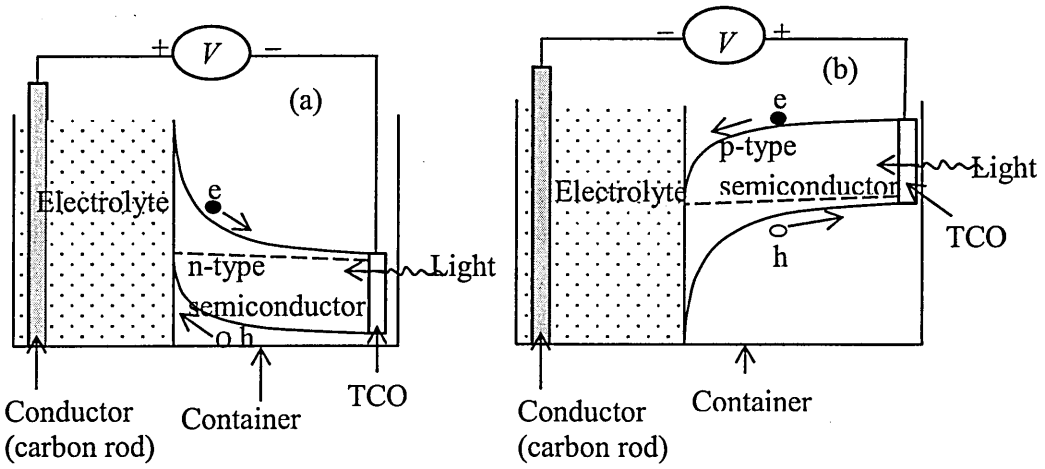


Figure 3.14: Band bending and depletion region formation in PEC cell for (a) n-type semiconductor and (b) p-type semiconductor.

If an n-type semiconductor has a negative PEC signal for any given electrolyte, then a p-type semiconductor will have a positive PEC signal for the same electrolyte. This is because these two semiconductors have band bending in opposite directions when in contact with the electrolyte as illustrated in figure (3.14). The magnitude of the PEC signal gives an indication of the suitability of the doping concentration of the semiconductor. Large PEC signals indicate doping concentration that is moderate [33]. A highly doped semiconductor will have low PEC signal. If a metal or an insulator is used in place of the semiconductor, zero PEC will be registered in both cases as there is no band bending associated with these types of materials. The PEC measurements reported in this thesis were carried out using aqueous solution of 0.1M $Na_2S_2O_3$ as an electrolyte and a digital voltmeter.

3.5 Optical characterisation

A good knowledge of the optical properties of the semiconductors used in solar cell fabrication is of paramount importance as a solar cell is essentially an optoelectronic device. Two major semiconductor layers employed in the fabrication of thin film solar cells are the window layer and the absorber layer. These are so-called because of the part they play in the solar cell when light is incident on it. The window layer basically acts as a "window" through which light (photons) enters the active junction or junctions of the solar cell. Its optical properties should therefore reflect this function namely; it should have high transparency (transmittance), low absorbance and low reflectance. On the other hand, very high absorbance and nil transmittance are desirable in the absorber layer whose function is mainly to absorb the incident light and create electron-hole pairs. In fact the amount of photocurrent produced by a solar cell is a strong function of these parameters. It therefore becomes imperative that these semiconductors are properly characterised for their optical properties [35].

3.5.1 Spectrophotometry

When light is incident on a semiconductor, part of the light is absorbed by the semiconductor, while the remaining portion is either reflected (scattered) at the semiconductor surface or transmitted through the semiconductor and emerges on the opposite side. In any case, the processes involved (absorption, reflection and

transmission) depend on the optical properties of the semiconductor material under study.

In determining the absorbance of a semiconductor material using a spectrophotometer, a light of known intensity (I_0) is directed onto the semiconductor and a detector behind it records the intensity (I) of the transmitted light. From these two intensities, the fraction of the incident light absorbed by the material as well as the amount reflected back at the surface are determined using appropriate equations [1, 36 - 38]. The transmitted intensity is related to the incident intensity according to Equation (3.18).

$$I(d) = I_0 \exp(-\alpha d) \tag{3.18}$$

where d is distance into the semiconductor layer to which the light travels. This represents the thickness of the semiconductor. The constant, α is the absorption coefficient of the material and determines the rate at which the semiconductor absorbs light as it travels through it.

The ratio of the transmitted intensity to the incident intensity defines the transmittance (T) of the material according to Equation (3.19).

$$\frac{I}{I_0} = T \tag{3.19}$$

The transmittance is then related to the absorbance by Equation (3.20).

$$A = \log_{10}\left(\frac{I_0}{I}\right) = \log_{10}\left(\frac{1}{T}\right) \tag{3.20}$$

The reflectance R of the material is obtained from Equation (3.21).

$$R = \frac{(n-1)^2}{(n+1)^2} \tag{3.21}$$

where n is the real part of the complex refractive index (N) of semiconductor material. N is also given by Equation (3.22)

$$N = n + iK \tag{3.22}$$

where K is the imaginary part of the refractive index known as the extinction coefficient. K actually determines the absorption coefficient according to Equation (3.23)

$$\alpha = \frac{4\pi K}{\lambda} \tag{3.23}$$

where λ is the wavelength of the incident light.

The complex dielectric constant (ϵ) of the semiconductor is related to the extinction coefficient by Equation (3.24).

$$\epsilon = (n + iK)^2 = \epsilon_r + \epsilon_i \tag{3.24}$$

where ϵ_r and ϵ_i are the real and imaginary parts of the dielectric constant.

The absorption coefficient is also related to the transmittance of the material and thickness according to Equation (3.25).

$$\alpha = -\frac{\ln T}{d} \tag{3.25}$$

α is also related to the energy ($h\nu$) of the incident light (photons) as well as to the energy bandgap of the semiconductor according to Tauc's equations given by Equations (3.26) and (3.27) for direct and indirect bandgap semiconductors respectively.

$$\alpha = \frac{C(h\nu - E_g)^{1/2}}{h\nu} \tag{3.26}$$

$$\alpha = \frac{C(h\nu - E_g)^{2}}{h\nu} \tag{3.27}$$

where C is a constant, E_g is the energy bandgap of the semiconductor, h is Planck's constant and ν is the frequency of the incident light.

In general, T, R and A are related by Equation (3.28).

$$T + R + A = 1 \tag{3.28}$$

The graph of $(\alpha h\nu)^2$ vs. $h\nu$ for equation (3.26) or the graph of $(\alpha h\nu)^{1/2}$ vs. $h\nu$ for equation (3.27) is used to obtain E_g by extrapolating the straight-line portion of the graph to the $h\nu$ axis. This optical characterisation technique was used in this research project for all the semiconductor layers grown and reported in this thesis. The equipment used for this was a Cary 50 Scan UV-Vis Spectrophotometer (Varian Australia, Pty. Ltd).

3.5.2 Raman spectroscopy

Raman spectroscopy is another optical analytical technique used in characterising semiconductors and materials in general [41, 39, 40]. It is used to identify the various vibrational modes of the molecules in a material by directing a strong beam of light (usually a laser) onto the sample.

In raman spectroscopy, the incident radiation creates a distortion in the electrons around the bonds in the molecules making up the sample. This creates a temporary polarisation of the molecules therefore inducing an instantaneous dipole moment in the molecules. As the bonds relax back to their normal states, the incident radiation is re-emitted by scattering, at different wavelengths from that of the incident radiation. This is known as raman shift and it depends on the structure (or chemical bonding) of the molecules producing it. This scattered radiation is therefore polarised with the degree of polarisation depending on the type of vibration of the molecule producing it. From the raman scattering therefore, information is obtained about the type of molecules (or bonds) present in the sample. The resulting raman spectrum is therefore used as a fingerprint for identifying materials [39]. The raman peak intensity mainly depends on the polarisability of the active species (molecules) in the sample. However, raman spectroscopy was not used in the research work reported in this thesis.

3.6 Defects characterisation

The presence and effects of defects in semiconductors cannot be over emphasised. This is because, defects play active role in carrier transport in semiconductor devices [42]. The presence of defect levels in the bandgap of semiconductors can be beneficial as well as detrimental in semiconductor devices [43]. For example, the presence of defect levels in some semiconductor materials helps in obtaining photoluminescence used in light emitting diodes [42, 44]. Also, the presence of defects (impurities) can be helpful in some photovoltaic devices [45, 46] contributing to impurity PV effect. On the other hand, the presence of certain defects in some semiconductors, have detrimental effects on the devices made with these materials. This is because these defect levels constitute trap centers for charge carriers in these devices [47].

Defect levels can be created in a semiconductor either by introducing impurities into the semiconductor [48] or as a result of native defects such as structural defects

(dislocation, vacancies, interstitials and stacking faults) [42, 49]. Various techniques are employed in studying and characterising defects in semiconductors. Some of these techniques are discussed in this section.

3.6.1 Photoluminescence (PL)

In photoluminescence (PL) a strong light source (usually a laser) is used to excite electrons from the valence band into the conduction band of a semiconductor. These electrons are then allowed to relax back into the valence band in which process light is emitted. The wavelength of the emitted light is used to determine the energy level to which the electrons relaxed back. If there are no defect levels in the bandgap of the semiconductor, the excited electrons fall back into the valence band and the energy of the luminescence produced corresponds to the energy bandgap of the semiconductor. If there exist defect levels in the bandgap of the material, some of the excited electrons will relax back into these defect levels as well and the energy of the luminescence produced represents the energy level of such defects [50]. In general, a photoluminescence spectrum of the sample is produced in the form of peak intensity vs. photon energy. The schematic of the photoluminescence principle and a typical photoluminescence spectrum are shown in figure 3.15.

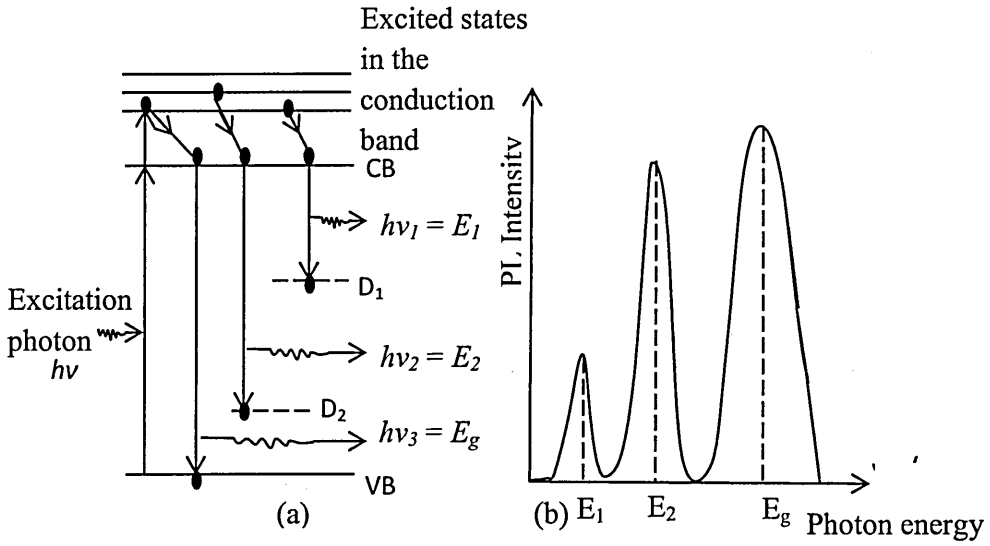


Figure 3.15: Schematic of (a) photoluminescence in a semiconductor showing electron excitation and defect levels D_1 and D_2, and (b) typical photoluminescence spectrum showing defect energy levels E_1 and E_2, and energy bandgap E_g of a semiconductor.

The PL peak intensity indicates the density of electrons that fall into the various levels, therefore indicating the density of the various defect levels in the semiconductor. In order to determine defect levels in semiconductors however, the photoluminescence spectroscopy is carried out at low temperatures [50] so that the defect levels are not saturated in order to be able to trap electrons.

3.6.2 Cathodoluminescence (CL)

Cathodoluminescence (CL) is similar to PL in its principle of operation in the sense that electrons are excited from the valence band into the conduction band of a semiconductor, and these electrons relax back to the valence band or defect levels to produce photons. However, the major difference lies in the way these electrons are excited. Whereas high-energy photons are used to excite these electrons in the PL process, high-energy electrons are used in the case of CL [51]. The CL detector is usually attached to SEM system which is the source of electron beam for the excitation [51]. One major advantage of CL over PL is that, in CL the incident electron beam penetrates deeper into the sample than does the photons in PL thus allowing for a more in-depth study of the luminescence properties of the sample [52]. The CL spectrum is constructed in the same way as the PL spectrum and defect analysis is carried out in a similar way [52].

3.6.3 Admittance spectroscopy (AS)

In admittance spectroscopy (AS), a Schottky barrier contact is normally made on one side of the semiconductor in order to make a diode with a depletion region. Then the complex admittance of the junction is measured as a function of various impurity levels in the bandgap of the semiconductor material [53]. The basic principle behind admittance spectroscopy recognises that, for a diode with healthy depletion region without impurity (defect levels), the capacitance of the junction depends on the dc bias voltage but is not affected by the frequency at which the measurement is made (even in the frequency ranges from below, 1 kHz to over 1 MHz) [54]. However, if impurity levels exist in the junction, these substantially affect the capacitance-frequency (C-F) response. This is because the impurities (traps) cause the movement of the Fermi level as they trap and un-trap charge carriers causing a fluctuation in the distribution of charges in the junction which in turn causes a variation in the capacitance and conductance of the junction as it returns to thermal equilibrium [53]. This is used to

produce peaks which can be associated with defect (impurity) levels in the material making up the Schottky junction.

In thermal admittance spectroscopy (TAS) which is a variant of AS, the capacitance and conductance of the junction are measured as functions of both frequency and temperature and these results are also used to observe the effects of both frequency and temperature on the capacitance and conductance. The results also show peaks which represent the various defect levels present in the material [55].

3.6.4 Deep level transient spectroscopy (DLTS)

Deep level transient spectroscopy (DLTS) is similar to admittance spectroscopy. The major difference however is that, whereas small ac-signal is used in AS measurements, voltage pulse is normally used while carrying out DLTS measurement [54]. However, DLTS is a high-frequency capacitance transient measurement technique. It produces a spectrum of a wide variety of trap centers in a semiconductor [56]. The spectrum produced in DLTS can have both positive and negative peaks thus indicating whether the defect (trap) level is closer to the valence band or to the conduction band. The peak intensity reflects the concentration or density of the defect level present [56].

In addition to the above defect characterization techniques, there are other techniques such as photo acoustic spectroscopy (PAS) and Schottky barrier measurements at metal/semiconductor interfaces. All these techniques detect very many defect levels in semiconductors, but only a few defects will dominate in controlling the final I-V characteristics of devices based on a particular semiconductor. Therefore, Schottky barrier measurements are the most appropriate for semiconductor devices, and this thesis discusses the Fermi level pinning situation detected in CdTe earlier in this programme [18, 33].

3.7 Conclusion

Various thin film semiconductor characterisation techniques are presented and discussed in this chapter. These techniques vary in their fundamental principles and in the particular properties or characteristics of the materials they are used to study. They generally range from structural characterisation to morphological, compositional, electrical, optical, as well as defect characterisation techniques. The importance of each technique in understanding the nature of semiconductor materials before fabricating devices with them were pointed out. Although many characterisation techniques are

available and were discussed, only a selected few were employed in characterising the semiconductor materials grown in the course of this research for obvious reasons such as availability, cost and time scale.

References

[1] C. Kittel, Introduction to Solid State Physics, 8th edition, *John Wiley & Sons, Inc., New Jersey, United States of America (2005).*

[2] R. Jenkins in *Encyclopedia of Analytical chemistry Edited by R.A Meyers, pp. 13269 - 13288 and published by John Wiley and Sons Ltd, Chichester, (2000).*

[3] A. L. Patterson, *Physical Review, 56 (1939) 978 – 982.*

[4] *http://lc.epfl.ch/files/content/sites/lc/files/downloads/Lectures/FMI/FMI_01d.pdf (retrieved 6/10/ 2013).*

[5] P. Fredrickx, J. Wouters and D. Schryvers, *Dyes in History and Archaeology, 19 (2003)137 – 143.*

[6] D. C. Joy and C. Joy, *Micron, 27 (3 – 4) (1996) 247 – 263.*

[7] A. Hessler-Wyser, *http://cime.epfl.ch/files/content/sites/cime2/files/shared/Files/Teaching/MSE_603_2011spring/Chapter%203%20-%20SEM.pdf (Retrieved 12/12/2013).*

[8] Wikipedia, *http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Scanning_electron_microscope (Retrieved 12/12/2013).*

[9] E. R. Fischer, B. T. Hansen, V. Nair, F. H. Hoyt, and D. W. Dorward, *Curr Protoc Microbiol. Author manuscript; available in PMC May, 2013. doi:10.1002/9780471729259.mc02b02s25.*

[10] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Electron_microscope (Retrieved 12/12/2013).

[11] L. A. Bendersky, B. Burton and K. Wang, *Physical Review B, 82 (2010) 144111-1 – 144111-7.*

[12] Y. Ikuhara, *Journal of Electron Microscopy 60(Supplement 1): S173–S188 (2011) doi: 10.1093/jmicro/dfr049.*

[13] D. S. Su and S. Wei, *Appl. Phys. Lett., 74 (17) (1999) 2483 – 2485.*

[14] P. E. West, *Introduction to atomic force microscopy: theory, practice, applications, http://bitc2-preview.sr.unh.edu/TRC/REFERENCES/AFM/AFM_TheoryPracticeApplications_TEXT.pdf*

[15] F. Fauzi, D. G. Diso, O. K. Echendu, V. Patel, Y. Purandare, R. Burton and I. M. Dharmadasa, *Semicond. Sci. Technol. 28 (2013) (10pp).*

[16] A. Raulo, M. Sowinska, G. Hennard, L. Campajola, D. Marano, G. Paternoster and E. Perillo, *IEEE Transactions on Nuclear Science, 59 (4) (2012) 1491 – 1496.*

[17] W. Bohne, J. Rohrich, A. Schopke, B. Selle, I. Sieber, W. Fuhs , A. del Prado, E.

S. Andres , I. Martil and G. Gonzalez-Diaz, *Nuclear Instruments and Methods in Physics Research B, 217 (2004) 237 – 245.*

[18] I. M. Dharmadasa, *Prog. Crystal Growth and Charact. 36 (4) (1998) 249 – 290.*

[19] G. Guryanov, T.P. St. Clair, R. Bhat, C. Caneau, S. Nikishin, B. Borisov and A. Budrevich, *Applied Surface Science, 252 (2006) 7208 – 7210.*

[20] Energy-dispersive X-ray microanalysis: An Introduction, Edited by Douglas Vaughan, *NORAN Instruments, Middleton, United Kingdom (1999).*

[21] J. T. Grant, *Applications of Surface Science, 13 (1982) 35 – 62.*

[22] T. W. Haas and J. T. Grant, *Applications of Surface Science, 2 (1979) 322 – 334.*

[23] M. P. Seah, I. S. Gilmore and S. J. Spencer, *Journal of Electron Spectroscopy and Related Phenomena, 120 (2001) 93 – 111.*

[24] C. J. Powell and A. Jablonski, *Journal of Electron Spectroscopy and Related Phenomena, 178 – 179 (2010) 331 – 346.*

[25] C. R. Brundle, G. Conti and Paul Mack, *Journal of Electron Spectroscopy and Related Phenomena, 178 – 179 (2010) 433 – 448.*

[26] K. Kimura, K. Ohshima, K. Nakajima, Y. Fujii, M. Mannami and H.-J. Gossmann, *Nuclear Instruments and Methods in Physics Research B, 99 (1995) 472 – 475.*

[27] N. Winograd, Z. Postawa, J. Cheng, C. Szakal, J. Kozole and B. J. Garrison, *Applied Surface Science, 252 (2006) 6836 – 6843.*

[28] en.wikipedia.org/wiki/secondary_ion_mass_spectrometry (retrieved 10/12/2013).

[29] A. Chirilă, D. Guettler, P. Bloesch, S. Nishiwaki, S. Seyrling, S. Buecheler, R. Verma, F. Pianezzi,Y. E. Romanyuk, G. Bilger, R. Ziltener, D. Bremaud, and A. N. Tiwari, Optimization of composition grading in Cu(In,Ga)Se_2 for flexible solar cells and modules, *IEEE, 978-1-4244-5892-9/10/$26.00 ©2010 IEEE.*

[30] S. M. Sze and K. K. Ng, Physics of Semiconductor Devices, 3rd edition, *John Wiley & Sons, Inc., New Jersey, United States of America (2007).*

[31] R. Hall, *J. SCI. INSTRUM., 44 (1967) 53 – 54.*

[32] H. Castro, J. Galvis and S. Castro, *IEEE Transactions on instrumentation and measurement, 60 (1) (2011) 198 – 205.*

[33] I. M. Dharmadasa, Advances in Thin-Film Solar Cells, *Pan Stanford Publishing Pte. Ltd, Boulevard, Singapore, (2012).*

[34] R. van de Krol, Chapter 2, Principles of photoelectrochemical cells, in Photoelectrochemical hydrogen production, *Electronic Materials: Science and Technology, vol. 102 (2012) 13 - 67,* www.springer.com/.../9781461413790-

c1.pdf.

[35] O. K. Echendu and I. M. Dharmadasa, Effects of thickness and annealing on the optoelectronic properties of electrodeposited ZnS thin films for photonic devices application, *J. Elect. Materi., (DOI) 10.1007/s11664-013-2943-y.*

[36] R. F. Shaw, W. Y. Liang and A. D. Yoffe *J. Non- Cryst, Solids* 4 (1970) 29 - 42.

[37] M. Janai, D. D. Allred, D. C. Booth and B. D. Seraphin *Solar Energy Materials* 1 (1979) 11 - 27.

[38] Y. P. V. Subbaiah, P. Prathap and K. T. R. Reddy *Appl. Surf. Sci.* 253, 2409-2415 (2006).

[39] C. V. Raman and K. S. Krishnan, *Roy. Soc. Proc. A, 122 (789) (1929) 23 – 35.*

[40] M. Abdulkbadar and B. Thomas, *Nanostrctured Materials, 5 (3) (1995) 289 – 298.*

[41] K. K. Nanda, S. N. Sarangi, S. N. Sahu, S. K. Deb and S. N. Behera, *Physica B, 262 (1999) 31 – 39.*

[42] M. A. Reshchikova and H. Morkoç, *J. Appl. Phys. 97 (2005) 061301-1 – 061301-88.*

[43] H. J. Queisser and E. E. Haller, *Science, 281 (1998) 945 – 950.*

[44] R. Liu, A. Bell, F. A. Ponce, C. Q. Chen, J. W. Yang, and M. A. Khan, *Appl. Phys. Lett. 86 (2005) 021908-1 – 021908-3.*

[45] I. M. Dharmadasa, O. Elsherif and G. J. Tolan, *Journal of Physics: Conference Series 286 (2011) 012041. doi:10.1088/1742-6596/286/1/012041.*

[46] A. S. Brown and M. A. Green, *J. Appl. Phys., 92 (3) (2002) 1329 – 1336.*

[47] I. M. Dharmadasa, G. J. Tolan and M. Cazaux, *Semicond. Sci. Technol. 23 (2008) 035023 (10pp).*

[48] N. D. Cuong and J. Blair, *J. Appl. Phys., 37 (1966) 1660 – 1669.*

[49] J. Neugebauer and C. G. Van de Walle, *Appl. Phys. Lett., 69 (4) (1996) 503 – 505.*

[50] M. P. Vecchi, J. Ramos and W. Giriat, *Solid-State Electronics, 21 (1978) 1609 – 1612.*

[51] P. R. Edwards and R. W. Martin, *Semicond. Sci. Technol., 26 (2011) 064005 (8pp).*

[52] M. V. Zamoryanskaya, Ya. V. Domracheva, A. A. Shakhmin, D. B. Shustov, A. N. Trofimov and S. G. Konnikov, *Physica B, 404 (2009) 5042 – 5044.*

[53] D. L. Losee, *J. Appl. Phys., 46 (5) (1975) 2204 – 2214.*

[54] M. Burgelman and P. Nollet, *Solid State Ionics, 176 (2005) 2171 – 2175.*

[55] R. A. Enzenroth, K. L. Barth and W. S. Sampath, *J. Phys. Chem. Solids, 66 (2005) 1883 – 1886.*

[56] D. V. Lang, *J. Appl. Phys., 45 (7) (1974) 3023 – 3032.*

4.0 Introduction

Chapter 3 presented a review of the various techniques used in characterising semiconductor materials. The ultimate aim of growing semiconductors is to use them in fabricating semiconductor devices, and the basic building block of any semiconductor device is the diode. The solar cell is therefore essentially a diode. In order to characterise these devices in general, two major techniques are used. These are current-voltage (I-V) technique and capacitance-voltage (C-V) technique [1 - 4]. These two techniques characterise the current and capacitance responses of the devices when external voltage bias is applied. For a solar cell however, an additional technique is involved, and this is spectral response technique. This is used to characterise the charge carrier collection behaviour of the solar cell over a given range of photon wavelength or photon energy [5, 6]. This chapter therefore discusses these three major device characterisation techniques bearing the solar cell in mind.

4.1 Current-Voltage (I-V) characterisation

The I-V characterisation shows how the current through a diode responds to applied bias voltage. Figure 4.1 shows the equivalent circuit of a simple diode.

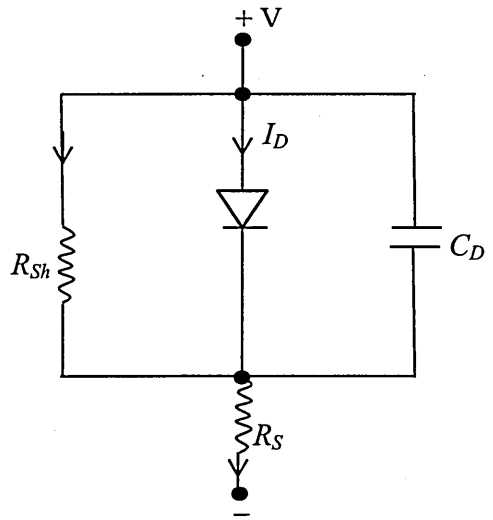


Figure 4.1: Equivalent circuit of a diode showing shunt resistant (R_{sh}), series resistance (R_s) and depletion capacitance (C_D).

The I-V characterisation of a diode in general only reflects the effects of R_s and R_{sh}. The effect of C_D is only seen in a capacitance-voltage measurement. The equations

governing the behaviour of a diode are presented in Appendix II. Some of these equations will however be re-presented in this chapter specifically for solar cells with the relevant modifications. As mentioned in Chapter 3, all I-V measurements carried out in this work were done using a computerised Keithley 619 Electrometer/Multimeter (Keithley Instruments Inc., OH, USA).

4.1.1 I-V Characteristics under dark condition

Under dark condition (i.e. without illumination), the I-V characteristics of a diode in general, can be presented in log-linear form or in linear-linear form. In the log-linear form, the current through the diode is presented in logarithmic scale while the applied bias voltage is presented in linear scale. Figure 4.2 shows typical log-linear I-V characteristics of a diode.

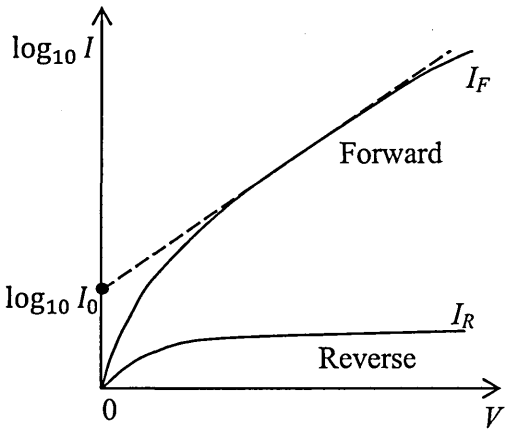


Figure 4.2: Typical log-linear I-V characteristics of a diode (not drawn to scale) showing both forward current (I_F) and reverse current (I_R). Here both forward and reverse characteristics are plotted to be in the same quadrant for convenience, by changing the sign of the reverse bias voltage from negative to positive.

Figure 4.2 is very useful in obtaining a number of parameters that characterise the diode under dark condition. The parameters that can be obtained from this figure include; diode rectification factor (*R.F.*), diode ideality factor (n), reverse saturation current (I_0) and potential barrier height (ϕ_B).

The *R.F.* is defined as the ratio of forward current to reverse current at a bias voltage of 1 V as shown in Equation (4.1).

$$R.F. \approx \left(\frac{I_F}{I_R}\right)_{V=1} \qquad (4.1)$$

The *R.F.* is a measure of the rectifying quality of the diode. A rectification factor of about three orders of magnitude ($R.F.\sim10^3$) is enough to make a good diode [7]. In order to obtain the diode ideality factor from figure 4.2, Equation (II.25) is used and is re-presented here as Equation (4.2) for convenience.

$$I = I_0\left[\exp\left(\frac{qV}{nkT}\right) - 1\right] \tag{4.2}$$

For an applied bias of $V \geq 0.75\ V$, the exponential term in Equation (4.2) becomes sufficiently large [7] so that

$$\exp\left(\frac{qV}{nkT}\right) \gg 1 \tag{4.3}$$

Then Equation (4.2) simplifies to Equation (4.4), thus

$$I = I_0 \exp\left(\frac{qV}{nkT}\right) \tag{4.4}$$

Taking the natural logarithm of both sides of Equation (4.4), and rearranging, yields Equation (4.5).

$$\ln I = \frac{qV}{nkT} + \ln I_0 \tag{4.5}$$

Re-writing Equation (4.5) in common logarithmic form for convenience then gives

$$0.434 \log_{10} I = \frac{qV}{nkT} + 0.434 \log_{10} I_0 \tag{4.6}$$

Dividing Equation (4.6) by 0.434 gives

$$\log_{10} I = \left(\frac{q}{2.303nkT}\right)V + \log_{10} I_0 \tag{4.7}$$

Equation (4.7) shows that the graph of $\log_{10} I$ vs. V gives a straight line, the slope of which is $q/2.303nkT$. Therefore from the slope of the forward current in figure (4.2), the value of n can be obtained since q, k and T are all known. The value of n is very useful in understanding the current transport mechanism in a diode. In an ideal diode where current transport takes place over the potential barrier only through thermionic emission, the value of n is unity. If current transport is dominated by recombination and generation (R & G) mechanism, then $n = 2.00$. If both mechanisms are present as is the case in a practical diode, n takes a value between 1.00 and 2.00. In a practical diode,

series resistance is present. This also has an effect on the value of n. In fact, if R_s is large the situation becomes more complicated and the value of n can be greater than 2.00. Bayhan and Kavasoglu [8] obtained a good agreement between experiment and calculation with n values in the range (3.43 - 4.07) for a CIGS-based solar cell with 13% efficiency by assuming the presence of high series resistance.

Equation (4.7) shows that the intercept of straight line portion of the forward current with the highest gradient in figure (4.2) on the $\log_{10} I$ axis, gives $\log_{10} I_0$. Therefore, the reverse saturation current (I_0) is obtained from this value. I_0 is also a measure of the degree of rectification of the diode. If the diode rectification is high, then I_0 is low. Again I_0 will be low for a diode with large barrier height. Once I_0 is obtained, the barrier height existing in the diode can be obtained using Equation (II.26) which is re-presented here as Equation (4.8) for convenience.

$$I_0 = A^* T^2 \exp\left(-\frac{q\phi_B}{kT}\right) \tag{4.8}$$

Re-arranging Equation (4.8) will then give

$$\phi_B = \frac{kT}{q} \ln\left(\frac{A^* T^2}{I_0}\right) \tag{4.9}$$

If the dark I-V characteristics are rather plotted in linear-linear scale as shown in figure 4.3, another set of device parameters can be obtained. These parameters include; R_s, R_{sh}, threshold (or cut-in) voltage (V_T) and reverse breakdown voltage (V_{BD}).

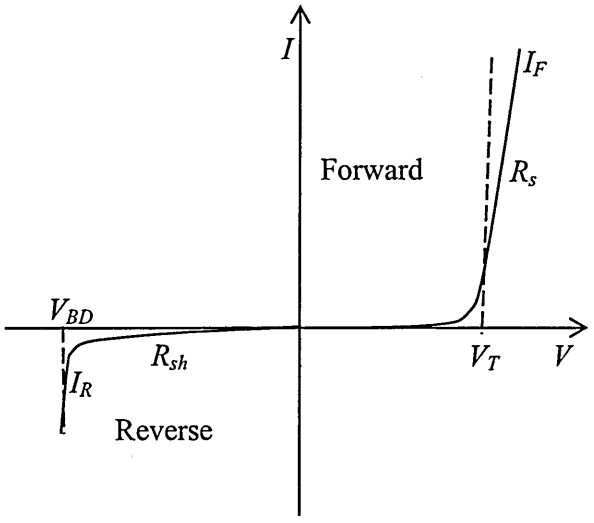


Figure 4.3: Typical linear-linear I-V characteristics of a diode under dark condition.

The series resistance is obtained by finding the slope $(\Delta I/\Delta V)$ of the straight line portion of the high forward current and applying Ohm's law, so that R_s is obtained from Equation (4.10).

$$R_s = \frac{1}{(\Delta I/\Delta V)} \tag{4.10}$$

A low value of R_s is desirable for a good device in which case the forward current has highest possible slope $(\Delta I/\Delta V)$ [9]. In a practical diode however, a high value of R_s can arise due to two major reasons. One of these is the presence of resistive oxide layer between the semiconductor and the metal contact (forming an MIS structure). This resistive interfacial layer can arise due to oxidation caused by the etching process preceding the metal contact formation, or due to high density of surface states and therefore high surface recombination velocity [1, 10]. Another reason for high series resistance is the use of semiconductor materials with high bulk resistivity [1, 10]. This is because, at sufficiently high forward bias, the current through the diode increases rapidly so that the series resistance of the diode is controlled by both bulk resistance of the semiconductor material used, and the contact resistance at the two metal/semiconductor interfaces [11]. At such high series resistance, the slope of the forward I-V curve decreases substantially. For an ideal diode $R_s = 0$, so that the slope of the forward current $(\Delta I/\Delta V) \rightarrow \infty$.

From the reverse I-V curve, the shunt resistance R_{sh} is obtained by determining the slope $(\Delta I/\Delta V)$ as in the case of R_s. The value of R_{sh} is indicative of the presence of current leakage paths in the diode. For a good diode, a high value of R_{sh} is desirable [7, 9, 11]. For an ideal diode, $R_{sh} \rightarrow \infty$. With low R_{sh} value, substantial leakage current (I_0) flows in the diode under reverse bias. During the forward biasing of a diode, very small current flows through the diode as bias voltage increase gradually from 0 V up to a certain minimum voltage. Beyond this voltage, the current through the diode rises rapidly. This minimum voltage is known as the threshold voltage (V_T) or cut-in voltage or turn on voltage of the particular diode involved [9, 11 - 13] as shown in figure 4.3. Ge and Si diodes have typical threshold voltages of about 0.2 V and 0.7 V respectively [11]. In order for a diode to operate, a forward bias $\geq V_T$ must be applied. The threshold voltage also represents the built-in potential of a diode.

Under reserve bias, a negligible current flows through the diode. However, at a certain high reserve bias, a large reverse current suddenly begins to flow through the

diode as shown in figure 4.3. The reverse bias voltage at which this happens is known as the peak inverse voltage, or simply, the breakdown voltage (V_{BD}). This is so-called because, beyond this point, the diode breaks down and is permanently damaged [9, 11] as a result of the large reserve current that flows through it. Various breakdown conditions and mechanisms in diodes are well-known and are discussed in standard text books [9, 11].

4.1.2 I-V characterisation under illumination

All the I-V characterisations discussed so far apply to all diodes under dark conditions, including the solar cell (which is essentially a photodiode). Now the solar cell is designed to operate naturally under illumination. It therefore becomes imperative to discuss the features of the I-V characteristics of a diode (solar cell) under illumination condition. Since the solar cell is a current source under illumination, the relevant diode equations discussed so far under dark conditions, and in Appendix II, are modified accordingly and the diode equivalent circuit of figure (4.1) is also modified to reflect the current generating property of the solar cell. If an ideal solar cell is considered first, in which case $R_s = 0$ and $R_{sh} = \infty$, then one obtains the ideal equivalent circuit under illumination as shown in figure 4.4.

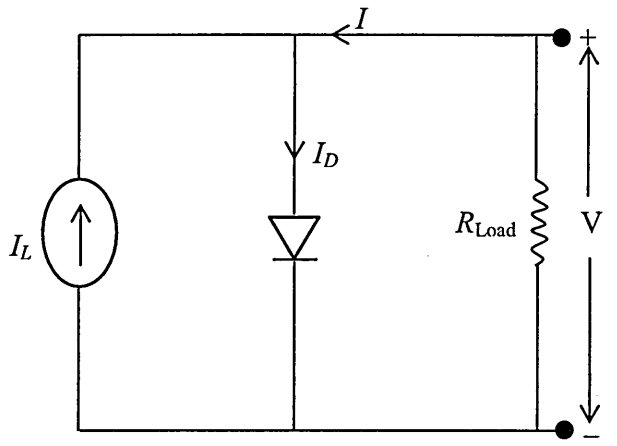


Figure 4.4: Ideal equivalent circuit of a solar cell under illumination.

It should be recalled that when the solar cell is forward biased under dark conditions, it is just a normal diode with the diode current density J_D flowing through it, where J_D replaces J in Equation (II.18) or (4.2). But when light is shone on the solar cell under forward bias, photocurrent (J_L) is generated which also flows through the diode in addition, but this time, in a direction opposite to J_D. The total current (J) in the device then becomes [9],

$$J = J_D - J_L = J_0\left[\exp\left(\frac{qV}{nkT}\right) - 1\right] - J_L \tag{4.11}$$

When these two currents (J_D and J_L) are equal, the total current through the solar cell becomes zero. Then the V_{oc} is obtained from Equation (4.11) by setting $J = 0$ and $J_L = J_{sc}$, thus yielding Equation (4.12).

$$V_{oc} = \frac{nkT}{q}\ln\left(\frac{J_{sc}}{J_0} + 1\right) \tag{4.12}$$

The graph of J or I vs. V in Equation (4.11) yields the result in figure (4.5) for a solar cell.

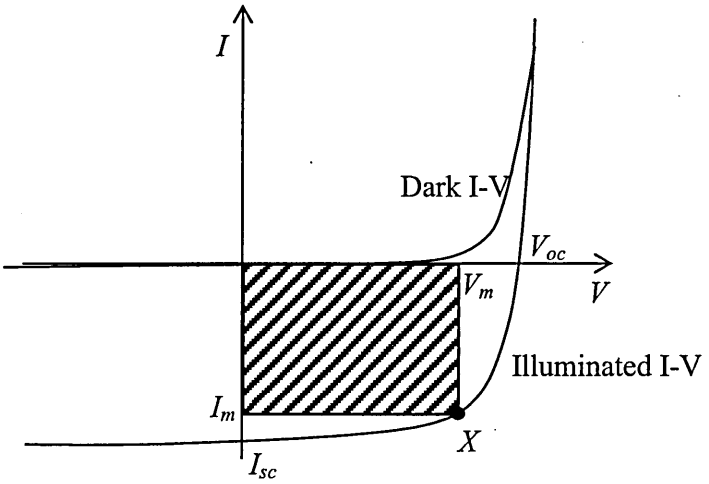


Figure 4.5: I-V characteristics of a solar cell under dark and illumination conditions.

The shaded rectangular area in the graph is the power rectangle which gives the maximum output power (P_m) from the solar cell. The corresponding quantities I_m and V_m are respectively the current and voltage at the maximum output power, so that

$$P_m = I_m V_m \tag{4.13}$$

The maximum power point is also defined according to Equation (4.14) [9].

$$P_m = I_m V_m = FF \times I_{sc} \times V_{oc} \tag{4.14}$$

where FF is the fill factor which defines the "squareness" of the I-V curve. Thus

$$FF = \frac{I_m V_m}{I_{sc} V_{oc}} \tag{4.15}$$

Then the conversion efficiency, η is defined as the ratio of the maximum output power to the total input power (P_{in}) is given by Equation (4.6).

$$\eta = \frac{P_m}{P_{in}} = \frac{I_m V_m}{P_{in}} = \frac{I_{sc} V_{oc} FF}{P_{in}} \qquad (4.16)$$

where P_{in} is the solar power density of the incident light, which for the AM 1.5, is 100 Wcm^{-2}.

For a practical solar cell, the effects of R_s and R_{sh} are brought into Equation (4.11) accordingly by replacing V with $(V\text{-}IR_s)$. R_s is more influential than R_{sh} since it directly affects the fill factor. The equivalent circuit of a real practical solar cell is then given in figure 4.6.

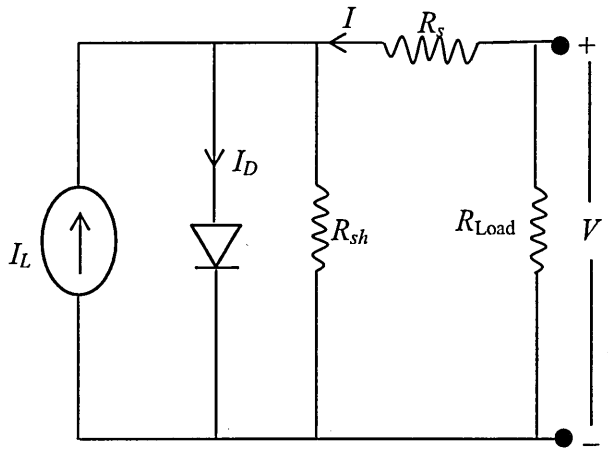


Figure 4.6: Equivalent circuit of a practical solar cell showing the presence of R_s and R_{sh}.

From figure 4.5 therefore, the solar cell parameters under illumination can be obtained. The J_{sc} (or I_{sc}) and V_{oc} can be read directly from the graph. The FF can be obtained by drawing the largest possible rectangle through the maximum power point (X), and reading directly, I_m and V_m as shown, and then applying Equation (4.15). Using Equation (4.16) the conversion efficiency, η is then obtained by substitution. R_s and R_{sh} under illumination are also obtained just in the same way as in the dark I-V graph described previously.

4.2 Capacitance-Voltage (C-V) characterisation

Every diode has a depletion region of a certain width, w. This depletion region is the heart of the diode and where all the major activities in the diode take place. All the equations describing the behaviour of a diode under various conditions actually show what happens in the depletion region. The description of the formation of a rectifying junction given in Appendix II simply shows that the depletion region of a diode can be

approximated to a parallel plate capacitor with a separation of w between the two oppositely charged plates. The capacitance of this capacitor (called depletion capacitance, C_D) is given by Equations (II.13) and (II.23) which have the same form for both p-n junction diode and Schottky barrier diode. They are also the same for a solar cell under dark condition. These two equations are re-presented here as Equation (4.17).

$$C_D = \frac{\varepsilon_s}{w} = \sqrt{\frac{q\varepsilon_s N}{2}}\,(V_{bi} - V)^{-1/2} \tag{4.17}$$

where C_D is the capacitance per unit area here.

Also, Equation (II.14) is re-presented here as Equation (4.18). Thus

$$\frac{1}{C_D^2} = \frac{2}{q\varepsilon_s N}(V_{bi} - V) \tag{4.18}$$

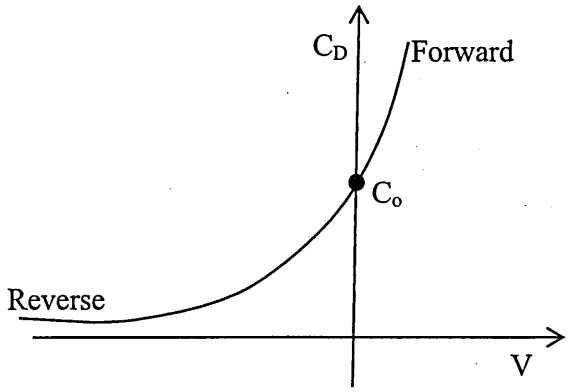


Figure 4.7: Schematic of the C_D vs. V characteristics of a diode under forward and reverse bias conditions.

Now, a graph of C_D vs. V using Equation (4.17) under bias, gives a curve of the form shown in figure 4.7. The value of C_D at zero bias ($V = 0$) gives the actual depletion capacitance per unit area (C_o) of the junction [9]. With this capacitance, the width of the depletion region can be determined, using Equation (4.17).

Instead of plotting C vs. V for the depletion region, $1/C^2$ vs. V can be plotted using Equation (4.18). For an ideal diode, this should give a straight line of the form shown in figure 4.8, and is called the Schottky-Mott plot [9].

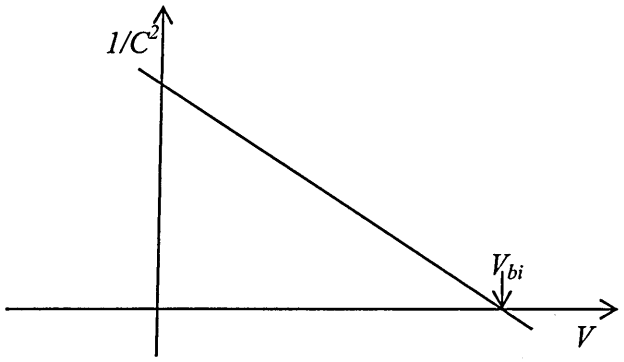


Figure 4.8: Schottky-Mott plot of an ideal diode.

The slope of the Schottky-Mott graph gives the quantity, $(2/q\varepsilon_0 N)$ and the intercept on V-axis gives the built-in potential, V_{bi}, of the device [14]. From the slope, the carrier concentration N of the diode can be obtained, since ε_s and q are known. Recall that N represents the resultant uncompensated carrier density in the device. If the dominant dopants in the diode material are donors, then $N = N_D$-N_A, but if the dominant dopants are acceptors, then $N = N_A$-N_D. From the above discussion, the C-V technique becomes a very important technique for determining important electrical properties of a semiconductor diode in general.

It is important to mention here that the C-V measurement is usually carried out at relatively high frequencies up to 10 MHz. The reason for this is to eliminate from the result, the effect of defects present in the device. This is because the defects are known to be slow traps. At high frequencies therefore, they are unable to follow the current through the diode and therefore cannot easily trap the charge carriers [15]. This idea is used to determine the density of defects (traps) in a diode using C-V measurement. In this case, the C-V measurement is carried out at high frequency (say, 1 MHz) and then at a low frequency (say, 10 Hz). The difference in the capacitance obtained from the low frequency and high frequency measurements gives the concentration of impurities or defects in the device [15 – 17]. At low frequencies, the traps are more active and contribute to the capacitance of the junction by introducing diffusion capacitance to the normal depletion capacitance. At high frequencies however, the slow traps cannot follow the fast ac signal and the diffusion capacitance effect can be ignored [15]. The equipment used for all the C-V measurements reported in this thesis was a Hewlett Packard 4284A 20 Hz – 1 MHz Precision LCR Meter (Yokogawa Hewlett Packard, Japan) with a Keithley 6517A Electrometer/High Resistance Meter (Keithley Instruments, OH, USA).

4.3 Spectral response (SR) characterisation

Spectral response (SR) characterisation is very important for solar cells since light of certain wavelengths must be absorbed by the solar cell in order to create electron-hole pairs and subsequently produce photocurrent. The spectral response is therefore useful in determining the total current deliverable by a solar cell [9, 18, 19] and the range of wavelengths of photons that are absorbed and are converted to current by the solar cell.

There are three types of spectral response used in characterising solar cells. These include; spectral responsivity (*S*) external quantum efficiency (*EQE*) and internal quantum efficiency (*IQE*) [18]. All of these are also related and are wavelength dependent.

Spectral responsivity is the amount of current that is delivered by a solar cell per unit incident photon power. The unit is therefore given as amperes per watt (A/W) [5].

External quantum efficiency is defined as the ratio of the number of charge carriers in the current delivered by a solar cell to the number of incident photons of a given energy. The *EQE* is actually derived from the spectral responsivity [9, 18] so that

$$EQE = \frac{output\ current/(charge\ per\ electron)}{total\ input\ photon\ power/(energy\ per\ photon)} \tag{4.19}$$

or

$$EQE(\lambda) = \frac{J(\lambda)}{q\phi(\lambda)} \tag{4.20}$$

where λ is incident photon wavelength, $J(\lambda)$ is the photocurrent at a given wavelength, q is electronic charge and $\phi(\lambda)$ is the number of photons per unit area per unit time per unit bandwidth of wavelengths.

Since *EQE* is derived from spectral responsivity, the equation for *EQE* can alternatively by written as

$$EQE(\lambda) = \frac{S(\lambda)}{\lambda}.\frac{hc}{q} \tag{4.21}$$

EQE is usually expressed in percentage.

Internal quantum efficiency is a more complicated spectral response since it involves the actual number of photons absorbed by the solar cell in order to produce photocurrent. It is clear that not all the incident photons are absorbed by the solar cell. Some of these photons are reflected at the point of incidence on the solar cell. Some are transmitted through the solar cell while the rest are absorbed. In determining the *IQE* using the total incident photon flux therefore, the amount of photons reflected and those transmitted should be put into consideration. This is the major point of difference between *IQE* and *EQE*. If one assumes zero transmission for a solar cell with sufficient thickness and high absorption coefficient, then *IQE* can be written as in Equation (4.22) [9, 20] by modifying Equation (4.20).

$$IQE(\lambda) = \frac{J(\lambda)}{q\phi(\lambda)[1 - R(\lambda)]} \tag{4.22}$$

where $R(\lambda)$ is the fraction of the photons reflected by the solar cell at the point of incidence.

Comparing Equations (4.20) and (4.22), one therefore sees that for any given solar cell, *IQE* is higher than *EQE*. The *IQE* result can give information on the loss mechanisms in the solar cell for absorbed photons with energies higher than the bandgap of the solar cell material [18]. From the foregoing, it is also obvious that once the spectral response is known, the current deliverable by a solar cell can be obtained by integrating over all wavelengths from zero to the bandgap wavelength, as can be inferred from Equations (4.20) and (4.22).

4.4 Conclusion

The characterisation of semiconductor devices (including solar cells) was presented in this chapter. The various characterisation techniques employed for this purpose, were discussed to include, I-V, C-V and spectral response techniques. Each technique is seen to be unique in nature and in the manner they are carried out yielding different results that help to understand the behaviour of the devices under study. I-V characterisation is seen to reveal the behaviour of the electrical current through the diode (device) under external bias. C-V characterisation reveals the response of the depletion region capacitance of diodes under different bias conditions. Both I-V and C-V characterisation techniques also help to understand the nature of defects (impurities) present in the device. Spectral response measurements are particularly useful for characterising solar cells. Since the solar cell must absorb incident light (photons), the

particular useful range of wavelengths of the incident photons is known through these measurements. In addition, the result of the spectral response measurement can help to obtain the total current deliverable from the solar cell as well as help to understand the possible loss mechanisms that come into play in the solar cell.

References

[1] M. Siad, A. Keffous, S. Mamma, Y. Belkacem and H. Menari, *Applied Surface Science, 236 (2004) 366 – 376.*

[2] Y. Li, W. Huang, H. Huang, C. Hewitt, Y. Chen, G. Fang and D. L. Carroll, *Solar Energy, 90 (2013) 51 – 57.*

[3] N. Christoforou, J. D. Leslie and S. Mamaskinos, *Solar Cells, 26 (1989) 215 – 225.*

[4] J. Singh and M. H. Cohen, *J. Appl. Phys., 51(1) (1980) 413 – 418.*

[5] H. Field, *AIP Conference Proceedings 462, (1999) 629 - 635; doi: 10.1063/1.58006*

[6] B. L. Sopori, *Solar Cells, 22 (1987) 287 – 294.*

[7] I. M. Dharmadasa, Advances in Thin-Film Solar Cells, *Pan Stanford Publishing Pte. Ltd, Boulevard, Singapore, (2012).*

[8] H. Bayhan and A. S. Kavasoglu., *Turk J Phys. 31 (2007) 7.*

[9] S. M. Sze and K. K. Ng, Physics of Semiconductor Devices, 3rd edition, *John Wiley & Sons, Inc., New Jersey, United States of America (2007).*

[10] A. Keffous, M. Siad, S. Mamma, Y. Belkacem, C. L. Chaouch, H. Menari, A. Dahmani and W. Chergui, *Applied Surface Science, 218 (2003) 336 – 342.*

[11] A. K. Sharma, Semiconductor Electronics, *New Age International (P) Ltd, New Delhi, India (1996).*

[12] T. F. Kent, S. D. Carnevale and R. C. Myers, *Appl. Phys. Lett., 102 (2013) 201114-1 – 201114-4.*

[13] I. W. Wu, Y. H. Chen, P. S. Wang, C. G. Wang, S. H. Hsu and C. I. Wu, *Appl. Phys. Lett., 96 (2010) 013301-1 – 013301-3.*

[14] P. E. Bagnoli and A. Nannini, *Solid-State Electronics, 30 (10) (1987) 1005 – 1012.*

[15] S. N. Sarangi, P. K. Adhikari, D. Pandey and S. N. Sahu, *J. Nanopart. Res., 12 (2010) 2277 – 2286.*

[16] S. K. Das and G. C. Morris, *J. Appl. Phys. 73 (2) (1993) 782 – 786.*

[17] S. Altindal, A. Tataroglu and I. Dokme, *Sol. Ener. Mat. Sol. Cell, 85 (2005) 345 – 358.*

[18] J. S. Hartman and M. A. Lind, *Solar Cells, 7 (1982 – 1983) 147 – 157.*

[19] H. K. Gummel and F. M. Smits, *The Bell System Technical Journal, (1964) 1103 – 1121.*

[20] W. J. Yang, Z. Q. Ma, X. Tang, C. B. Feng, W. G. Zhao and P. P. Shi, *Solar Energy, 82 (2008) 106 – 110.*

Chapter 5: ZnS deposition and characterisation

5.0 Introduction

ZnS is a direct bandgap semiconductor belonging to the II-VI compound semiconductor family. It is non-toxic and has a wide bandgap of about 3.68 eV for the bulk material [1]. Being a non-toxic material and having wide bandgap, it can potentially replace the CdS usually used as a window material in CdS/CdTe and CdS/CIGS solar cells. The success of ZnS in this regard will therefore bring about cost reduction and provide more environmentally friendly applications. Cost reduction will be achieved because it will reduce the cost of handling of Cd-containing wastes generated during the CdS production process. Environmental friendliness is achieved because it will reduce the amount of Cd-containing waste generated during the processes of fabrication of CdS/CdTe and CdS/CIGS solar cells.

Because of its wider bandgap compared to CdS, the use of ZnS as a window layer in the fabrication of CdTe- and CIGS-based solar cells has the potential of reducing window absorption losses associated with CdS due to the relatively narrow bandgap of CdS of 2.42 eV [2, 3], therefore producing devices with improved short-circuit current. This is because the presence of ZnS in this case will allow more higher-energy photons to reach the CdTe or CIGS absorber layer in order to create more photo-generated charge carriers. It can also be used as a window layer in graded bandgap solar cells such as ZnS/CdS/CdTe multi-layer graded bandgap solar cell. This device structure, under optimum design and operation, will benefit from reduced thermallisation effect by absorbing photons from different regions of the solar spectrum at different regions in the device. Apart from its possible application in solar cells, ZnS has other optoelectronic properties making it suitable for use in devices such as sensors, lasers, thermoelectric coolers and thin film polarisers [4]. It is also applicable in electroluminescence devices [5], light-emitting diodes and phosphorescence devices [6].

The deposition of ZnS over the years has been done using various growth techniques. Such techniques include thermal evaporation [7], spray pyrolysis [8], electrochemical atomic layer deposition (ECALE) [9], chemical bath deposition (CBD) [10], metal-organic chemical vapour deposition (MOCVD) [11], molecular beam epitaxy (MBE) [12] as well as electrodeposition (ED) [4, 13]. However, the report on electrodeposition of ZnS is scarce in the literature. One major reason for this is the fact

that the electrodeposition of chalcogenides of Zn from standard aqueous solutions is a difficult task [14].

It is possible to dope ZnS in order to obtain n-type ZnS (n-ZnS) and p-type ZnS (p-ZnS) using extrinsic doping. This has mostly been reported by researchers using mainly vapour techniques such as MBE [12] and vapour phase epitaxy (VPE) [15]. The extrinsic dopants that have been used include Cl and ethylchloride for n-type doping [12, 15] as well as N, P, In, Al, Ga, Ag and NH_3 for p-type doping [16 - 19]. The use of elements like In, Al and Ga in p-type doping of ZnS rather sounds incredible since they are ordinarily known as n-type dopants for II-VI semiconductors. Nevertheless, these elements are not actually used individually to achieve p-type doping in ZnS. They are rather used in conjunction with p-type dopant elements like N in a method known as co-doping in order to achieve effective p-type doping in ZnS [18, 19]. However, the intrinsic n-type and p-type doping of ZnS has not been reported in the literature. The achievement of this intrinsic n-type and p-type doping of ZnS thin-film layers using electrodeposition technique has been achieved and is presented in this chapter.

A range of characterisation techniques was used in studying the properties of these layers deposited. Conductivity types of the layers were established using photo-electrochemical (PEC) cell measurements. Structural characterisation of the layers was carried out using XRD. Optical characterisation was done using optical absorption, transmittance and reflectance spectrophotometry. Scanning electron microscopy (SEM) and energy dispersive X-ray (EDX) were used to study the morphology and atomic composition of the layers.

5.1 Preparation of n-ZnS deposition electrolyte

The deposition electrolyte for n-ZnS thin-film layers was made up of 0.3M of $ZnCl_2$ (98% purity) and 0.03M of $(NH_4)_2S_2O_3$ (laboratory reagent grade) in 800 ml of de-ionised water and contained in 1000 ml plastic beaker. Both chemicals were bought from Sigma-Aldrich, United Kingdom. The plastic beaker was in turn contained in 1800 ml glass beaker as a water bath. The reason for using plastic beaker as the main container for the electrolyte is to avoid ions such as Na^+ used in making some glasses from leaching into the electrolyte and poison the electrolyte. This precaution is taken because atoms of groups 1A and 1B elements are known to act as acceptor dopants in II-VI semiconductor [20, 21]. It is also for this same reason that $(NH_4)_2S_2O_3$ was used as sulphur precursor instead of $Na_2S_2O_3$ commonly used in the electrodeposition of ZnS

[13,22] and CdS [23-25]. The reason also for using a water bath instead of directly heating the electrolyte, is that, more uniform heating of the electrolyte is obtained when a water bath is used than when direct heating is done. Thus the heating from the hotplate is transferred to the electrolyte indirectly through the water bath.

Before the addition of $(NH_4)_2S_2O_3$, cyclic voltammetry (CV) was carried out on the aqueous solution containing only $ZnCl_2$ at the initial pH of the solution which was ~5.4±0.02. In carrying out a CV, varying direct current voltages from +100 mV to -2000 mV were applied across the electrolyte through cathode and anode electrodes. The cathode (working electrode) was a fluorine-doped tin oxide on glass (glass/FTO) cleaned with methanol, acetone and de-ionised water. The anode (counter electrode) was a high-purity carbon rod. The CV is normally used in electrochemistry to study reaction mechanisms of electrolytes such as during an electrodeposition process [26]. During the CV process, the change in current in response to the applied potential across the working electrode is recorded. A graph of current vs. applied potential, usually called a voltammogram, gives information on the deposition mechanism during the electrodeposition process for the particular electrolyte involved. Most importantly, the possible range of deposition potentials for the electrolyte system in question can be deduced. When the electrolyte contains only one precursor such as $ZnCl_2$, the voltammogram is simpler in features showing more clearly the particular applied potential at which deposition of the metallic atoms (Zn atoms) sets in. With this, a slightly lower potential than that was applied to the $ZnCl_2$ solution for electro-purification which lasted for 48 hours. This purification process is very important since the $ZnCl_2$ precursor was of low purity (98%). During this process, any metallic ions present in the chemical which would have otherwise deposited along with Zn during the formation of ZnS, is eliminated from the solution without removing Zn. This is the reason why the electro-purification process was done at a potential just slightly below the deposition potential of Zn. It is important to note that the electro-purification process was only carried for $ZnCl_2$ solution because of its low purity compared to $(NH_4)_2S_2O_3$. This electro-purification and self-purification capabilities are part of the advantages of the electrodeposition technique. Self-purification is the continuous removal of impurities from the deposition electrolytes during the actual electrodeposition process. This is possible since the deposition electrolyte is used for a long time before replacement. It can however be topped-up from time to time by adding the appropriate amounts of the right chemicals.

After the purification process, $(NH_4)_2S_2O_3$ was added to the solution to form the ZnS deposition electrolyte. The pH of the resulting electrolyte was then adjusted to 3.00±0.02 using dilute HCl and NH_4OH. It is also important to note the ratio of Zn^{2+} to S^{2-} concentrations which is $[Zn^{2+}]/[S^{2-}] = 10$. This electrolyte will be referred to in this thesis as the higher Zn^{2+} concentration bath.

5.2 Preparation of p-ZnS deposition electrolyte

The electrolyte for the deposition of p-ZnS was also made with the same $ZnCl_2$ (98% purity) and $(NH_4)_2S_2O_3$ chemicals as in the case of n-ZnS. However, their concentrations were 0.015M and 0.15M respectively. This brings the ratio of concentration of Zn^{2+} to the concentration of S^{2-} to 1:10, so that $[Zn^{2+}]/[S^{2-}] = 0.1$. The electrolyte was also made up to the same volume as in the n-ZnS case. Similar steps were also taken for electro-purification and the pH was finally adjusted to 4.00±0.02 after the addition of $(NH_4)_2S_2O_3$. The pH was maintained at this level as sulphur precipitation was observed at lower pH making the electrolyte look very cloudy. This was attributed to the higher concentration of S^{2-} relative to Zn^{2+} which eventually altered the chemistry of the electrolyte in comparison with the n-ZnS electrolyte. This electrolyte will be referred to in this report as the lower Zn^{2+} concentration bath.

5.3 Substrate preparation

The principal substrate used for the electrodeposition of both n-ZnS and p-ZnS thin-film layers was TEC-7 glass/FTO with sheet resistance of 7 Ω/square, obtained from Pilkington Group, United Kingdom. The 30.0 cm×30.0 cm×3.0 mm plates were cut into smaller sizes of ~3.0 cm×2.0 cm×3.0 mm using diamond glass cutter. These therefore produced substrates of surface area ~6.0 cm^2. These were washed with soap solution in an ultrasonic bath for 15 minutes. After this, they were cleaned with cotton buds using soap solution and then rinsed with de-ionised water. Using cotton buds, soaked in acetone, they were again cleaned for about 5 minutes and rinsed with de-ionised water. This was repeated using methanol followed again by rinsing with de-ionised water and then drying in a flow of nitrogen gas. Using insulating Polytetrafluoroethylene (PTFE) tape, each glass/FTO substrate was attached to a high-purity carbon electrode (cathode). The glass/FTO (now working electrode), was cleaned again with methanol using cotton buds, then rinsed with de-ionised water, dried with nitrogen gas and finally inserted into the appropriate electrolyte for electrodeposition of the desired material.

It is imperative here to stress the importance of surface preparation prior to deposition of any semiconductor layer. The FTO surface of the glass/FTO substrate serves as an ohmic electrical contact to the semiconductor material deposited on it when devices are made. One of the well-known issues in semiconductor device fabrication lies with the interfaces [27, 28]. This can be interface between a metal and a semiconductor, between semiconductors, between a semiconductor and an insulator or between a metal and an insulator. The metal/semiconductor contact can either be an ohmic contact or a rectifying contact depending on the type of device being fabricated. Since the device performance essentially depends on the contacts, they must be as intimate (clean) as possible. Greasy substances or dust particles on the glass/FTO surface for instance, will result in the formation of poor electrical contact between FTO and the semiconductor deposited on it. This can lead to peeling off of the semiconductor layer during post-deposition heat treatment. In the event that the layer does not peel off, it can create voids at the interface between FTO and the semiconductor resulting to poor transport of charge carriers in a fabricated device, giving rise to very poor device performance. Again the presence of such voids can lead to creation of pinholes in the semiconductor which in turn results to short-circuiting effects when devices are fabricated with two electrical contacts.

For the above reasons, substrate preparation becomes a very crucial step in semiconductor growth and ultimately in semiconductor devices fabrication such as in solar cell production. The use of organic solvents such as acetone and methanol in cleaning of substrates for semiconductor deposition is therefore very important and therefore cannot be over-emphasized.

5.4 Electrodeposition of n-ZnS window/buffer layers

In order to proceed with the electrodeposition of a semiconductor, the right deposition potential (or growth voltage) should be established and applied. The determination of this potential is not very simple by just using the Nernst equation of electrochemistry. This is because Nernst equation is concerned with a case of a single component of a half-cell whereas in electrodeposition of compound semiconductor materials more than one component are involved making the system a bit complex and the required stoichiometry of the deposited material involved is very crucial for example in device fabrication. The single deposition potential provided by the Nernst equation is therefore not sufficient as most semiconductors can be deposited in a wide range of

potentials. This is in addition to other limitations of the equation [29 - 31]. It is for this reason that the cyclic voltammetry is very important.

A cyclic voltammetry of n-ZnS deposition electrolyte was carried out in cathodic mode over a range of potentials (from +100 mV to -2000 mV) in order to cover a wide range of cathodic potentials since the actual deposition of all the materials in this thesis is based on cathodic electrodeposition. To do this, the electrolyte was heated to a temperature of ~30°C using a hotplate. The stirring rate was maintained at 400 rotations per minute (rpm). At higher temperatures, the electrolyte turned cloudy due to sulphur precipitation. In fact, the electrolyte was relatively clear at temperatures ranging from room temperature to ~60°C and very cloudy beyond 60°C. The source of electrical power for this process and the actual deposition was a computerised Gill AC potentiostat. The forward and reverse cycles of the voltammetry were run at a rate of 5 $mVmin^{-1}$. Figure 5.1 shows the resulting cyclic voltammogram for the n-ZnS electrolyte. In the forward cycle, as shown by the arrows in figure 5.1 (a), the formation of S atoms on the substrate starts gradually as soon as a cathodic potential is applied and the formation of Zn atoms on the substrate starts from a cathodic voltage around 1000 mV (point A). The formation of ZnS is expected between points B and C. In the reverse cycle, figure 5.1(b) shows that the dissolution of Zn starts from cathodic potential around 1300 mV to cathodic potential around 1080 mV. Between cathodic potentials of 1050 mV and 730 mV, S is still depositing as indicated by the positive deposition current density. The dissolution of S starts just below the cathodic potential of 730 mV as shown by the negative deposition current density in this region. A combination of both cycles therefore, shows that the formation of ZnS can actually start from a cathodic potential around 1300 mV upwards. In fact the hump appearing between points B and C in figure 5.1 (a) indicates that the actual cathodic deposition potential range for ZnS is defined in the range 1400 – 1650 mV for n-ZnS.

A number of samples were therefore test-deposited in this cathodic voltage range and characterised in order to determine the best potential for depositing ZnS with the right stoichiometry for solar cell fabrication. This cathodic deposition potential was finally chosen to be 1550 mV from the results of this experiment. In order to establish the best growth temperature, samples were also grown at the above chosen potential for a fixed period of time of 30 minutes at different temperatures ranging from 30°C to 60°C and characterised. To determine the best growth time at the fixed cathodic

potential of 1550 mV and temperature of 30°C, a number of samples were also grown for different time durations and characterised.

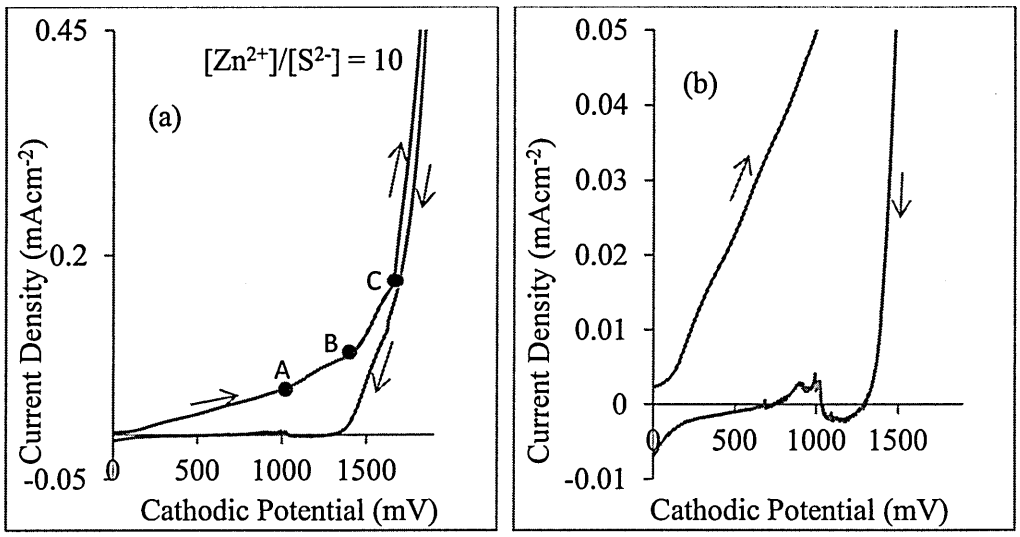


Figure 5.1: (a) Two-electrode cyclic voltammogram of n-ZnS deposition electrolyte. (b) Expanded view to show the features of the reverse cycle around the cathodic potential axis.

Post-deposition annealing of all the electrodeposited samples was carried out at 350°C for 10 minutes as the samples became extremely transparent and indistinguishable from the glass/FTO substrate at higher annealing temperatures beyond 350°C. The results of the characterisation of n-ZnS layers deposited under various conditions are presented in section 5.6.

5.5 Electrodeposition of p-ZnS window/buffer layers

For the p-ZnS thin film deposition, similar steps were taken as in the n-ZnS for carrying out cyclic voltammetry in order to determine the possible cathodic deposition potential range using the prepared electrolyte. Figure 5.2 shows the cyclic voltammogram for the electrolyte. The formation of S atoms on the substrate is shown to begin as soon as a potential is applied to the electrolyte from the forward cycle. For Zn atom formation, this is shown to start from a cathodic potential of ~850 mV (point A). For the reverse cycle, it is observed that the dissolution of Zn takes place in the cathodic potential range (1150 – 830) mV while the dissolution of S is observed to start from around 250 mV downwards. A combination of the two cycles then shows that the possible cathodic potential range for the depositipon of p-ZnS from this electrolyte is (1100 ~ 1400) mV (between points B and C). The best deposition temperature for this

material was also taken as 30°C for the same reason given in the case of n-ZnS. This was also the temperature at which the cyclic voltammetry was carried out. The best cathodic deposition potential was established as 1365 mV after deposition and characterisation of a number of samples. The deposited p-ZnS layers were annealed at 350°C for 10 minutes as in the case of n-ZnS layers and the results obtained are presented in section 5.6.

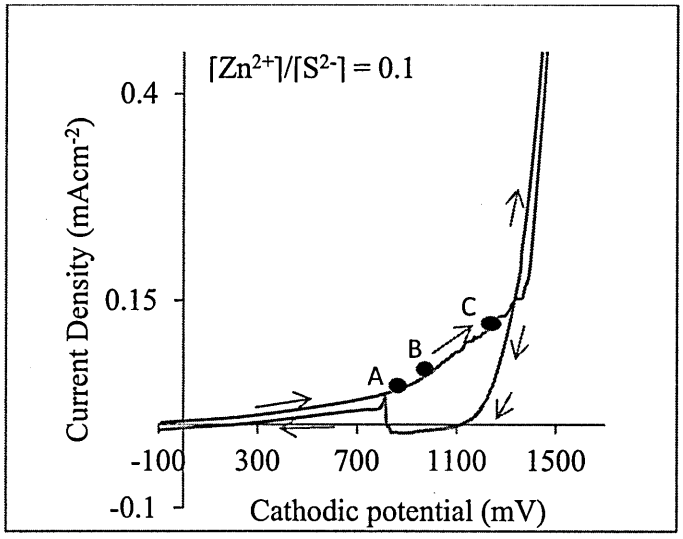


Figure 5.2: Two-electrode cyclic voltammogram of p-ZnS deposition electrolyte.

It is noted that S atoms were the first to deposit before Zn atoms in the electrodeposition process described above. This follows from the fact that S has a lower standard reduction potential of E^0 = -0.476 V than Zn with E^0 value of -0.762 V [32]. This is in agreement with the fact that in a cathodic deposition process, the species with the lowest E^0 value (or more electropositive species) deposit first followed by the species with the next higher E^0 value (or less electropositive species) [26]. Thus the reaction

$$S + 2e^- \leftrightarrow S^{2-} \ (E^0 = -0.476\ V) \qquad (5.1)$$

will proceed at a lower cathodic potential than the reaction

$$Zn^{2+} + 2e^- \leftrightarrow Zn \ (E^0 = -0.762\ V) \qquad (5.2)$$

Thus the reaction resulting in the formation of S atoms on the cathode (substrate) takes place first. This then encourages the co-deposition of Zn atoms to form ZnS on the cathode. The proposed equations of reaction leading to the formation of ZnS on the substrate are then given as

$$S_2O_3^{2-} + 6H^+ \leftrightarrow 2S + 3H_2O + 4e^- \quad (5.3)$$

and

$$Zn^{2+} + 2e^- \leftrightarrow Zn \quad (5.2)$$

Equation (5.3) shows that 4 moles of electrons are required to form 2 moles of S atoms. This then means that only 2 moles of electrons are required to form 1 mole of S atoms. From equation (5.2), only 2 moles of electrons are required to form 1 mole of Zn atoms. On the whole therefore, a total of 4 moles of electrons are involved in the formation of 1 mole of ZnS so that

$$Zn + S \leftrightarrow ZnS \quad (5.4)$$

5.6 Characterisation of electrodeposited ZnS layers

A range of techniques available within the Materials and Engineering Research Institute (MERI) were used in characterising the electrodeposited n-ZnS and p-ZnS thin-film layers. These techniques include X-ray diffraction for structural characterisation, photoelectrochemical (PEC) cell for determination of electrical conductivity type, current-voltage measurement for determination of electrical resistivity/conductivity, spectrophotometry for optical characterisation, scanning electron microscopy for surface morphological studies and energy dispersive X-ray for determination of atomic composition of the various layers.

5.6.1 X-ray diffraction of n-ZnS and p-ZnS layers

Figures 5.3 (a) and (b) show the X-ray diffractograms of ZnS layers grown from the higher Zn^{2+} and lower Zn^{2+} baths. The figures show clearly that the ZnS layers from both baths had no XRD peaks. All the XRD peaks present in the figures are those of the underlying FTO substrate. These ZnS layers are therefore amorphous in nature. After annealing at 350°C for 10 minutes, the layers still showed no XRD peaks, confirming their amorphous nature as shown in figure 5.4.

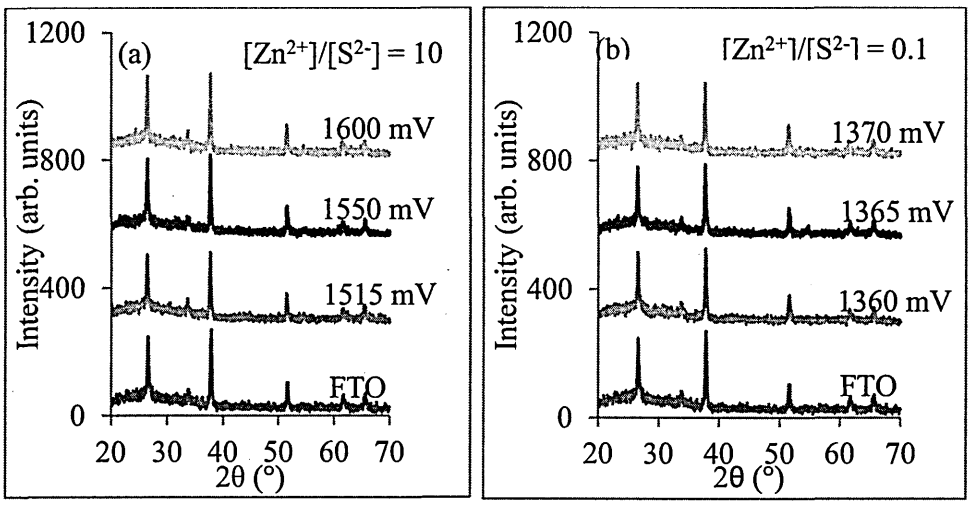


Figure 5.3: XRD patterns of as-deposited n-ZnS and p-ZnS layers deposited at different cathodic potentials for 60 minutes from (a) higher Zn^{2+} concentration bath and (b) lower Zn^{2+} concentration bath.

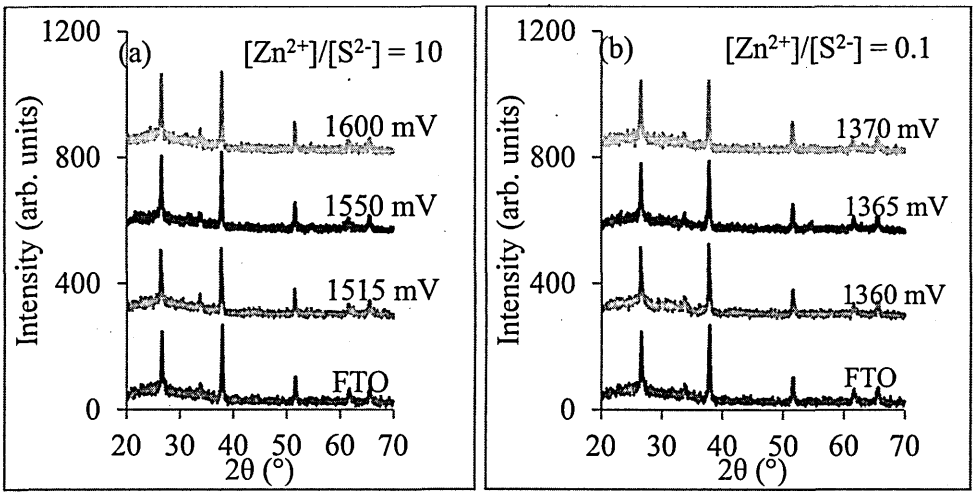


Figure 5.4: XRD patterns of annealed n-ZnS and p-ZnS layers deposited at different cathodic potentials for 60 minutes from (a) higher Zn^{2+} concentration bath and (b) lower Zn^{2+} concentration bath.

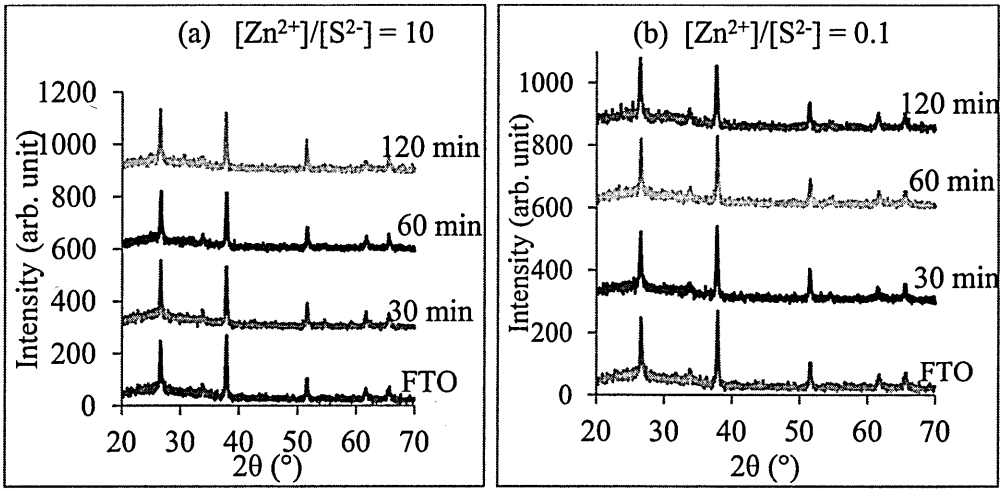


Figure 5.5: XRD patterns of as-deposited n-ZnS and p-ZnS layers grown for different durations at the respective best voltages from (a) higher Zn^{2+} concentration bath and (b) lower Zn^{2+} concentration bath.

In order to check the effect of thickness (or deposition time) on the structural properties of these layers, another set each of three samples were grown at a particular

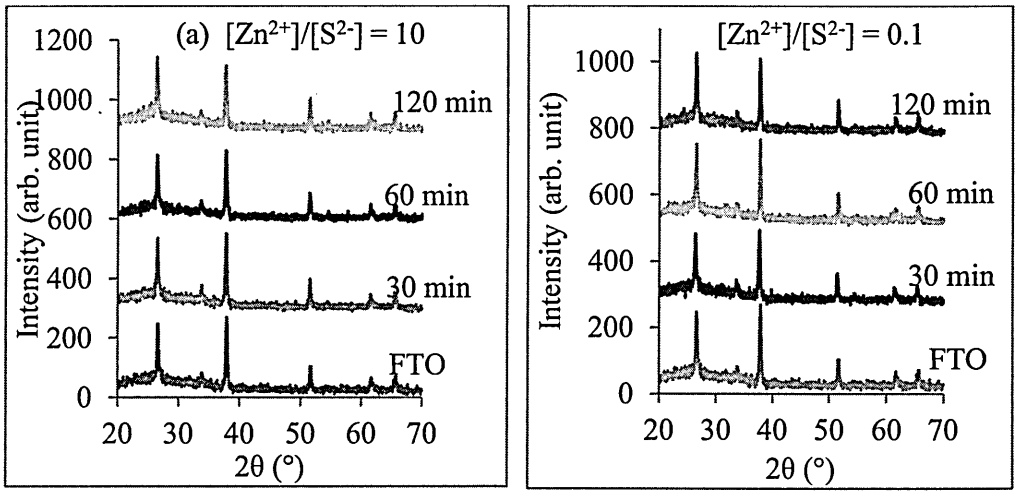


Figure 5.6: XRD patterns of annealed n-ZnS and p-ZnS layers grown for different durations at the respective best voltages from (a) higher Zn^{2+} concentration bath and (b) lower Zn^{2+} concentration bath.

voltage (the best voltage) from each bath for different durations. Figure 5.5 shows the XRD of such samples. Again, there were no XRD peaks observed for these materials. After annealing at 350°C for 10 minutes, there were still no XRD peaks observed as shown in figure 5.6. These results therefore confirm that the electrodeposited n-ZnS and p-ZnS layers from both higher Zn^{2+} and lower Zn^{2+} baths were all amorphous [33].

5.6.2 Photoelectrochemical (PEC) cell study

PEC measurements were carried out on ZnS layers grown from both higher Zn^{2+} and lower Zn^{2+} baths in order to establish their conductivity types. To do this, several samples were grown from each bath at a wide range of growth voltages in order to study how the conductivity type changes with growth voltage since stoichiometry of electrodeposited semiconductors vary with growth voltage. From the higher Zn^{2+} bath, nine samples were grown at cathodic voltages ranging from 1450 mV to 1700 mV giving a wide window of 250 mV. From the lower Zn^{2+} bath also, nine samples were grown at cathodic voltages ranging from 1290 mV to 1460 mV giving a window of 170 mV. The results of the PEC measurements are shown in Table 5.1 and figure 5.7.

The results clearly show that all the ZnS layers grown from the higher Zn^{2+} bath were n-type in electrical conduction, hence n-ZnS, while all the ZnS layers grown from the lower Zn^{2+} bath were p-type, hence p-ZnS. These results are astonishing as this is the first time intrinsic n- and p-type doping of ZnS is achieved at least using electrodeposition technique, and the results have been published [33]. Reports of n-type and p-type doping of ZnS in the literature have mainly been based on extrinsic doping by introducing external dopants [12, 15-19] as mentioned in section 5.0.

Although change in deposition voltage is known to produce this type of intrinsic doping using a given deposition electrolyte, for example in CdTe, by changing the stoichiometry of the material [34, 36], the results of the PEC measurements shown in Table 5.1 and figure 5.7 did not precisely show this trend since the two electrolytes used were not essentially the same. There is no defined observation of conductivity type change with deposition voltage in any of the two baths. This therefore suggests that the observed n-type and p-type conductivities displayed by ZnS from both baths have to do with defect distribution in the ZnS materials produced. Most probably, the presence of a combination of high Zn^{2+} concentration and low S^{2-} concentration favours the kind of defect distribution that pushes the Fermi level of the deposited ZnS closer to the conduction band, thus producing n-ZnS layers. Conversly, a combination of low Zn^{2+} concentration and high S^{2-} concentration favours the kind of defect distribution that moves the Fermi level closer to the valence band resulting in the production of p-ZnS. This therefore confirms the crucial role of defects in semiconductors.

Table 5.1: PEC signal and electrical conductivity types of annealed ZnS layers grown from the two baths.

(a) $[Zn^{2+}]/[S^{2-}] = 10$			(b) $[Zn^{2+}]/[S^{2-}] = 0.1$		
Cathodic Voltage (mV)	PEC Signal (mV)	Conductivity type	Cathodic Voltage (mV)	PEC Signal (mV)	Conductivity type
1450	-40	n	1290	+2	p
1488	-10	n	1320	+14	p
1490	-7	n	1350	+13	p
1515	-5	n	1365	+6	p
1520	-6	n	1370	+14	p
1600	-12	n	1375	+5	p
1650	-2	n	1390	+15	p
1690	-2	n	1400	+19	p
1700	-5	n	1460	+9	p

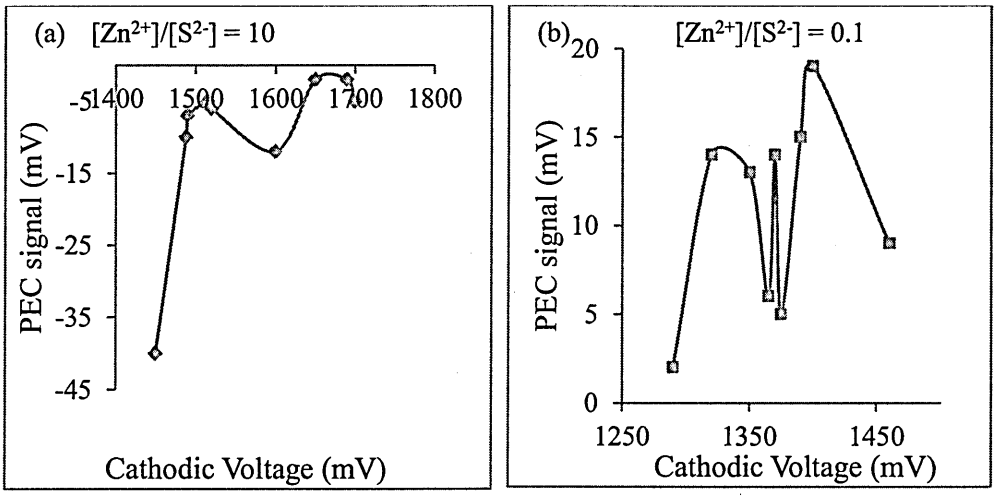


Figure 5.7: PEC signal vs. deposition voltage for ZnS layers grown from (a) higher Zn^{2+} bath and (b) lower Zn^{2+} bath respectively.

5.6.3 Current-Voltage measurements

The current-voltage (I-V) measurement was carried out to obtain the DC electrical resistivity/conductivity of the electrodeposited ZnS layers. In order to do this on the n-ZnS layers, ohmic contacts were made on the ZnS samples using indium (In). this resulted in the fabrication of glass/FTO/n-ZnS/In structure. In was used for this purpose since it is a low-workfunction metal with a workfunction (ϕ_m) of 4.12 eV [36] while ZnS has an electron affinity (χ) of 3.90 eV [37]. Rhoderick and Williams [38] showed that to make ohmic contact to an n-type semiconductor, a low-workfunction metal is required while a high-workfunction metal is required to make an ohmic contact to a p-type semiconductor. Indium dots each of 2 mm in diameter were evaporated on to the n-ZnS surface after cleaning with methanol and de-ionised water. The evaporation was carried out using an EDWARDS Auto 306 vacuum coater with diffusion pump at a pressure of 10^{-4} Pa (10^{-6} Torr). The above mentioned diameter of each In dot defines a cross-sectional area (A) of ~0.031 cm^2 which serves as the area of the ZnS material being studied. I-V measurement was carried out by placing one probe of a computerised Keithley 619 Electrometer/Multimeter on the FTO and the other probe on an In dot. Variable DC voltages were then applied across the structure under dark condition and the corresponding current passing through the ZnS material was recorded by the system. A plot of current v. applied voltage for each measurement gave a straightline passing through the origin. To confirm the ohmic behaviour of the contacts, the probes of the electrometer were interchanged and the measurement repeated. Similar I-V characteristics showing similar current confirmed the ohmic nature of the contacts. About five In contacts were measured on each ZnS sample and the graph of I vs. V plotted for each contact. Using Ohm's law, the resistance of the ZnS material under each In contact was determined. The average of the five resistances from each sample was obtained and used therefore as the resistance of the ZnS material. Using this resistance (R), the thickness (l) of the ZnS layer and the cross-sectional area (A) of ZnS, the resistivity (ρ) of each ZnS layer was calculated using Equation (5.5) below.

$$\rho = \frac{RA}{l} \qquad (5.5)$$

The thicknesses of the layers were measured using a thickness profilometer. The electrical conductivity (σ) of each layer was also obtained from equation (5.6).

$$\sigma = \frac{1}{\rho} \qquad (5.6)$$

Table 5.2 and figure 5.8 show the resistivity and conductivity values obtained for as-deposited and annealed n-ZnS of different thicknesses grown at a cathodic voltage of 1550 mV.

Table 5.2: Electrical resistivity of as-deposited and annealed n-ZnS layers of different thicknesses.

Serial NO	Sample ID	Growth Time (min)	Thickness (nm)	AD-ZnS $\rho\times10^4$ (Ωcm)	HT-ZnS $\rho\times10^4$ (Ωcm)
1	K405	60	281	3.9	4.8
2	K407	120	352	3.6	3.3
3	K408	150	448	2.5	3.1
4	K406	180	462	2.3	2.7
5	K410	200	569	2.2	2.6
6	K409	180	755	1.4	2.5
7	K411	240	785	1.9	1.9

Note: AD = as-deposited, HT = heat-treated.

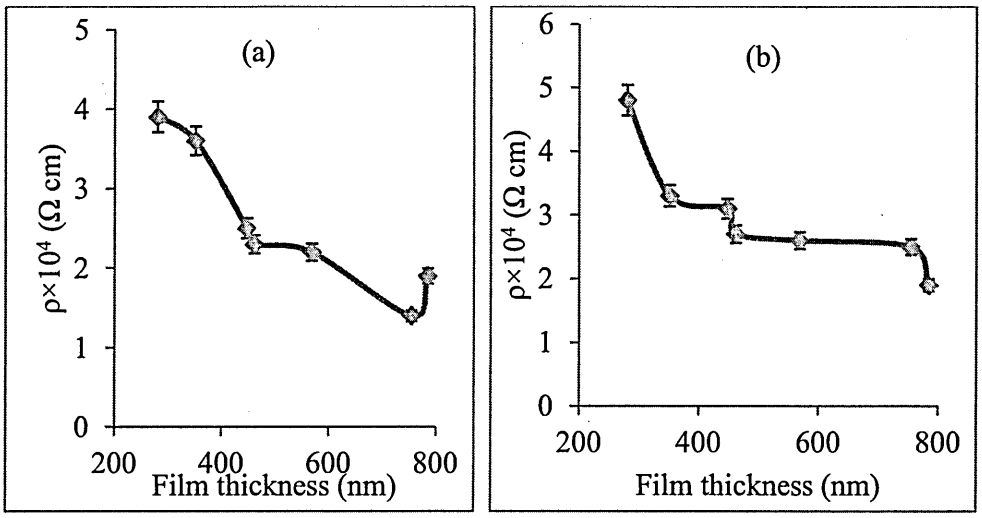


Figure 5.8: Electrical resistivity vs. film thickness for (a) as-deposited and (b) annealed n-ZnS layers.

Table 5.2 and figure 5.8 show that the resistivity of as-deposited n-ZnS decreases continuously as the thickness of the layer increases within the thickness range experimented. The error in these resistivity measurements is about about ±5% with reproducibility of up to 80%. A curve fitting of the resistivity trend shows that the decrease in resistivity with increase in thickness follows a 5th order polynomial behaviour described by Equation (5.7).

$$y = 4.0 \times 10^{-12}x^5 - 1.0 \times 10^{-8}x^4 + 1.0 \times 10^{-5}x^3 - 5.4 \times 10^{-3}x^2 + 1.2828x - 113.51 \quad (5.7)$$

The observed resistivity *(1/neμ)* behaviour can be explained in terms of increase in carrier mobility resulting from increase in grain sizes which leads to reduction in grain boundaries assuming carrier concentration remains constant. At the start of the deposition, the pattern of nucleation of the grains is influenced by the nature of surface of the FTO substrate. ZnS grains will tend to nucleate first and faster on the spikey areas on the FTO surface since the deposition mechanism is driven by an electric field. As a result, any inhomogeneity on the surface of the FTO substrate affects the nucleation pattern resulting to non-uniform coverage of the substrate surface by ZnS grains. Certainly, areas with high nucleation rate will have larger grains than other areas on the same substrate surface. This also results in non-uniformity in grain sizes giving rise to high density of grain boundaries. However, as the deposition proceeds in time, the grains grow in size such that they get closer to each other and tend to close up the gaps (grain boundaries) between them. The effect of this will then be improvement in carrier

transport property of the layer through improved mobility. Charge carriers therefore travel through the layer with relative ease due to reduced scattering at grain boundaries. The direct effect of this is increase in electrical conductivity (or reduced resistivity). Another possible cause of reduced resistivity as film thickness increases is the presence of excess unreacted (metallic) Zn. Zn atoms are metallic atoms with high electrical conductivity compared to ZnS molecule. Again, due to the mechanism of deposition in the electrodeposition process, Zn and S atoms deposit atom by atom on the substrate. These then react on the substrate to form ZnS. Depending on the growth parameters (growth voltage, pH and temperature), it is possible to have situations in which either some free Zn or S atoms are left unreacted resulting therefore to a material with mixed phases containing excess Zn or S. If the prevalent condition favours the presence of more unreacted Zn than S, the resulting material therefore displays improved conductivity. As the deposition time (or thickness of deposited layer) increases, therefore the amount of free Zn atoms increases, resulting in increased conductivity or reduced resistivity. It then follows that if the balance shifts to the opposite side, with resultant excess S, the resulting layer rather displays reduced conductivity or increased resistivity for the as-deposited material. This trend of resistivity increase with increase in film thickness has been reported by other researchers [39, 40].

During post-deposition annealing, a number of things can happen in the ZnS material. Due to the supply of thermal energy by the annealing process, reaction of the unreacted species can be triggered. This therefore may result to the formation of more semiconducting ZnS, reducing the amount of excess Zn or S as the case may be. This definitely gives rise to ZnS material with different resistivity from the as-deposited one.

During annealing process, Na ions can diffuse into ZnS layer from the underlying soda lime-based FTO substrate. As pointed out earlier in section 5.1, species like Na and K are acceptor impurities to II-VI semiconductors including ZnS [33]. For the n-ZnS therefore, Na diffusion can result to compensation by trying to cause p-type doping in the material. This reduces the n-type doping of the n-ZnS depending on the amount of diffused Na and initial n-doping level of the n-ZnS. In any case, an effective reduction in conductivity (increased resistivity) of the layer takes place as observed in the slight increase in the resistivity of the n-ZnS after annealing as shown in Table 5.2 and figure 5.8. The trend in the resistivity variation with thickness after annealing also follows that of a 5^{th} order polynomial given by Equation (5.8).

$$y = -3.0 \times 10^{-12}x^5 + 7.0 \times 10^{-9}x^4 - 8.0 \times 10^{-6}x^3 + 3.9 \times 10^{-3}x^2 - 1.0x + 104.49 \quad (5.8)$$

A similar experiment on the effect of film thickness on resistivity was not carried out on the p-ZnS. The reason being that only n-ZnS layers were used in the fabrication of CdTe-based solar cells reported in this thesis due to the particular device architecture researched which only supports the use of n-type semiconductors. The application of the p-ZnS in solar cell fabrication will form part of the future work in furtherance of this project. For this same reason, the full optical characterisation of ZnS was only carried out on n-ZnS in the following section. However, an initial attempt on resistivity measurement of p-ZnS sample with a thickness of ~218 nm, gave resistivity values of 3.0×10^4 Ωcm and 2.0×10^4 Ωcm for as-deposited and annealed samples respectively [33]. The metal contact used was Au with workfunction of 5.10 eV [36]. This shows that the resistivity of both n-ZnS and p-ZnS deposited in this project are of the same order of magnitude. The decrease in resistivity of the p-ZnS layer fits into the explanation of increase in resistivity of n-ZnS after annealing based on Na diffusion. The diffusion of Na into p-ZnS layer should increase the p-type doping and hence the conductivity (decrease in resistivity) of the layer as confirmed by the reduced resistivity value of 2.0×10^4 Ωcm observed for the p-ZnS after annealing.

5.6.4 Spectrophotometry

In this spectrophotometry, mainly the optical properties of the electrodeposited n-ZnS thin film layers were studied. The parameters studied include optical absorbance (A), transmittance (T), reflectance (R), absorption coefficient (α), extinction coefficient (K), optical bandgap energy (E_g), refractive index (n) and dielectric constant (ϵ). In the first part of this section, the optical absorption and optical bandgap energies of n-ZnS and p-ZnS were compared. The results show no major differences. Consequently, the remaining part of the section concentrates on the full optical properties of n-ZnS without repeating the same for p-ZnS. The reason mentioned in the previous section also warranted this.

5.6.4.1 Comparison of absorbance and energy bandgaps of n-ZnS and p-ZnS layers.

Figures 5.9 (a) and (b) show respectively the optical absorption of annealed samples of n-ZnS and p-ZnS layers grown at different cathodic voltages. In each case,

three different cathodic voltages have been chosen including the best deposition voltages for each material. The figures show that the materials exhibit comparable absorption which is generally low.

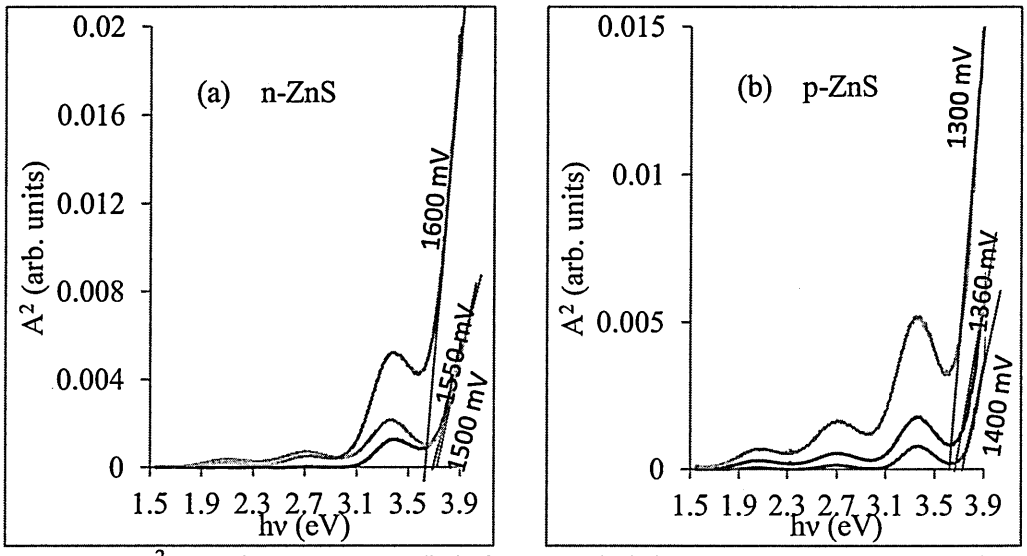


Figure 5.9: A^2 vs. photon energy (hv) for annealed (a) n-ZnS and (b) p-ZnS layers deposited at different growth voltages for comparison.

The energy bandgaps estimated for both materials are generally in the range (3.68 – 3.72) eV, showing a fairly small variation of ~0.04 eV in bandgap for ~100 mV change in growth voltage. The samples were all deposited for a period of 30 minutes. This result strongly support the fact that both n-ZnS and p-ZnS layers (and in fact some other semiconductors) can be grown over a wide range of voltages without significantly changing their optical properties.

In figure 5.10, the effects of film thickness (or growth time) on the absorption behaviour of as-deposited and annealed n-ZnS layers are presented.

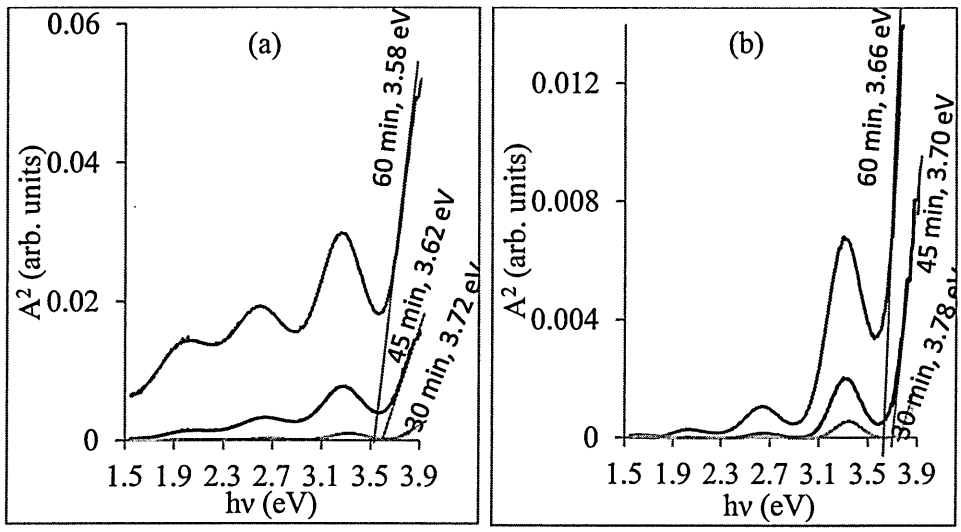


Figure 5.10: A^2 vs. hν for (a) as-deposited and (b) annealed n-ZnS layers grown at cathodic voltage of 1550 mV for different times.

The graphs show that n-ZnS exhibits low absorption property and the absorbance becomes even lower after annealing. However, as the deposition time (or thickness) increases, the absorbance increases, and energy bandgap decreases. This behaviour suggests that as the thickness increases, smaller grains in the material tend to coalesce to form larger grains. The result of this is that the optical property of the material tends towards that of the bulk material with the bandgap approaching that of the bulk material. After post-deposition annealing, the bandgaps were observed to increase slightly. This may be as a result of loss of excess S or Zn or rather as a result of complete reaction between excess S and Zn forming more ZnS material. The energy bandgap values estimated for the various layers from figure 5.10 are in the range (3.58 – 3.72) eV for as-deposited samples and (3.66 – 3.78) eV after annealing. These values are in very good agreement with literature values for ZnS [1, 9, 41]. The thicknesses of the layers used were ~284 nm, 361 nm and 526 nm for growth times of 30, 45 and 60 minutes respectively. It is important to point out that the use of A^2 vs. hν, instead of $(\alpha h\nu)^2$ vs. hν, to estimate energy bandgap of a semiconductor is a very quick way of estimating the energy bandgap and gives result similar to that obtained using $(\alpha h\nu)^2$ vs. hν.

Figure 5.11 shows similar absorption results for as-deposited and annealed p-ZnS layers grown for different time durations.

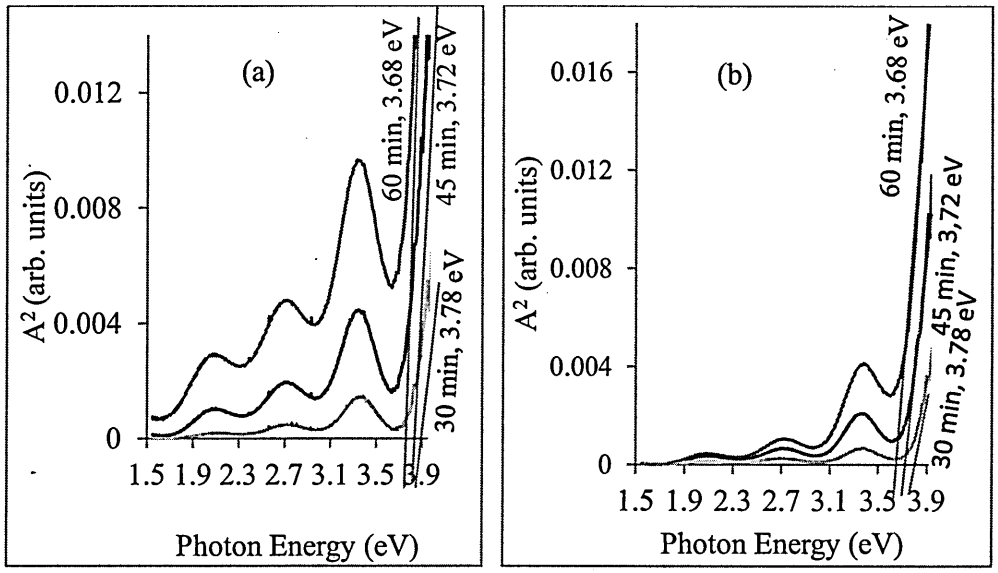


Figure 5.11: A^2 vs. hv for (a) as-deposited and (b) annealed p-ZnS layers grown at cathodic voltage of 1365 mV for different growth durations.

Similar absorption trend also emerges here as in the case of n-ZnS. The longer the deposition time (the higher the thickness), the lower the energy bandgap and the absorption is also generally low. However, after annealing, there is no observed significant change in the energy bandgap as well as in the absorbance. The estimated energy bandgap is in the range (3.68 – 3.78) eV which is generally similar to the values obtained for n-ZnS. The observed constancy in absorbance and bandgap of p-ZnS as shown in figure 5.11, suggests that the as-deposited ZnS materials from the lower Zn^{2+} bath are relatively more stable in terms of optical properties than their higher Zn^{2+} bath counterparts. The thicknesses of the layers used were 279 nm, 404 nm and 464 nm for deposition times of 30 minutes, 45 minutes and 60 minutes respectively. Again the observed constant bandgap of both n-ZnS and p-ZnS after annealing suggests that actually ZnS of similar quality were formed after the annealing process. The observation of bandgap values higher than the bulk values for n-ZnS and p-ZnS at smaller thicknesses is an indication of quantum confinement effect in these materials.

It is important at this point to comment on the feature of the absorption curves obtained for both n-ZnS and p-ZnS. The spectra generally display interference features due to well defined thicknesses of the layers. This kind of features could also arise due to the presence of mixed phases within the material. The most likely of these phases is ZnO. However, the absorption edge closest to that of ZnS corresponds to bandgap in the

range (2.70 - 3.10) eV which is actually less than the optical bandgap of bulk ZnO which is 3.37 eV [40]. The lack of any XRD peak really makes it difficult to confirm the presence of ZnO. But if there is amorphous ZnO present in these layers, the observed bandgap is expected to be higher than 3.37 eV, due to quantum confinement effects which also has been observed for ZnS with small thicknesses. This therefore makes it difficult to conclude the presence of mixed phases such as ZnO and these observed three peaks separated by equal distances must be arising due to interference of light. Whatever the case is, this feature is very typical of the electrodeposited ZnS layers produced in this project.

5.6.4.2 Full optical characterisation of n-ZnS layers of different thicknesses

This sub-section presents the full optical characterisation of three n-ZnS layers of different thicknesses before and after annealing. The thicknesses of the layers were 400 nm, 500 nm and 700 nm measured using a UBM Microfocus Optical Measuring System. Normal incidence transmittance of the layers was measured using a Carry 50 UV-VIS spectrophotometer in the wavelength range (315 – 800) nm. Before the transmittance of the glass/FTO/ZnS layers was measured, the transmittance of glass/FTO was measured in baseline mode as the reference. This serves to automatically cancel the effect of glass/FTO in the measured transmittance of glass/FTO/ZnS so that the result obtained is only the transmittance of ZnS. Using the equations in section 3.5, and the transmittance spectra measured, the absorbance, reflectance, absorption coefficient, extinction coefficient, energy bandgap, refractive index and dielectric constant of each ZnS layers were obtained.

Figures 5.12 (a) and (b) show the transmittance spectra of the three n-ZnS layers. The figures show that the transmittance of the layers decreases as the film thickness increases both before and after annealing. However, after annealing, the transmittance generally increases. The transmittance of the as-deposited layers in the visible region of the electromagnetic spectrum ($\lambda = 400 - 700$) nm is in the range of (69 – 75)%, (55 – 62)% and (45 – 52)% for the samples with thickness of 400 nm, 500 nm and 700 nm respectively.

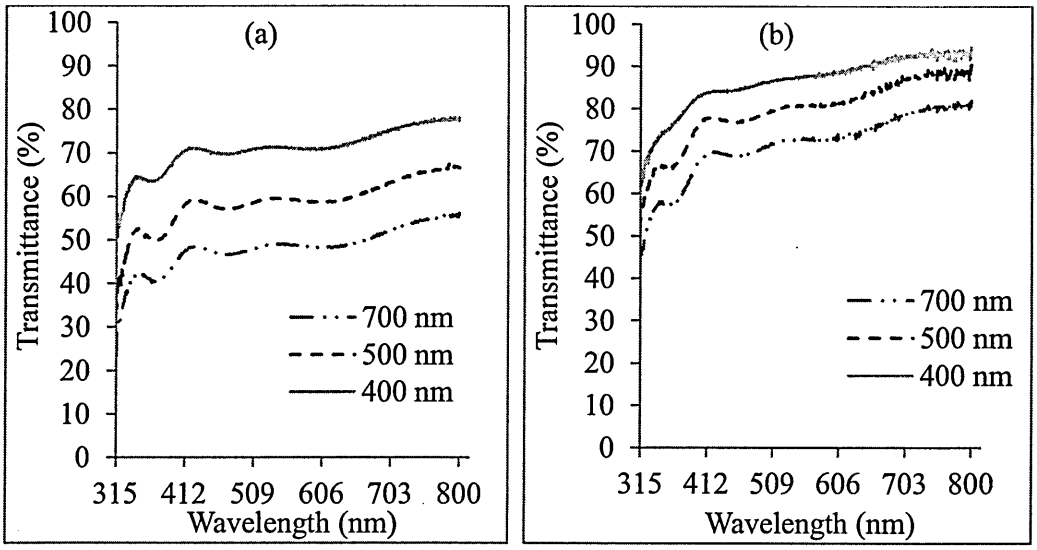


Figure 5.12: Transmittance spectra of (a) as-deposited and (b) annealed ZnS layers of different thicknesses.

The corresponding transmittance after annealing is in the range (83 – 92)%, (76 – 87)% and (67 – 78)% respectively. Post-deposition annealing therefore improves the transmittance of the layers. Again, it shows that the transmittance of the layers has strong thickness dependence. The transmittance also increases as the wavelength of incident light increases.

The absorbance spectra of the layers are shown in figures 5.13 (a) and (b). Again, the figures show that absorbance of the layers is thickness dependent with the thickest layer (700 nm) showing the highest absorbance and the thinnest layer (400 nm) showing the lowest absorbance in the wavelength range explored. The absorbance also decreases as the wavelength of incident light increases.

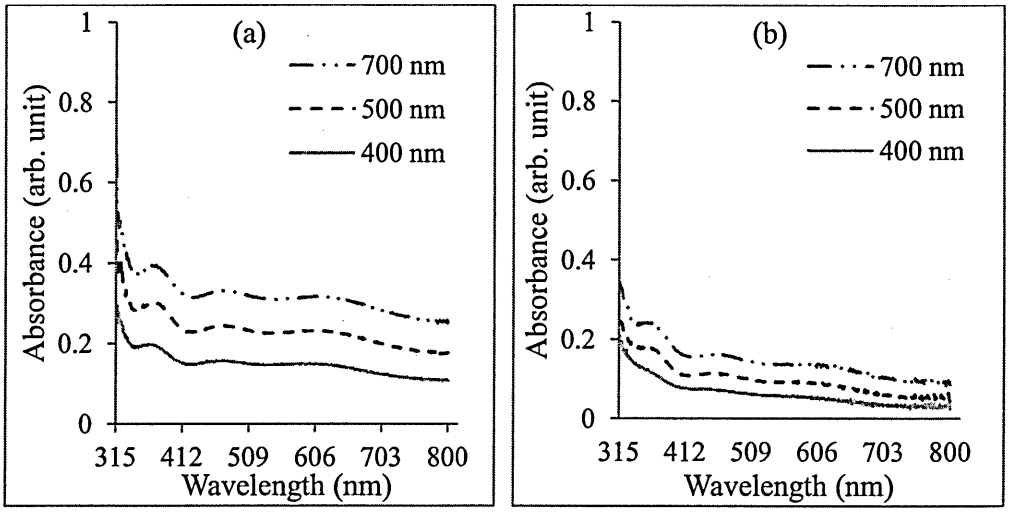


Figure 5.13: Absorbance spectra of (a) as-deposited and (b) annealed ZnS layers of different thicknesses.

Figure 5.13 (b) shows that annealing reduces the absorbance generally. The implication of figures 5.12 and 5.13 is that, depending on the required application, the transmittance and absorbance of these ZnS layers can be tuned to the desired levels by simply varying the thickness. Thus for application as window material in solar cells, the thickness should be kept as low as possible in order to allow enough photons to pass through to the absorber layer in order to create more charge carriers.

Figure 5.14 presents the reflectance of the three ZnS layers as a function of wavelength of incident light. The reflectance is generally having a maximum value of ~20% for all three layers at a wavelength of 315 nm for both as-deposited and annealed samples. Again the reflectance depends on the film thickness, increasing with thickness across the entire wavelength range under consideration. The as-deposited samples nevertheless, exhibit a week dependence on the incident light wavelength in comparison with the annealed samples which show relatively drastic decrease with increase in wavelength of incident light. Annealing generally reduces the reflectance especially towards longer wavelengths.

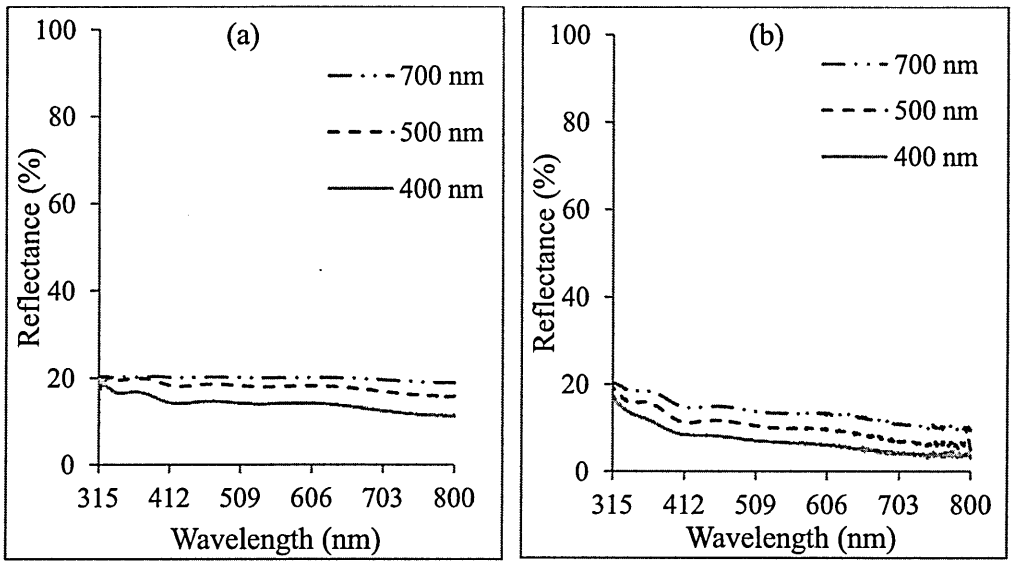


Figure 5.14: Reflectance spectra of (a) as-deposited and (b) annealed ZnS layers of different thicknesses.

Figures 5.15 (a) and (b) show the dependence of absorption coefficient (α) on incident photon energy for ZnS layers before and after annealing respectively. α increases as photon energy increases and as film thickness increases. For as-deposited samples, there is a sharp rise in α at a photon energy of ~3.60 eV.

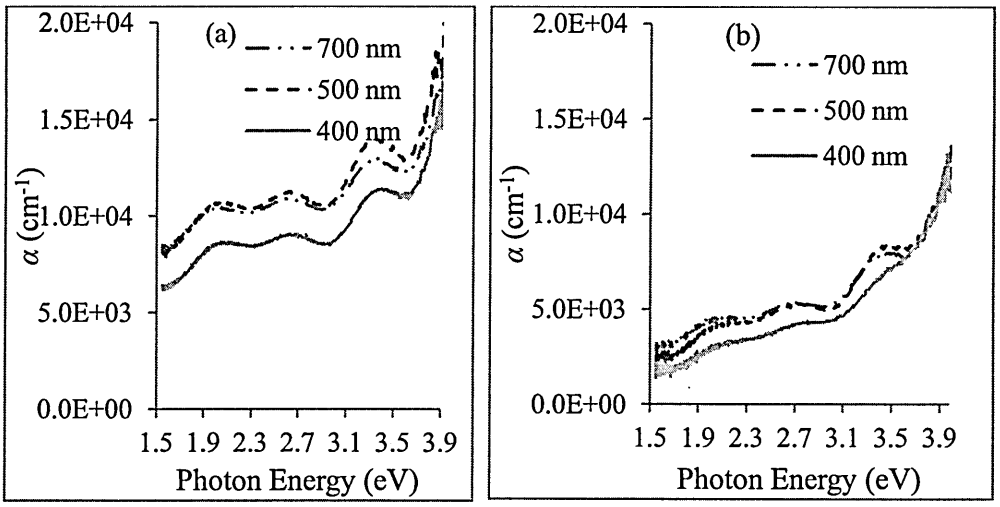


Figure 5.15: Graphs of absorption coefficient vs. photon energy for (a) as-deposited and (b) annealed ZnS layers of different thicknesses.

In the annealed samples, this occurs at a photon energy of ~3.68 eV. It is observed from both figures that the absorption coefficients of the thicker samples (with thicknesses of 500 nm and 700 nm) tend to come to the same value. This suggests that in this thickness range, the ZnS material properties are tending towards those of the bulk material. In the visible region of the spectrum, the value of α for the as-deposited

samples across the explored thickness range is in the range (7.2×10^3 – 1.2×10^4 cm^{-1}). For the annealed samples these values are in the range (2.1×10^3 – 5.5×10^3 cm^{-1}). The fall in the value of α after post-deposition annealing follows the same trend as the absorbance.

The graphs of $(\alpha hv)^2$ vs. photon energy for as-deposited and annealed ZnS layers are presented in figures 5.16 (a) and (b) respectively. From these graphs, the energy bandgaps of the ZnS layers under study are obtained by extrapolating the straight line part of the graph to the photon energy axis. The estimated E_g values for as-deposited layers were 3.62 eV, 3.57 eV and 3.52 eV for the samples with thicknesses of 400 nm, 500 nm and 700 nm respectively. The bandgap value obtained for the annealed samples was 3.70 eV for the three different thicknesses. These results clearly show that the energy bandgap decreases as film thickness increases and generally increase after post-deposition annealing as was seen earlier. These trends are common observations in ZnS and have been reported by other researchers [22]. The reasons for this behaviour have been associated with the release of stress/strain and defect passivation [22]. Quite recently however, Gode [43] reported a contrary observation in ZnS after annealing. Gode observed that the energy bandgap of the amorphous ZnS layers grown by CBD method decreases after annealing.

The variation of extinction coefficient (K) with photon energy for the ZnS layers is presented in figure 5.17. K generally increases with film thickness and shows features that look like interference fringes. In the as-deposited samples, K generally decreases as photon energy increases in the visible region, reaching a minimum value at a photon energy of ~2.90 eV, which corresponds to photon wavelength of ~427 nm.

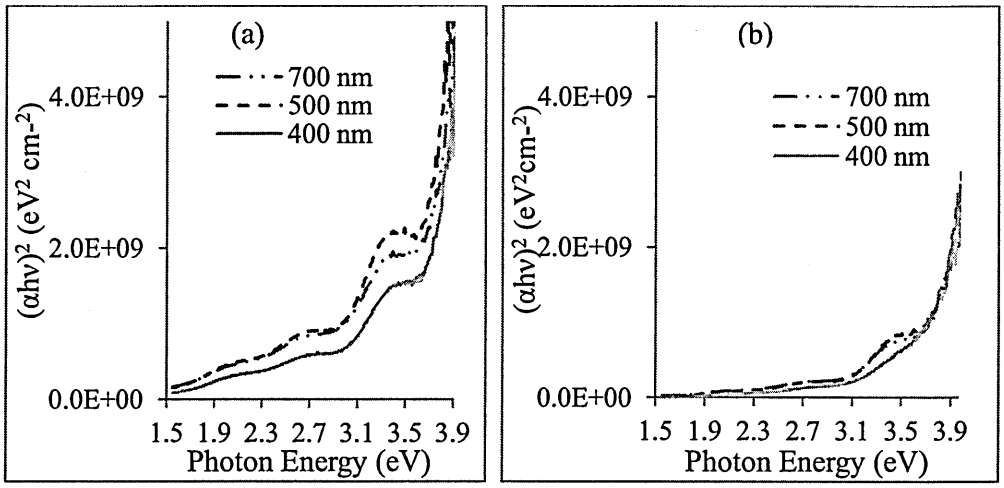


Figure 5.16: Graph of $(\alpha h\nu)^2$ vs. photon energy for (a) as-deposited and (b) annealed ZnS layers of different thicknesses.

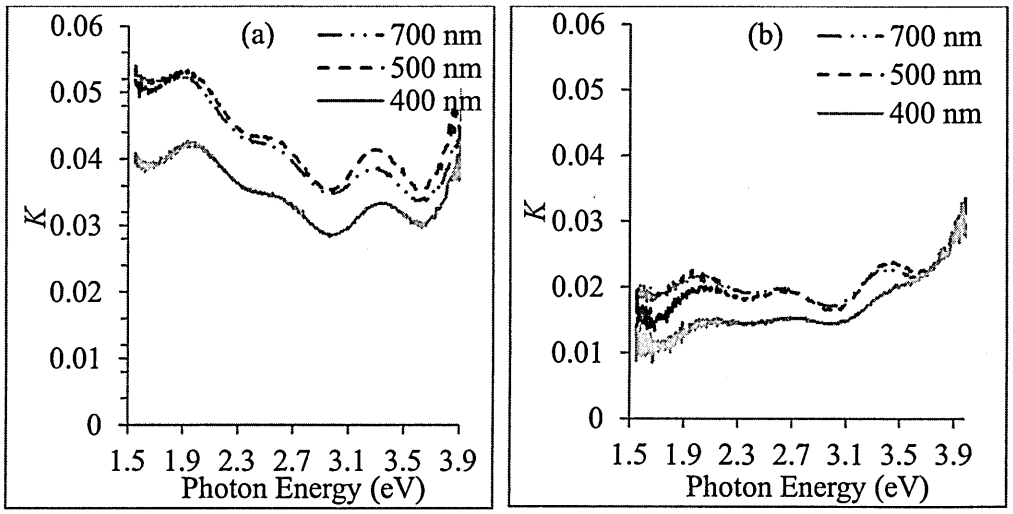


Figure 5.17: Extinction coefficient (K) vs. photon energy for (a) as-deposited and (b) annealed ZnS layers of different thicknesses.

This value falls within the visible range of the electromagnetic spectrum. Below this wavelength, (i.e at higher photon energies > 2.90 eV), the value of K begins to increase gradually again, thus displaying a kind of parabolic behaviour. After annealing, K remains fairly constant up to a photon energy of 2.90 eV where it has a sharp drop and suddenly rises again continuously towards higher photon energies. For these samples, it is also observed that at photon energy ≥ 3.70 eV (the energy bandgap), the values of K for all three thicknesses converge. This behaviour is also seen in the absorption coefficient in figure 5.15 (b) after annealing. This trend supports the argument that post-deposition annealing leads to the release of stress and strain in the crystal lattice of

materials as well as helps in the passivation of defects. The introduction of stress/strain most likely results from the presence of unintended inclusions like ZnO and $Zn(OH)_2$ or even due to the presence of excess unreacted Zn and S in the as-deposited samples as has been mentioned in earlier section. In the annealing process, these inclusions like $Zn(OH)_2$ can decompose in the presence of heat energy in addition to further reaction of the excess Zn and S resulting to purer and more stable ZnS with improved quality especially since these materials were grown at low temperatures.

The dependence of refractive index on photon energy for the ZnS layers is presented in figure 5.18. Figures 5.18 (a) and (b) generally show that refractive index (n) increases as film thickness increases. They also show that n increases as the incident photon energy increases, although this increase is more rapid in the annealed samples than in the as-deposited samples. However, in both cases, n gets closer to each other in the ultraviolet region with higher photon energy. The refractive index is related to the propagation velocity (v) of light in the material and the speed of light in vacuum (c) according to $n = c/v$ [44]. The implication of this equation is that as the refractive index increases towards higher photon energy region, the corresponding incident light travel more slowly through the layers with reduced velocity of propagation. This implies in turn that these photons get mostly absorbed in the material. However, photons of lower energy tend to travel through the layer with higher propagation velocity without absorption leading to transmission of these photons through the material layer.

For as-deposited samples, the value of n falls in the range (2.00 – 2.60) while for the annealed samples n is in the range (1.50 – 2.59). The fall in the value of n after annealing implies that light will propagate faster through the annealed samples than in the as-deposited ones. This result also supports the fact that annealing improves the materials by removing stress/strain and passivating defects which act as scattering centres in the as-deposited materials.

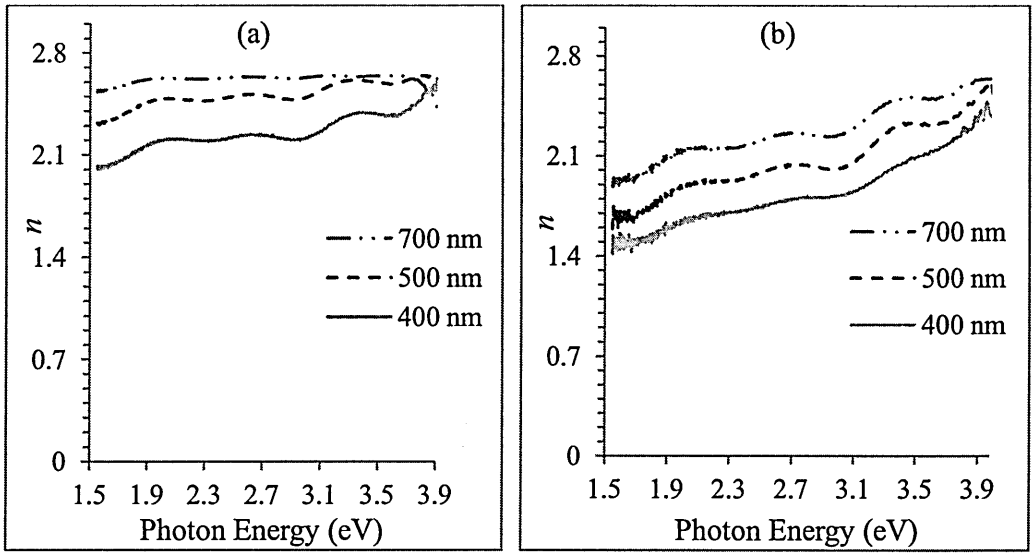


Figure 5.18: Refractive index (n) vs. photon energy for (a) as-deposited and (b) annealed ZnS layers of different thicknesses.

Figure 5.19 presents the real part of the dielectric constant (ϵ_r) as a function of photon energy. The response of ϵ_r to incident photon energy follows similar trend as the refractive index in figure 5.18. The dielectric constant is a measure of the capacitance of the material and indicates the charge retention capacity of devices made with these materials.

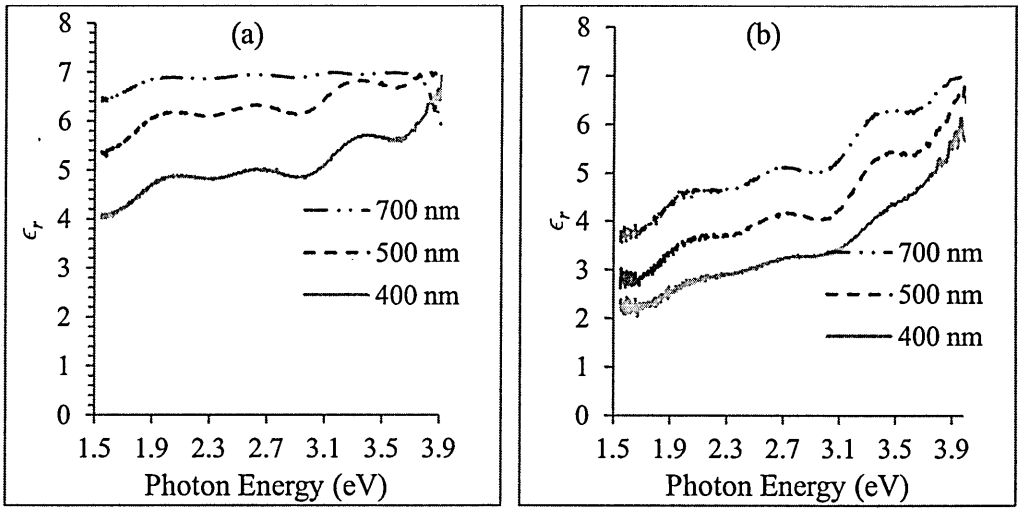


Figure 5.19: Real part of dielectric constant (ϵ_r) vs. photon energy for (a) as-deposited and (b) annealed ZnS layers of different thicknesses.

The as-deposited samples show ϵ_r values in the range (4.0 – 7.0) while annealed samples have values in the range (2.3 – 7.0). The maximum value of ϵ_r occurs at the high photon energy end of the spectrum considered. The low values of ϵ_r in the lower energy region displayed by the annealed samples show that these samples have

relatively low capacitance and therefore will display shorter response time in this energy region. This therefore makes these layers very useful, for instance, in fast photodetectors.

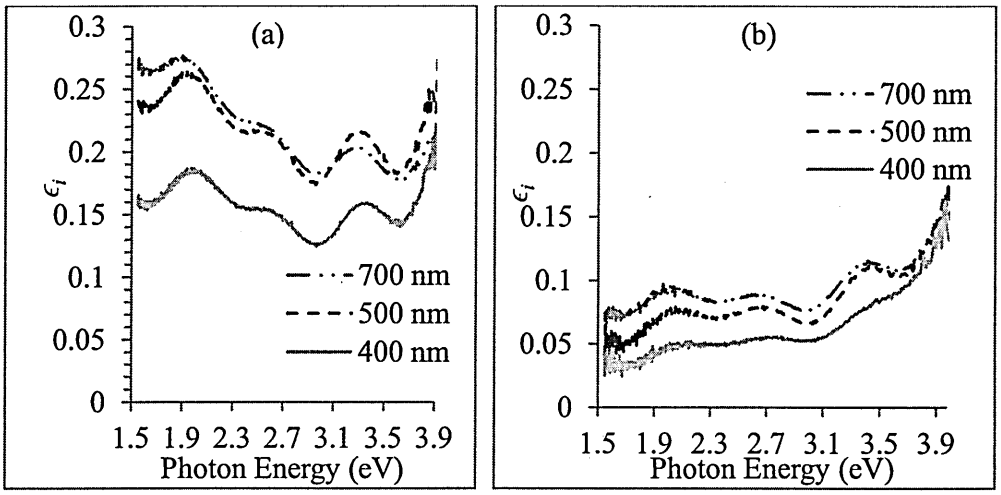
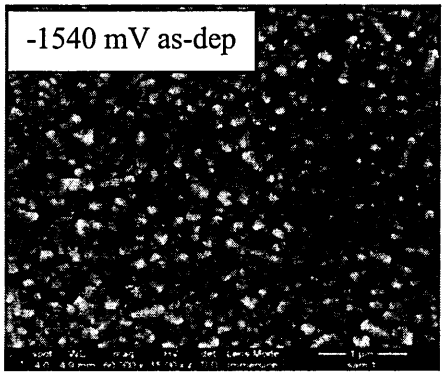


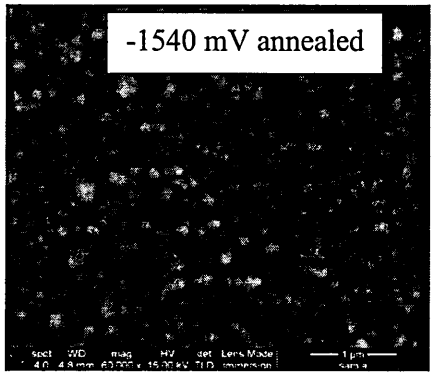
Figure 5.20: Imaginary part of the dielectric constant (ϵ_i) vs. photon energy for (a) as-deposited and (b) annealed ZnS layers of different thicknesses.

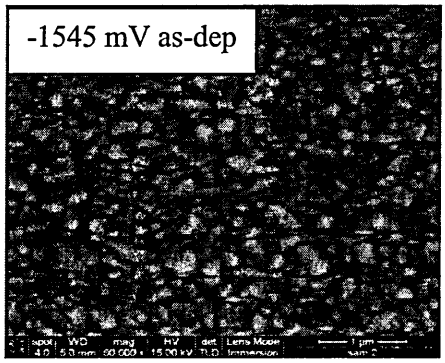
Figure 5.20 shows the imaginary part of the dielectric constant ϵ_i. This also varies with photon energy in the same manner as the extinction coefficient in figure 5.17. ϵ_i has its minimum value occurring at photon energy of ~2.90 eV in the as-deposited samples just as in the case of K.

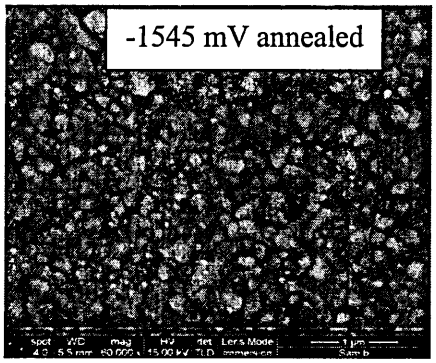
5.6.5 Scanning electron microscopy (SEM) and energy dispersive X-ray (EDX).

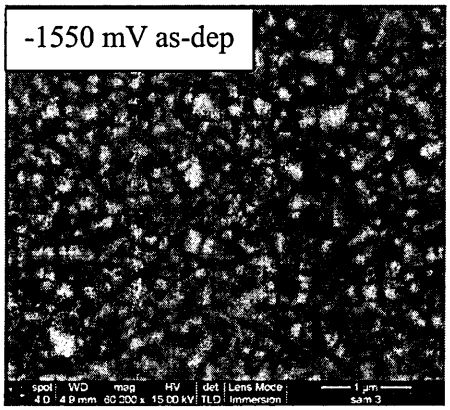
Figure 5.21 shows the SEM images of as-deposited and annealed n-ZnS layers grown at different cathodic voltages for a period of 2 hours each. The images generally show good coverage of the FTO surface by ZnS grains. There is essentially no remarkable change in morphology between as-deposited and annealed samples except for slight difference in the contrast of the pictures as a result of the level of focusing used while taking the images. The lack of clear difference in morphology of these samples is a confirmation of the fact that n-ZnS can be deposited over a wide range of voltages as pointed out in section 5.6.2. A close look at the grains however, shows that there is slight increase in the grain sizes after annealing. The average grain sizes of as-deposited and annealed samples obtained from these images are in the range (100 - 380) nm and (129 – 400) nm respectively. The lack of clear improvement in the grain sizes after annealing also supports the amorphous nature of these layers.

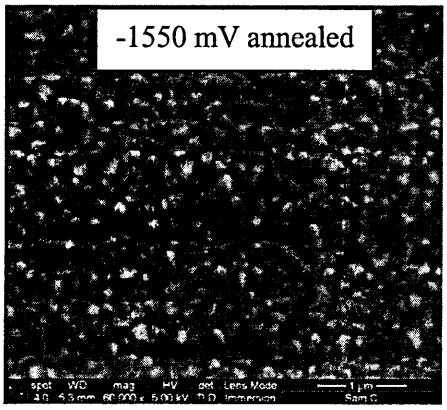

-1540 mV as-dep

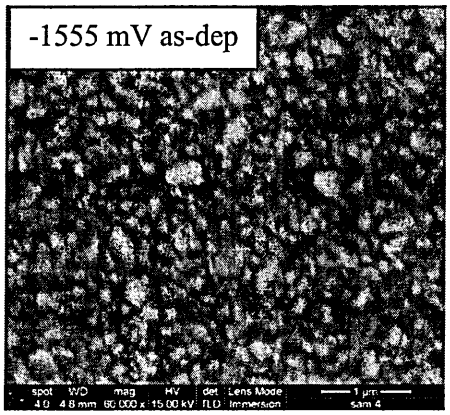

-1540 mV annealed

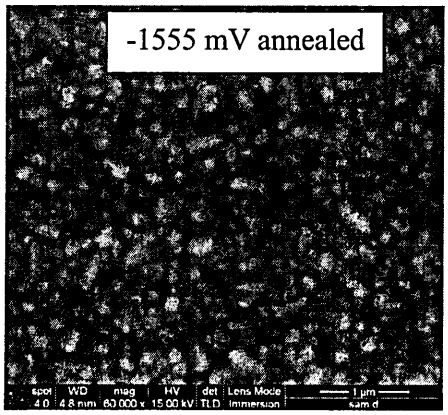

-1545 mV as-dep


-1545 mV annealed


-1550 mV as-dep


-1550 mV annealed


-1555 mV as-dep


-1555 mV annealed

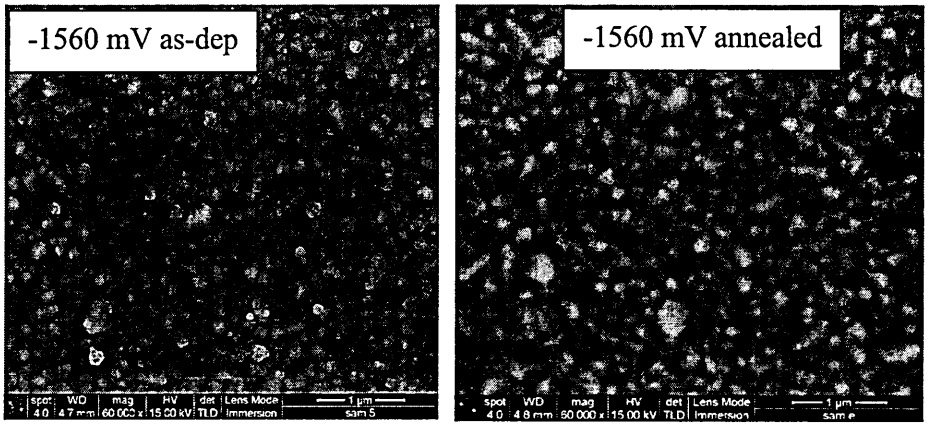
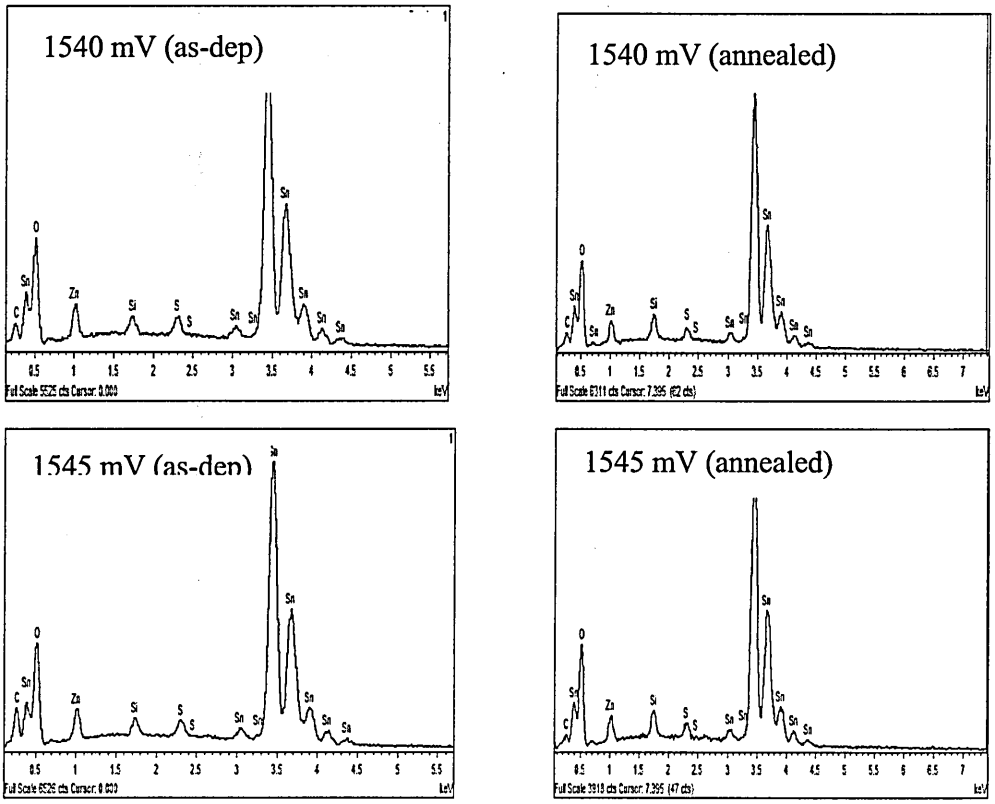


Figure 5.21: SEM images of as-deposited and annealed n-ZnS layers grown for 2 hours at different cathodic voltages.

Figure 5.22 shows the corresponding EDX spectra of the n-ZnS samples grown at different voltages. All the spectra clearly show the presence of Zn and S atoms in the electrodeposited ZnS. However, the atomic compositions of three n-ZnS samples of different thicknesses obtained from the EDX spectra analysis using the composition analysis software associated with the SEM equipment are summarised in Table 5.3. It is important to point out that atomic composition analysis using EDX does not produce very accurate quantitative result. However, the results are qualitative enough to understand the trend in the composition of the compound under study.



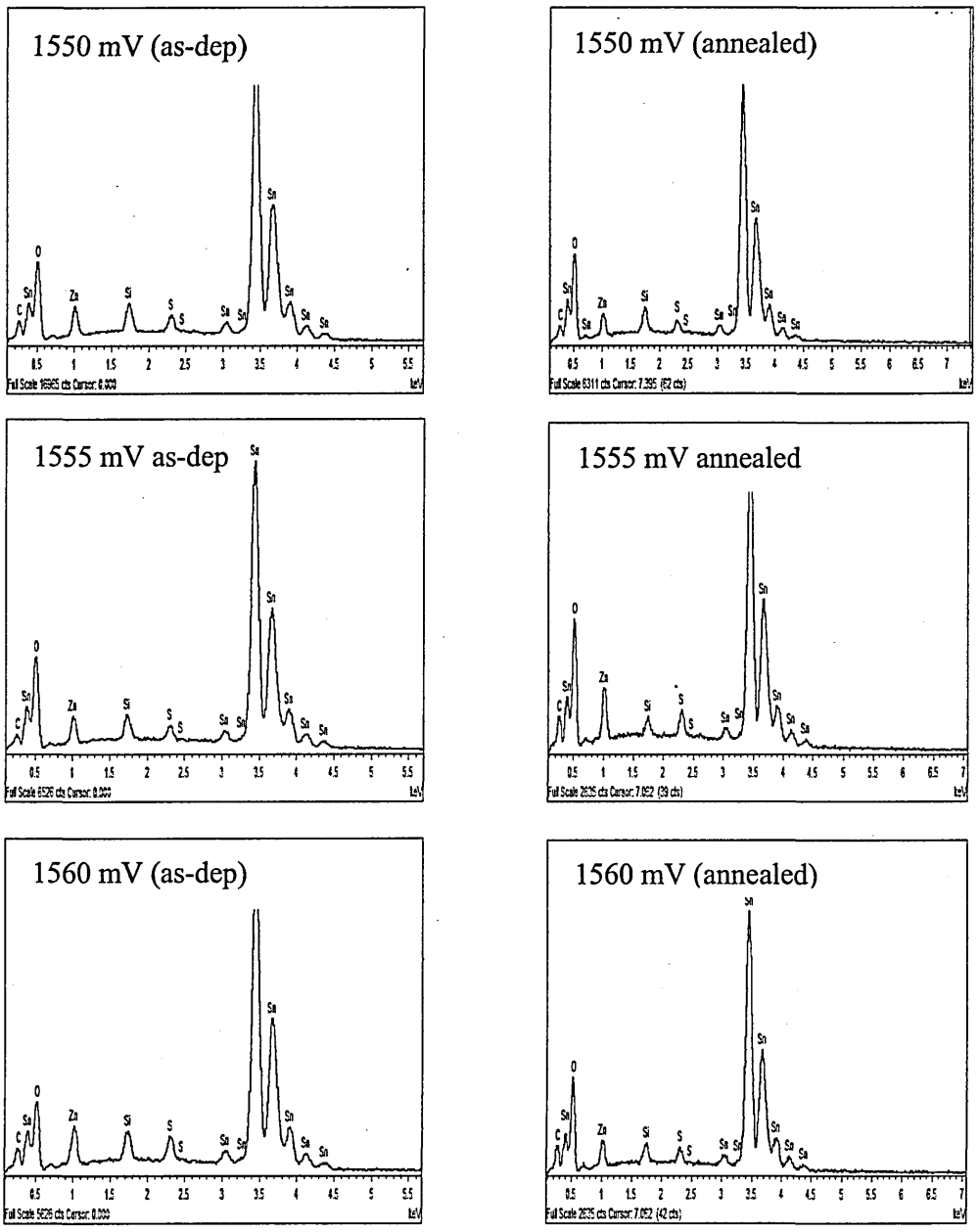


Figure 5.22: EDX spectra of as-deposited and annealed n-ZnS layers grown for 2 hours at different cathodic voltages.

The as-deposited samples clearly show that the n-ZnS samples grown under the conditions described in this thesis are all Zn-rich with higher Zn concentration in each case. The trend in the atomic composition with respect to thickness is not clear from the as-deposited samples. However, after annealing, a clear trend emerges with respect to the sample thickness. The results after annealing show that all three samples remain Zn-rich.

Table 5.3: Percentage atomic compositions of the as-deposited and annealed ZnS layers of different thicknesses.

Thickness (nm)	Atomic composition (%)			
	As-deposited		Annealed	
	Zn	S	Zn	S
400	54.9	45.1	52.9	47.1
500	54.3	45.7	54.2	45.8
700	56.7	43.3	56.3	43.7

A close observation also shows a slight decrease in the Zn-content with a corresponding increase in S-content after annealing and the material in each case comes closer to stoichiometry than in the as-deposited condition. This is an indication that annealing brings about re-adjustment of stoichiometry in these materials. This observation may explain the behaviour of these materials after annealing as has been seen in the results presented so far.

5.7 Conclusion

The electrodeposition and characterisation of n-type and p-type ZnS thin layers were presented. All depositions were carried out using a two-electrode system for process simplification. $ZnCl_2$ and $(NH_4)_2S_2O_3$ were used as precursors. Deposition of n-type ZnS layers was done at a pH of 3.00±0.02 using an electrolyte containing higher Zn^{2+} than S^{2-} in the concentration ratio of 10:1 while p-type ZnS layers were deposited at a pH of 4.00±0.02 from an electrolyte with lower Zn^{2+} than S^{2-} in the ration 1:10. In general, the cathodic deposition potention range for n-ZnS was higher than that for p-ZnS with values of (1450 – 1700) mV and (1290 – 1460) mV respectively. The best deposition potentials for n-ZnS and p-ZnS were identified as 1550 mV and 1365 mV respectively. All samples were deposited at a temperature of 30°C, while post-deposition heat-treatment was done at 350°C for 10 minutes to avoid loss of material at higher temperatures. Both n-ZnS and p-ZnS layers depositied were amorphous in nature showing no significant XRD peaks. The energy bandgaps of both materials were seen to decrease with layer thickness. After annealing, the bandgaps show slight increase with values generally in the range (3.68 – 3.72) eV for both materials. Both materials also

show electrical resistivity values of the order of 10^4 Ωcm for both as-deposited and annealed materials. A comprehensive study of the optical properties of n-ZnS layers of different thicknesses shows that the optical properties of these materials are significantly influenced by thickness and annealing with the properties becoming enhanced (more uniform) after annealing. As an indication of good window material for solar cell fabrication, the layers generally show low absorption and high transmittance with absorption coefficients of the order of 10^3 cm^{-1} for annealed samples. The refractive index and extinction coefficient for the annealed samples fall in the range (1.50 – 2.59) and (0.01 – 0.03) respectively. SEM results show that these materials also have grain sizes in the range (129 – 400) nm. EDX results also show that the electrodeposited n-ZnS layers are Zn-rich under the conditions used.

References

[1] R. John and S. S. Florence, *Chalcog. Lett. 7(4) (2010) 269 - 273.*

[2] I. O. Oladeji, L. Chow, C. S. Ferekides, V. Viswanathan and Z. Zhao, *Sol. Ener. Mat. Sol. Cell 61 (2000) 203 - 211.*

[3] D. S. Albin, Y. Yan and M. M. Al-Jassim, *Progress in photovoltaics: Research and applications (2002) 309-322 (DOI: 10.1002/pip.426).*

[4] K. Anuar, Z. Zainal, N. Saravanan, and N. Asikin, *Mater. Sci. 44(2), (2008).*

[5] W. Tong, B. K. Wagner, T. K. Tran, W.Ogle, W. Park and C.J. Summer, *J.Cryst. Growth 164 (1996) 202 - 207.*

[6] S. H. Deulkara, C. H. Bhosalea and M. Sharonb, *J. Phys. Solids, 65(11) (2004) 1879 – 1885.*

[7] Z. Porada and E. Schabowska, *Thin Solid Films 145 (1986) 75.*

[8] A. N. Yazici, M. Oztas and M. Bedir, *J. Lumin. 104 (2003) 115 - 122.*

[9] T. Öznülüer, I. Erdoğan and U. Demir, *Langmuir 22 (2006) 4415 - 4419.*

[10] G. Nabiyouni, R. Sahrael, M. Toghiany, M. H. M. Ara and K. Hedayati, *Rev. Adv. Mater.Sci. 27 52-57.*

[11] H. Kashani, *Thin Solid Films 288 (1996) 50 - 56.*

[12] T. Yasuda, B. Zhang and Y. Segawa, *J. Cryst. Growth 175/176 (1997) 583 - 586.*

[13] A. Kassim, S. Nagalingam, H.S. Min and N. Karrim, *Arabian Journal of Chemistry 3 (2010) 243 - 249.*

[14] D. Lincot, *Thin Solid Films 487 (2005) 40 - 48.*

[15] S. Zhang, H. Kinto, T. Yatabe and S. Iida, *J. Cryst. Growth 86 (1988) 372 – 376,.*

[16] Y. Yu, J. Jie, P. Jiang, L. Wang, C. Wu, Q. Peng, X. Zhang, Z. Wang, C. Xie, D. Wu and Y. Jiang, *J. Mater. Chem. 21 (2011) 12632.*

[17] S. Iida, T. Yatabe, H. Kinto and M. Shinohara, *J. Cryst. Growth, 101 (1990) 141-146,*

[18] S. Kishimoto, T. Yamamoto and S. Iida, *Materials Research Society, Spring Meeting, San Francisco (2002).*

[19] X. Ma, *Hindawi Publishing Corporation, Journal of Nanomaterials (2011), doi: 10.1155/2011/952616.*

[20] K. Zanio, *Semiconductors and semimetals, Vol.13 "Cadmium Telluride" Academic press (1978).*

[21] S. Dennison, *J.Mater. Chem. 41 (1994) 4.*

[22] B. W. Sanders and A. H. Kitai *J. Cryst. Growth, 100 (1990) 405 - 410.*

[23] D. G. Diso, G. E. A. Muftah, V. Patel and I. M. Dharmadasa, *J. Electrochem. Soc.*

157(6) (2010) H647 - H651.

[24] F. Kadirgan, D. Mao, W. Song, T. Ohno and B. McCandless, *Turk. J. Chem., 24 (2000) 21 - 33.*

[25] H. Karami and A. Kaboli, *Int. J. Electrochem. Sci, 5 (2010) 706 - 719.*

[26] I. M. Dharmadasa and O. K. Echendu, Electrodeposition of Electronic Materials for Applications in Macroelectronic and Nanotechnology-Based Devices, *Encyclopaedia of Applied Electrochemistry, Springer Reference (2012).* *(http://www.springerreference.com/index/chapterdbid/303488).*

[27] I. M. Dharmadasa, *Prog. Crystal Growth and Charact. 36, (4) (2998) 249 - 290*

[28] I. M. Dharmadasa, C. J. Blomfield, C. G. Scott, R. Coratger, F. Ajustron and J. Beauvillian, *Solid-State Electronics, 42,(4) (1998) 595 - 604.*

[29] D. A. Vermilyea, *J. Chem. Phys. 27 (1957)822.*

[30] A. S. Feiner and A. J. McEvoy, *Journal of Chemical Education, 71,(6) (1994) 493 - 494.*

[31] Nernst Equation, *http://www.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nernst_equation. (accessed 2/11/2013).*

[32] P. Vanysek, *Electrochemical Series table 1 Alphabetical, CRC press LLC (2000).*

[33] O. K. Echendu, A. R. Weerasinghe, D. G. Diso, F. Fauzi and I. M. Dharmadasa, *Journal of Elec. Materi., 42,(4) (2013) 692 - 700.*

[34] M. Takahashi, K. Uosaki and H. Kita, *J. Appl. Phys. 60 (6) (1986) 2046.*

[35] V. B. Patil, D. S. Sutrave, G. S. Shahane and L. P. Deshmukh, *Thin Solid Films 401 (2001) 35.*

[36] S. Halas, *Materials Science-Polland, 24, (4) (2006).*

[37] Y. Yi, X. Shanhua, L. Shiyong, H. Jinman and S. Jiacong, *Appl. Phys. Lett. 69, (3) (1996) 377 - 379.*

[38] E. H. Rhoderick and R. H. Williams, *Metal-Semiconductor contacts, 2nd ed., Clarendon press (1988).*

[39] L. J. Eriksson and W. T. Peria, *Thin Solid Films, 5 (1970) 303 - 311.*

[40] H. Murray and A. Tosser, *Thin Solid Films, 22 (1974) 37 - 44.*

[41] J. Liao and K. Ho, *Solar Energy materials and Solar Cell 86 (2005) 229 - 241,.*

[42] S. Senthilkumaar, R. Thami and Z. Selvi, *Appl. Phys. A, 94 (2009) 123 - 129.*

[43] F. Gode, *Physica B 406 (2011) 1653 - 1659.*

[44] S. M. Sze and K. K. Ng, *Physics of Semiconductor Devices, 3rd ed., John Wiley Sons, Inc, New Jersey (2007).*

6.0 Introduction

CdS is a wide bandgap II-VI compound semiconductor with a direct bulk bandgap of 2.42 eV [1]. Due to its desirable properties, it finds use as a window/buffer material in photovoltaic solar cells [2-7], piezo transducer [8], photoresistor, phosphor material, electroluminescent material [9-11], space-charge limited diode and triode [12, 13], heterojunction diode [14], insulated gate thin film transistor [15] and radiation detector [16]. It is also used in microelectronics, non-linear optics, catalysis, photoelectrochemistry [17-19] as well as in electron-beam pumped lasers [20]. In its photovoltaic application, CdS has been used as an n-type heterojunction partner to CdTe, Cu_xS and Cu(In, Ga)Se_2 (CIGS) solar cells for the fabrication of CdS/CdTe [21, 22], CdS/Cu_xS [6, 23] and CdS/CIGS solar cells [24, 25].

Several growth techniques have been used for the deposition of CdS for the various uses mentioned above. These techniques include CBD [26, 27], vacuum evaporation [28] chemical vapour deposition [29, 30], spray pyrolysis [31, 32], sputtering [33, 34], screen printing [35, 36], sol-gel [37, 38], close space sublimation [39, 40] and electrodeposition [41, 42]. As is common in most electrodeposited semiconductors in the past, electrodeposition of CdS has always been reported in the literature based on the conventional three-electrode configuration [43, 44]. Only one report on the use of two-electrode system for the electrodeposition of CdS can be found in the literature today [42]. One of the reasons for the use of two-electrode system in this project is to eliminate any possible contamination of the deposition electrolyte by ions such as Ag^+ and K^+ which may eventually leak into the bath from the commonly used Ag/AgCl and Ag/HgCl (SCE) reference electrodes during the electrodeposition process as mentioned in chapter 5.

In the fabrication of high efficiency solar cells using CdS as window material, the most commonly used techniques for the deposition of CdS is CBD [2, 45 - 47] while CdTe is deposited using CSS [2, 45, 47 - 50], sputtering [34] or electrodeposition [41, 44, 46, 51 - 53]. Due to the nature of the CBD process (a batch process), lots of Cd-containing waste are generated in the large-scale deposition of CdS for solar cell fabrication. This no doubt, raises a lot of environmental concern and costs huge sums of money for waste management and disposal. In a production line, this situation, coupled

with the use of at least two different deposition techniques, presents real issues and leads to the production of expensive solar panels. It is preferable in such an industrial process to have only one production line by using only one technique to deposit both CdS and CdTe. A continuous process such as electrodeposition fits into this one production line that can be used for the production of less expensive solar panels. It is for this reason that the electrodeposition of CdS thin-films using two-electrode system has been researched and reported in this chapter.

6.1 Preparation of CdS deposition electrolyte

In order to carry out the electrodeposition of CdS thin-films for use in CdTe-based solar cells, the deposition electrolyte was prepared using 0.3M $CdCl_2.H_2O$ (molar mass = 215.31 g) and 0.03M $Na_2S_2O_3.5H_2O$ (molar mass = 248.18 g) in 800 ml of de-ionised water. Both $CdCl_2.H_2O$ and $Na_2S_2O_3.5H_2O$ were laboratory reagent grade, purchased from Fisher Scientific United Kingdom. The resulting solution is contained in a 1000 ml plastic beaker. Because of the purity grade of the $CdCl_2.H_2O$, the solution containing only $CdCl_2.H_2O$ was first prepared. The pH was adjusted to 1.80±0.02 using HCl and NH_4OH. The 1000 ml plastic beaker containing this solution was put inside a 2000 ml glass beaker containing some de-ionised water. This serves as a water bath to ensure uniform heating of the electrolyte. The entire container was placed on a hot plate with a magnetic stirrer. After stirring the $CdCl_2.H_2O$ solution at 400 r.p.m. for 24 hrs, it was heated to a temperature of (80±2)°C and a cyclic voltammetry was carried out using two-electrode configuration as was done in the case of ZnS deposition electrolyte in section 5.1 using glass/FTO as the cathode and high-purity carbon rod as the anode. The $CdCl_2.H_2O$ solution was then subjected to electro-purification for 48 hrs before the addition of $Na_2S_2O_3.5H_2O$. The pH of the resulting electrolyte was then adjusted again to 1.80± 0.02 at room temperature.

6.2 Substrate preparation

Two different types of substrate were used for the electrodeposition of CdS in this project. These were glass/FTO and glass/FTO/ZnS. The same steps detailed in section 5.2 were taken to prepare the glass/FTO substrates by cleaning with soap solution, acetone, methanol, de-ionised water and drying in a stream of N_2. Similar sizes (3.0 cm × 2.0 cm × 3.0 mm) of glass/FTO were also used. The glass/FTO/ZnS substrates were obtained from the previously electrodeposited n-ZnS layers. Prior to the deposition of CdS however, the ZnS layers of the glass/FTO/ZnS substrates were rinsed

with methanol and finally with de-ionised water and dried in a stream of N_2 before being attached to carbon plate to serve as the working electrode (Cathode).

6.3 Electrodeposition of CdS window/intermediate material

After preparing the CdS deposition electrolyte which will be referred to as CdS bath hence forth, a cyclic voltammogram of the electrolyte was recorded using the two-electrode system as in the case of ZnS in section 5.4 and 5.5. This was done at a temperature of (80±2)°C with a stirring rate of 400 r.p.m using glass/FTO as the substrate. The cyclic voltammogram is shown in figure 6.1.

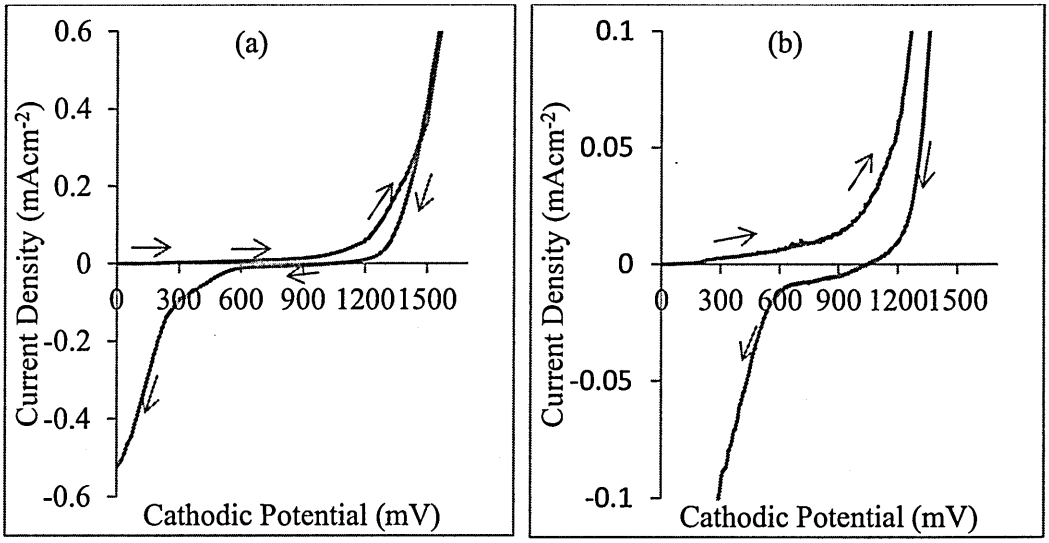


Figure 6.1: (a) Two-electrode cyclic voltammogram of CdS bath containing 0.3M $CdCl_2$ + 0.03M $Na_2S_2O_3$ at a pH of 1.80±0.02 and temperature of (80±2)°C. (b) Expansion of the area around the potential axis for clarity.

The possible range of cathodic deposition voltages for CdS was obtained from the voltammogram to be (1300 - 1500) mV. A comprehensive study of the separate voltammograms of $CdCl_2.H_2O$, $Na_2S_2O_3$, and ($CdCl_2.H_2O$ + $Na_2S_2O_3$) electrolytes carried out by Sasikala et al [54] shows that the reduction of $S_2O_3^{2-}$ ions take place earlier at a lower cathodic potential than the reduction of Cd^{2+} ions which happens at a relatively higher cathodic potential. The overall reaction for the deposition of CdS is therefore given by the chemical equation:

$$Cd^{2+} + S_2O_3^{2-} + 2e^- \rightleftharpoons CdS + SO_3^{2-} \qquad (6.1)$$

A number of CdS layers were deposited on glass/FTO in the above identified

voltage range and characterised in order to determine the best deposition voltage for CdS. The selected characterisation techniques for this purpose were based on PEC, optical absorption and XRD. From the results obtained, the best cathodic deposition voltage for CdS was taken as 1450 mV. With this, a number of CdS layers were deposited on glass/FTO under different conditions for characterisation and fabrication of CdS/CdTe solar cells. Also some CdS layers were deposited on glass/FTO/ZnS for the fabrication of ZnS/CdS/CdTe multi-layer grade bandgap solar cells. All deposited CdS layers were dipped in a saturated solution of $CdCl_2$ in de-ionised water. The samples were allowed to dry in air and then annealed in air at 400°C for 20 minutes before using them for solar cell fabrication.

6.4 Characterisation of electrodeposited CdS layers

The various CdS layers deposited were characterised for their structural, electrical, optical, morphological and compositional properties using XRD, PEC, I-V, optical absorption, SEM and EDX measurements. This was done in order to further understand the behaviour and quality of these layers under various growth conditions before applying them in the fabrication of solar cells.

6.4.1 X-ray diffraction of CdS layers

The same XRD equipment used for the characterisation of ZnS layers was used for the characterisation of these CdS layers. Figure 6.2 shows the XRD patterns of CdS layers deposited for 45 minutes at a temperature of (80±2)°C and at different cathodic voltages within the identified deposition potential range. The five CdS layers were grown at cathodic voltages from 1445 mv to 1465 mV in steps of 5 mV. All as deposited samples in figure 6.2 (a) show a characteristic polycrystalline feature with mixed hexagonal and cubic crystalline phases. There are four peaks corresponding to the hexagonal phase with (100), (002), (101) and (110) orientations and two peaks corresponding to the (111) and (200) cubic phase. The hexagonal peaks match the reference JCPDS file no 01-075-1545 for hexagonal CdS while the cubic peaks match the reference file no 01-080-0019 for cubic CdS. In the five samples the (100) peak occurs at 2θ values in the range (24.7 - 24.9)°, the (002) peak occurs at 2θ values in the range (26.3 - 26.5)° the (101) peak occurs at 2θ values in the range (27.9 - 28.2)° and the (110) peak occurs at 2θ values in the range (43.6 - 43.7)°. Similarly the cubic (111) peak occurs at 2θ values in the range (26.3 - 26.4)° and the (200) peak occurs at 2θ in the range (30.4 - 30.5)°.

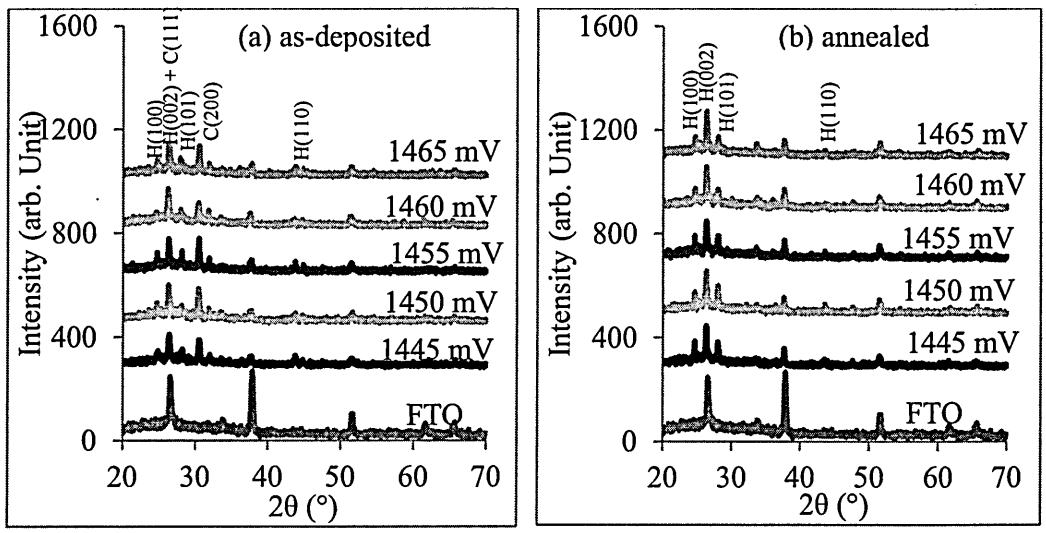


Figure 6.2: XRD patterns of (a) as-deposited and (b) annealed CdS layers deposited for 45 minutes at different cathodic growth voltages.

After $CdCl_2$ treatment and annealing in air at 400°C for 20 minutes, a startling observation was made. This was the disappearance of the peaks representing the cubic phase of CdS. Figure 6.2 (b) shows the XRD patterns of the annealed CdS layers with only peaks representing the hexagonal phase. Metin et al [55] reported a similar scenario of mixed cubic and hexagonal phases in CBD-CdS in which the cubic phase disappeared after annealing. A slight narrowing of the range of 2θ values for the four peaks was also observed with all the (100) peaks occurring at a 2θ value of 24.7°, all the (002) peaks occurring at a 2θ value of 26.4°, the (101) peaks occurring at 2θ range of (28.0 - 28.1)° and the (110) peaks occurring at 2θ range of (43.5 - 43.6)°.

Figure 6.2 (b) shows that the preferred orientation of the crystallites in the hexagonal CdS phase is in the (002) crystal plane. The disappearance of the peaks corresponding to the cubic phase after annealing suggests that the cubic phase of CdS is not stable, at least, at the annealing temperature used in this project. The essence of this particular experiment is to determine the best deposition voltage for CdS. For this reason an estimation of the crystallite sizes was done and the effect of annealing on them was investigated for the five samples grown at different voltages. To do this only the hexagonal phase is considered since the cubic phase is not stable on annealing. The (002) peak was considered as the preferred orientation for these samples. Although the (002) peak coincides with FTO peak, close look at this peak in comparison with the highest FTO peak (at 2θ ~37°) in the XRD patterns of the five samples shows that the (002) peak actually represents the preferred orientation of CdS crystallites in the layers. However, for crystallite size analysis, the (101) peaks were used for two reasons. First,

because the (002) peaks coincide with FTO peak which will likely introduce error in the analysis. Secondly the (101) peaks are the next in intensity to the (002) peaks.

Tables 6.1 and 6.2 show the results of analysis of the (101) peak for as-deposited and annealed CdS layers respectively. Using the JCPDS file No 01-075-1545 for hexagonal CdS phase ($2\theta = 28.2°$, $d = 3.1648$ Å and relative intensity = 100%) for the (101) peak) as a reference, Tables 6.1 and 6.2 show that all the as-deposited and annealed samples displayed a slight downward shift in the 2θ values and a slight upward shift in the d-spacing.

Table 6.1: XRD analysis of the (101) hexagonal peak for as-deposited CdS thin films grown at different cathodic potentials.

Sample ID	Growth Voltage (mV)	Growth time (min)	2θ (°)	FWHM (°)	d-spacing (Å)	Crystallite size (nm)
CS106	1445	45	28.2	0.3247	3.1658	25.22
CSI05	1450	45	28.1	0.3897	3.1752	21.01
CS104	1455	45	28.1	0.1948	3.1714	42.03
CS103	1460	45	28.0	0.3897	3.1873	21.01
CS102	1465	45	28.1	0.3897	3.1704	21.01

Table 6.2: XRD analysis of the (101) hexagonal peak for annealed CdS thin films deposited at different cathodic potentials.

Sample ID	Growth Voltage (mV)	Growth time (min)	2theta (°)	FWHM (°)	d-spacing (Å)	Crystallite size (nm)
CS106	1445	45	28.0	0.1299	3.1840	63.02
CS105	**1450**	**45**	**28.0**	**0.1299**	**3.1855**	**63.02**
CS104	1455	45	28.0	0.2598	3.1818	31.51
CS103	1460	45	28.1	0.2598	3.1792	31.51
CS102	1465	45	28.1	0.2598	3.1803	31.51

In terms of the FWHM, only the sample grown at cathodic voltage of 1455 mV showed a broadening of the (101) peak after annealing relative to the as-deposited sample. All other samples experienced increase in crystallite sizes after annealing with the samples grown at 1445 mV and 1450 mV showing the highest crystallite size. However, in terms of the crystallite sizes after annealing, 1450 mV was the best voltage since the sample has the highest percentage increase in crystallite size. With these and the results of the compositional analysis carried out on these samples in section 6.4.5, the cathodic

voltage of 1450 mV was chosen as the best voltage for the electrodeposition of CdS in this project. An experiment carried out on solar cell fabrication and assessment across these voltages also supported this choice.

6.4.1.1 Effect of growth temperature on the XRD of CdS layers

Here, five different CdS layers were grown at a cathodic voltage of 1450 mV for 30 minutes and at five different temperatures. This is to study the effect of growth temperature on the XRD results of these CdS layers. Figures 6.3 (a) and (b) show the XRD results of these layers, grown at temperatures of 30°C, 40°C, 50°C, 60°C and 70°C, before and after annealing respectively.

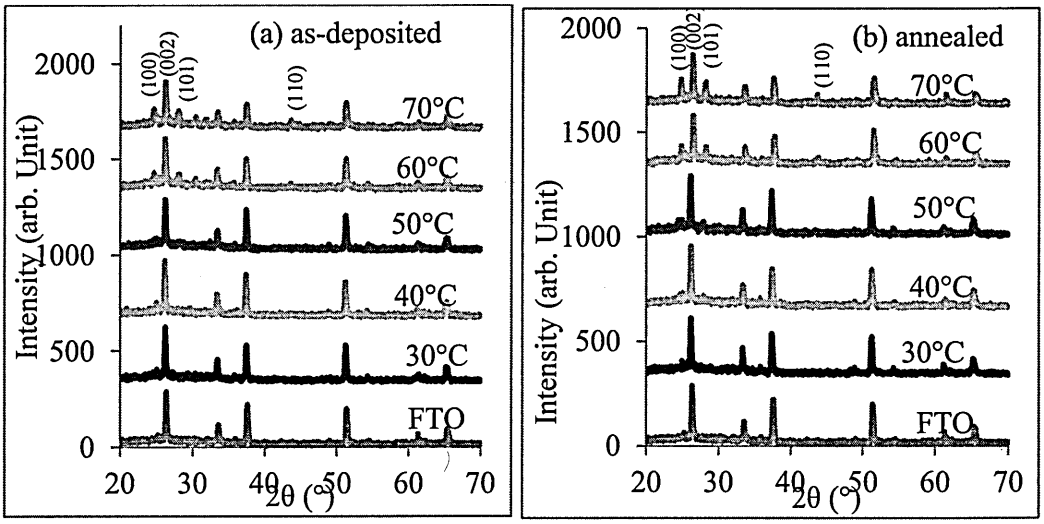


Figure 6.3: XRD patterns of (a) as-deposited and (b) annealed CdS samples grown for 30 minutes at different growth temperatures.

Both figures show that the deposition temperatures from 30°C to 50°C for 30 minutes did not produce any noticeable XRD peaks for CdS. At a temperature of 60°C, the clear XRD peaks began to emerge at the usual 2θ positions. At a temperature of 70°C, the peaks become clearer. Physically, the samples grown from 30°C to 50°C looked very transparent and yellow showing that the layers were very thin. Again it shows that at the initial nucleation stage, the deposited CdS has an amorphous nature. At higher temperatures of 60°C and above, the as-deposited samples grown for 30 minutes looked dark yellow and as the temperature and growth time increased, they turned greenish-yellow. At this stage, the growth rate increased substantially as seen from rapid increase in deposition current density, and the samples always showed very clear XRD features. After annealing in air, the greenish-yellow samples turned orange

yellow to orange depending on the thickness. The thicker the samples, the more they tend towards orange colour. These results and many other experiments done during this project, show that growth temperature and time have very strong influence on the nature of CdS layers deposited.

6.4.1.2 Effect of growth time on electrodeposited CdS layers

In order to investigate the effect of growth time on the nature of CdS samples grown, another set of five samples were grown at a temperature of 80°C, cathodic voltage of 1450 mV and for different times from 5 minutes to 25 minutes. Figures 6.4(a) and (b) show the XRD patterns of the samples grown, before and after annealing respectively. In this case, up to a time of 10 minutes, the XRD features did not show up clearly, suggesting that the materials at this early formation stage are amorphous. From 15 minutes of growth and above, the materials begin to crystallise and the XRD peaks begin to show up.

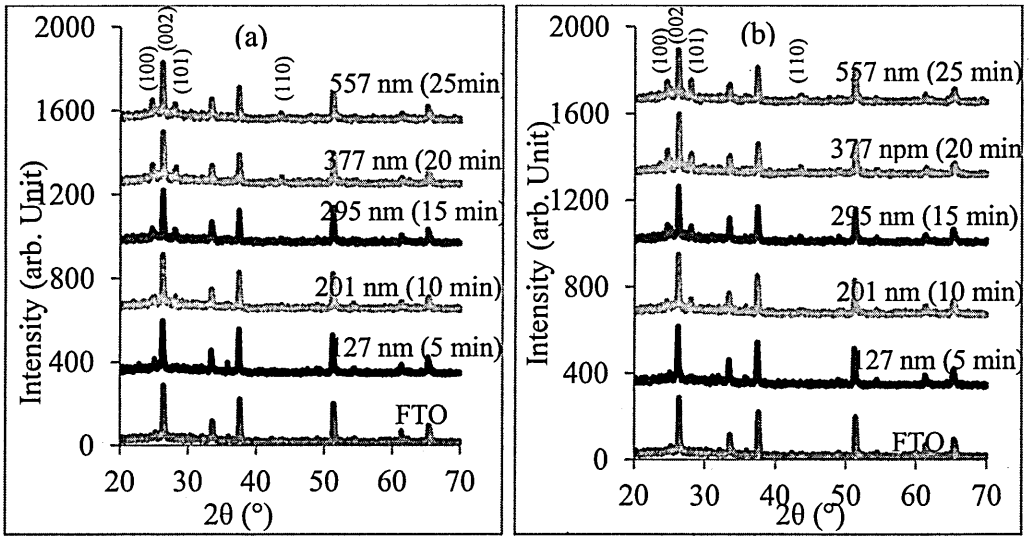


Figure 6.4 : XRD patterns of (a) as-deposited and (b) annealed CdS layers grown at cathode voltage of 1450 mV and temperature of 80°C for different durations producing different thicknesses.

A possible reason for this observed amorphous nature of CdS at the initial nucleation and formation stages is the fact that the formation of sulphur atoms is the one to take place at the cathode before the formation of Cd atoms. This prior formation of sulphur then helps to drive the deposition of Cd. At the initial stage therefore more sulphur gets deposited on the cathode with only very little amount of Cd. As the deposition progresses in time, more and more Cd is attracted to and deposited on the cathode

leading to the formation of CdS with increased Cd-content as the two species react together at the cathode. As a result, CdS peaks begin to show up in the XRD at this growth time. Also with increase in growth temperature as shown in figure 6.3, the rate of attraction and discharge of Cd^{2+} and the resulting reaction between S and Cd at the cathode increases and the CdS crystals begin to form and grow.

Tables 6.3 and 6.4 show the variation of CdS thickness with growth time for two sets of samples grown at 1450 mV, but at different temperatures. Each set of samples was grown at a particular temperature.

Table 6.3: Variation of film thickness with growth time for samples grown at 80°C.

Sample ID	Growth time (min)	Film thickness (nm)
CS170	12	172
CS171	15	239
CS172	19	317
CS173	24	374
CS174	28	452
CS175	34	466

Table 6.4: Variation of film thickness with growth time for samples grown at 85°C.

Sample ID	Growth time (min)	Film thickness (nm)
CS144A	5	127
CS145	10	201
CS146	15	295
CS147	20	377
CS148	25	557

Figures 6.5 and 6.6 also show the graphs of thickness vs. growth time for the CdS data given in Tables 6.3 and 6.4. Both tables and figures show that the thickness of deposited CdS layers increases as deposition time increases. This relationship is however not linear but rather appears as a fourth order polynomial. The error in the measurements is about ±50 nm and the reproducibility is up to 90%. The reason for this nonlinearity is not far-fetched. The condition of the deposition bath at the time of growth of each sample plays a significant part. Experience acquired during the project shows that because of the problem of sulphur precipitation, especially at elevated temperatures like the ones used in this experiment the concentration of sulphur in the bath runs low very easily. This usually manifests in the rapid fall in the deposition current density. To try to restore the concentration of sulphur in the bath, a calculated amount of the sulphur

source ($Na_2S_2O_3$) is usually added to the bath from time to time. The same thing happens with Cd^{2+} but to bring this situation under control, the initial concentration of Cd^{2+} is made higher (10 times higher in this case) than that of S^{2-} in the bath. This is another reason why the ratio of the concentration of these two ions in the bath is $[Cd^{2+}]$ / $[S^{2-}]$ = 10 / 1. As a result of the above issues, there is a fluctuation in the thickness of the samples obtained under constant temperature following the fluctuation in the concentration of the ions in the bath.

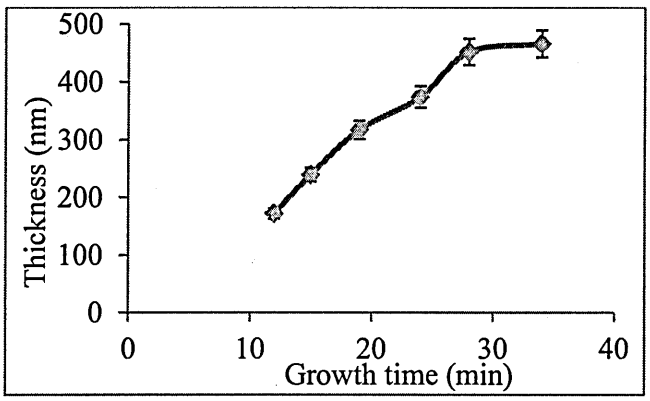


Figure 6.5: Variation of film thickness with growth time for the set of samples grown at 80°C.

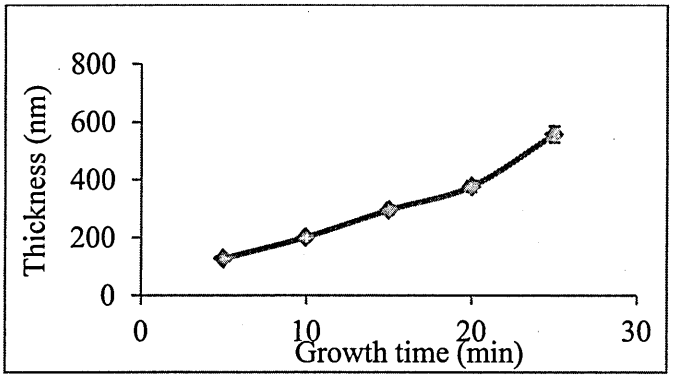


Figure 6.6: Variation of film thickness with growth time for the set of samples grown at 85°C.

6.4.2 Photoelectrochemical (PEC) cell study

The PEC results of the electrodeposited CdS layers are shown in Table 6.5 and figure 6.7. The measurements were done with CdS layers grown at cathodic voltages ranging from 1300 mV to 1480 mV covering the range of deposition potentials identified earlier from previous experiments.

Table 6.5: PEC signal of n-type CdS deposited at different cathodic potentials.

Cathodic Voltage (mV)	PEC Signal (mV)
1300	-158
1350	-107
1380	-103
1400	-99
1450	-97
1480	-110

The PEC signals of all the samples have negative value indicating that the samples all have n-type electrical conductivity. This result is in perfect agreement with the fact that CdS occurs naturally as an n-type semiconductor. It is a difficult task to obtain intrinsic p-type doping of CdS. However, some researchers have achieved extrinsic p-doping of CdS by mainly using Cu as a dopant [56 - 59]. Bi has also been used to achieve p-type doping in CdS through ion implantation [60]. The results in Table 6.5 and figure 6.7 are for annealed CdS layers. The as-deposited layers also displayed n-type PEC signals although the results are not shown in this report.

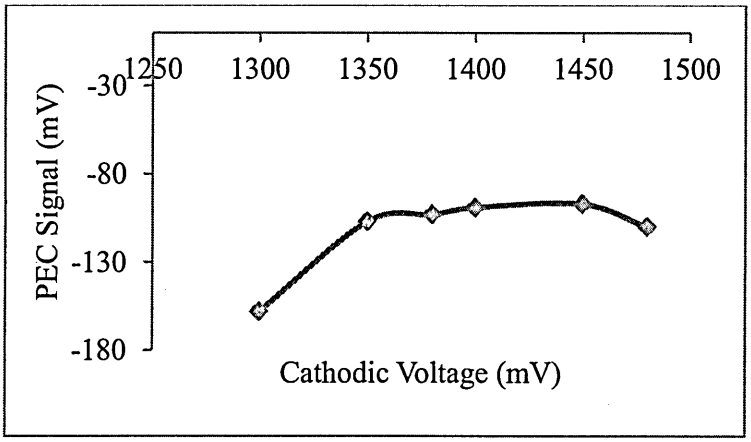


Figure 6.7: PEC signal of n-type CdS deposited at different cathodic potentials.

6.4.3 Current-voltage measurement

The purpose of this I-V measurement is to determine the resistivity of CdS layer deposited at the cathodic voltage of 1450 mV for different time duration as wells as to determine the effect of $CdCl_2$ and $CdCl_2$+CdF_2 treatments on the resistivity/conductivity of the electrodeposited CdS layers. Six CdS samples were grown with different thickness. Each sample was divided into four pieces. One piece of each sample was left as-deposited. The second piece was annealed at 400°C for 20 minutes without any prior chemical treatment. This sample was designated annealed without $CdCl_2$. The third

piece of sample was treated with $CdCl_2$, by dipping it in saturated solution of $CdCl_2$ in de-ionised water and allowing it to dry in air. It was then annealed at 400°C for 20 minutes. The last piece of sample was treated with a saturation solution of $CdCl_2$ and CdF_2 as in the previous case before annealing at the same temperature and time. The solution contained about 0.1 mM of CdF_2. After annealing, the samples were allowed to cool in air atmosphere. Indium metal contacts were then evaporated onto the samples as in the case of n-ZnS samples in section 5.6.3. Each In contact was circular with 2 mm diameter, giving an area of 0.031 cm^2 each. The 1-V measurements were then carried out in exactly the same manner as in the previous case of ZnS layers.

Table 6.6 and figure 6.8 show the results of the resistivity measurements on the six different samples.

Table 6.6: Effect of various annealing conditions on the room temperature resistivity of CdS layers of different thicknesses.

S/NO	Sample ID	Thickness (nm)	As-Deposited ρ (Ωcm) $\times 10^4$	Annealed without $CdCl_2$ ρ (Ωcm) $\times 10^4$	Annealed with $CdCl_2$ ρ (Ωcm) $\times 10^4$	Annealed with $CdCl_2$+CdF_2 ρ (Ωcm) $\times 10^4$
1	CS241	223	4.4	4.1	4.0	3.8
2	CS238	235	4.9	4.5	4.2	4.6
3	CS242	323	4.6	6.4	4.9	4.8
4	CS236	405	2.4	2.1	2.1	2.4
5	CS237	526	2.5	2.8	2.2	2.3
6	CS240	600	2.9	3.4	3.0	3.2

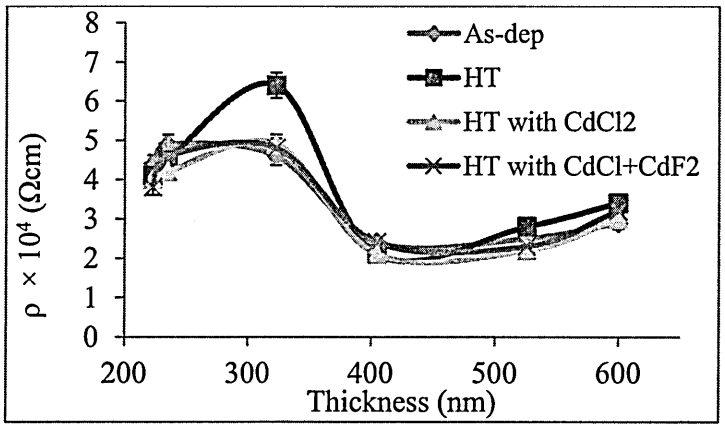


Figure 6.8: Effect of various annealing conditions on the room temperature resistivity of CdS layers with different thicknesses.

From Table 6.6 the trend of the resistivity dependence on film thickness does not seem to be clear. However, if the samples are separated into the upper three and the lower three, then a sensible trend is observed. For each group of three samples, the resistivity increases as thickness increases for all the samples. In each condition, the three samples in the lower group have lower resistivity values than the other three samples in the upper group. From figure 6.8, one sees a clearer picture of the resistivity variation with film thickness. It can be seen that the resistivity of CdS increases with thickness up to a thickness of ~323 nm. It then falls rapidly as the thickness increases up to a thickness of ~405 nm. Then the resistivity increases again slowly as the thickness of the layers increases. The error in the resistivity measurement is about within 5% with reproducibility of up to 80%. The most significant trend in this whole result is that the resistivity values are high for small thicknesses up to 323 nm and are lower for large thickness >323 nm. There are two possible reasons for this observed trend in the resistivity of CdS with respect to material thickness. One is to do with excess S-content especially at the early stages of nucleation and formation as explained previously in section 6.4.1.2. In this situation, the CdS with thickness up to 323 nm are still amorphous with a lot of S and only very little amount of Cd, therefore producing S-rich CdS. As the deposition progresses and the film thickness builds up, more and more Cd is incorporated in the CdS formed resulting to the formation of CdS material with improved stoichiometry and crystallinity. This resulting crystalline CdS certainly has more improved qualities compared to the amorphous and S-rich CdS. Consequently the resistivity values of the CdS materials with higher thicknesses (>323 nm) are lower than those of samples with lower thicknesses. This explanation correlates with the observed XRD results for samples grown for different durations having different thicknesses.

Annealing with or without $CdCl_2$ and $CdCl_2$+CdF_2 treatment does not seem to have any pronounced effect on the resistivity of these materials. It is very difficult to figure out any existing trend in the resistivity of both annealed and as-deposited CdS materials in this experiment. Liu et al [61] reported similar behaviour for CBD-CdS with no clear trend in resistivity with respect to film thickness. They however, only observed significant reduction in resistivity by about two orders of magnitude (from 10^5 Ωcm to 10^3 Ωcm) with increased growth temperature of 80°C. The most important observation in this regard however, is that the resistivity of both as-deposited and annealed CdS layers are of the same order of magnitude. The values are also in good agreement with literature values [61 - 63]. A good number of papers however, have reported drastic reduction in resistivity of CdS after annealing with or without $CdCl_2$

treatment [54, 55, 64 - 66] and some have reported decrease in resistivity with increasing film thickness [28, 67]. Preusser and Cocivera reported increase in resistivity after annealing [63]. For the present samples in the annealed form, the resistivity decreased slightly with $CdCl_2$ treatment compared to the samples annealed without $CdCl_2$ treatment. With $CdCl_2$+CdF_2 treatment the resistivity went up slightly again. This suggests that there is compensation effect in the materials when they are annealed with $CdCl_2$+CdF_2 treatment. However, the two samples exempted from this group (ie CS241 and CS242) rather displayed continuous slight decrease in resistivity with $CdCl_2$ and $CdCl_2$+CdF_2 treatment suggesting no such compensation effect.

6.4.4 Spectrophotometry

In this section the results of optical characterisation of electrodeposited CdS layers are presented. Different experiments ranging from effects of growth voltage to effects of growth time/thickness, annealing and temperature on the optical properties of CdS layers were carried out and the results are presented.

6.4.4.1 Effect of growth voltage on the optical absorption of CdS layers

Figures 6.9 (a) and (b) show respectively the graphs of absorbance vs. wavelength and square of absorbance vs. photon energy for CdS samples grown at different cathodic voltages for 45 minutes. Figure 6.9 (a) shows that the five samples have similar absorbance patterns showing absorption edge at the same photon wavelength of 512 nm. Figure 6.9 (b) shows the different layers displaying approximately the same energy bandgap of 2.42 eV again with similar absorbance edges. These results simply show that CdS of similar quality can be deposited in this range of growth voltage.

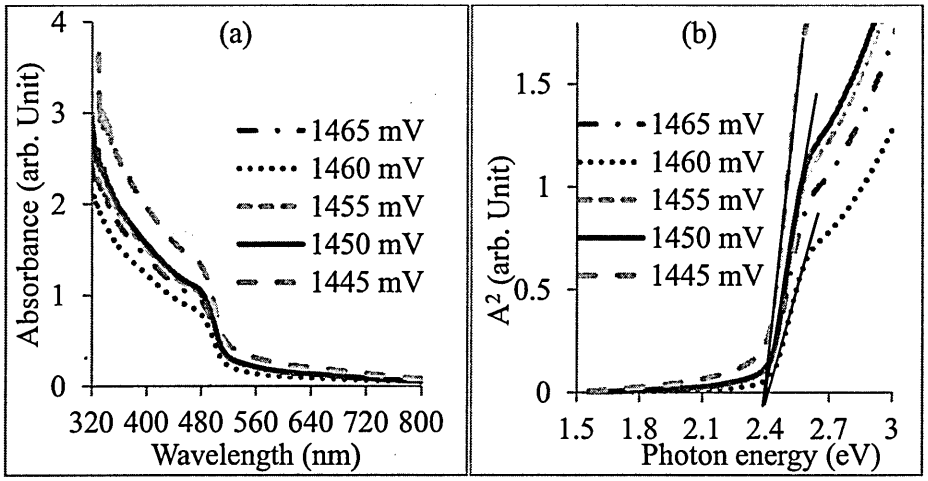


Figure 6.9 : Optical absorption spectra of annealed CdS samples grown at different cathodic voltages for 45 minutes. (a) absorbance (A) vs. photon wavelength (b) A^2 vs. photon energy.

6.4.4.2 Effect of annealing on the absorption properties of CdS layers

The effect of post-deposition annealing on CdS was investigated using five CdS layers with different thicknesses. Figures 6.10 (a) and (b) show the absorbance spectra of those samples before and after post-deposition annealing respectively.

Figure 6.10 (a) shows large scatter in the absorbance of the as-deposited layers. The samples even show significant absorption in the long wavelength region. In the annealed samples (fig 6.10 (b)), the absorbance curves show more defined absorption edges with reduced scatter in absorbance. There is also considerable (over 50%) reduction in the absorption of photons in the long wavelength region of the spectrum. The raised absorption tail in the as-deposited samples indicates the presence of significant amount of photon scattering in these samples. This may be due to the presence of mixed phases and strain/stress in the samples as was pointed out earlier in the XRD study. After annealing, CdS materials with improved qualities are obtained with significantly reduced scattering hence the results in figure 6.10 (b).

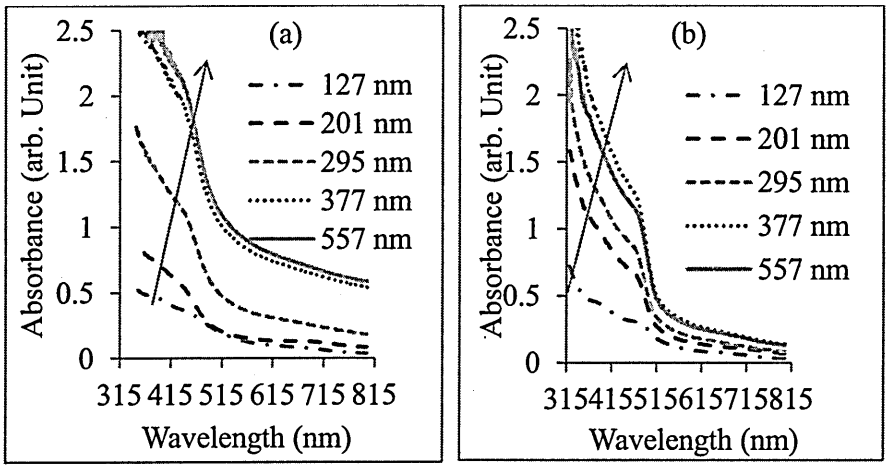


Figure 6.10: Absorbance spectra of (a) as-depoaited and (b) annealed CdS layers of different thicknesses grown at the same cathodic voltage of 1450 mV.

In figures 6.11 (a) and (b), the graphs of the square of absorbance vs. photon energy are shown. The purpose of these graphs is to estimate the energy bandgaps of the CdS samples. Again figure 6.11 (a) shows scatter in the absorption spectra indicating significant presence of scattering of photons in the as-deposited samples. The variation in bandgaps of the materials is large with values in the range (2.38 – 2.45) eV.

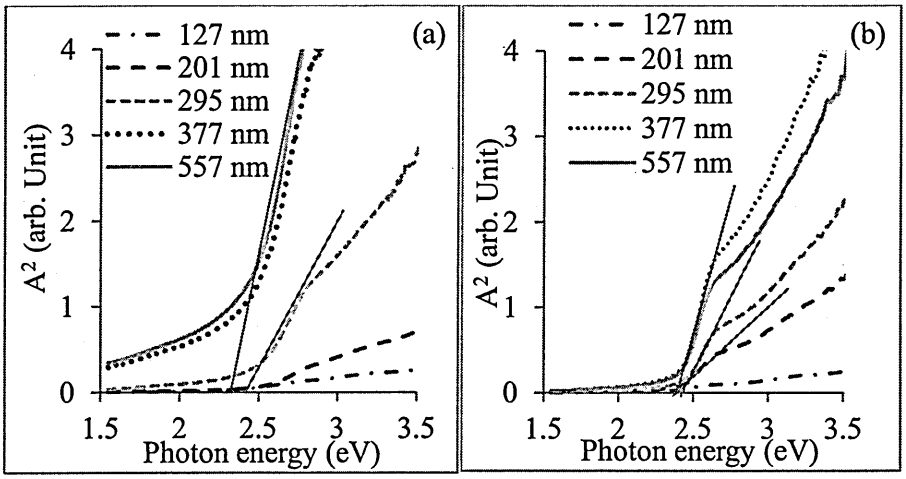


Figure 6.11: Square of absorbance vs. photon energy for (a) as-deposited and (b) annealed CdS layers of different thicknesses grown at the same cathodic voltage of 1450 mV.

After annealing, the quality of the materials improved with reduced stress/strain resulting in significant reduction in photon scattering. These samples therefore display relatively low absorption with more defined absorption edges. The bandgap values come to approximately the same value of 2.42 eV. These observations are common for over 250 CdS samples deposited in the course of this research.

6.4.4.3 Effect of growth temperature on the absorption properties of CdS layers

Figure 6.12 shows the effect of growth temperature on the optical absorption of CdS layers grown at five different temperatures at the same voltage and for growth time of 30 minutes. In figure 6.12 (a), the absorption curves show large scatter with the curves showing high absorption with very weak absorption edges. This results in energy bandgap values in a wide range (2.39-2.56) eV with values of 2.56 eV, 2.50 eV, 2.40 eV and 2.39 eV corresponding to samples grown at 43°C, 50°C, 60°C and 70°C respectively. The absorption increases as the growth temperature increases, while the energy bandgap decreases as the growth temperature increases. The samples grown at 33°C did not show any absorption, indicating that no significant deposition of CdS actually took place at this temperature at the chosen growth time of 30 minutes. In fact the curve corresponding to this temperature is not visible in the two figures.

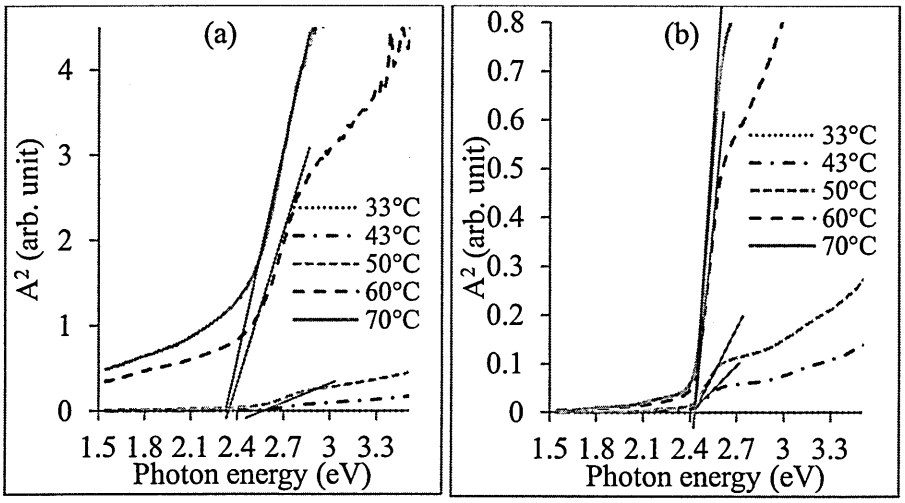


Figure 6. 12: Effect of growth temperature on the optical absorption of (a) as-deposited and (b) annealed CdS layers grown at 1450 mV for 30 minutes.

After annealing, figure 6.12 (b) shows that significant changes took place in these samples during the annealing process. The absorbance of all the samples got drastically reduced. The high absorption tails due to photon scattering lowered considerably indicating the presence of little or no scattering centres resulting from the release of stress/strain in the crystal lattices of the samples. Significant improvement of the absorption edges become evident and the bandgaps of the samples came to the same value of ~2.42 eV except for the sample grown at 33°C whose absorption curve did not appear in the figure just like in figure 6.12 (a). Generally again, the absorbance increases as the growth temperature increases indicating that more CdS materials were

deposited at higher temperatures than at lower temperatures.

6.4.4.4 Effect of thickness on the full optical properties of CdS layers

In this particular experiment, the full optical characterisation of CdS samples of different thickness was undertaken. This involved determining the absorbance, transmittance, reflectance, absorption coefficients extinction coefficients, refractive indices and dielectric constants of these materials with different thicknesses. Since the preceding sections have covered the effects of various growth parameters on the absorption properties of CdS layers and since better CdS materials are obtained after annealing, only the annealed samples grown at the cathodic voltage of 1450 mV were used in this characterisation.

Figures 6.13 (a) and (b) show the absorbance vs. wavelength and square of absorbance vs. photon energy of the five different layers respectively. The figures generally show that absorption increases as film thickness increase and the gradient of the absorption curve also increases with film thickness.

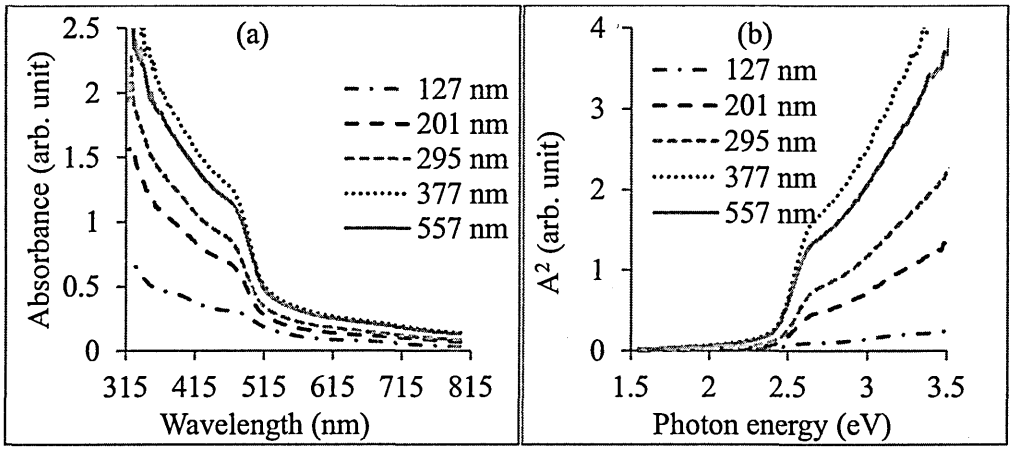


Figure 6.13: (a) Absorbance vs. Wavelength and (b) A^2 vs. Photon energy for annealed CdS layers of different thicknesses.

Figures 6.14 (a) and (b) show the transmittance and reflectance spectra of CdS layers of different thicknesses respectively. In figure 6.14 (a), one observes that transmittance decrease as film thickness increases.

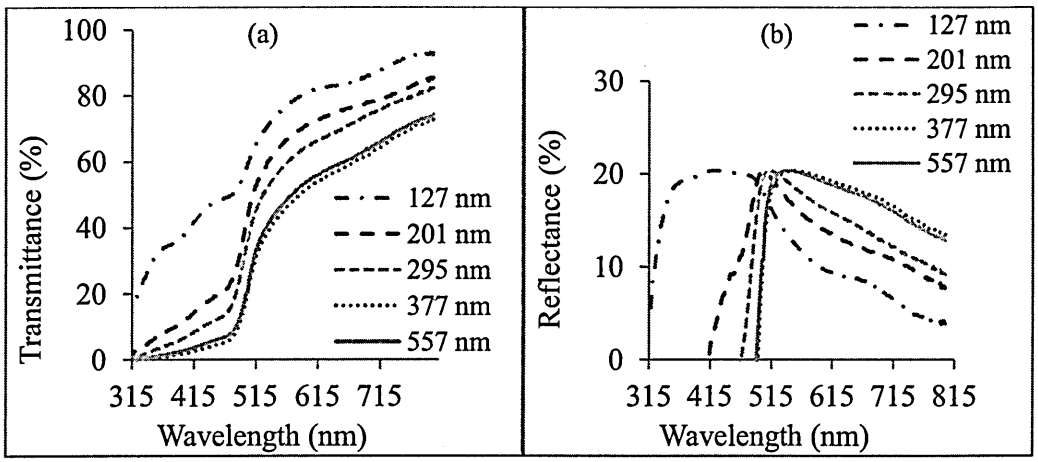


Figure 6.14: (a) Transmittance vs. Wavelength and (b) Reflectance vs. Wavelength for annealed CdS layers of different thicknesses.

Also transmittance increases as incident photon wavelength increases. For samples with thickness ≥201 nm, there is no significant transmission of light in the lower wavelengths up to 480 nm. However, for the sample with thickness of 127 nm, there is relatively significant transmission of photons in this wavelength range with up to 50% transmittance. This shows and explains the reason why it is generally accepted that for solar cell application as window material, CdS needs to have very small thickness, even as small as (10 - 50) nm [68]. The problem however in this situation, is the issue of good coverage of the underlying TCO layer. If the thickness of CdS is too low, it may not properly cover the TCO surface and this leads to short-circuiting when CdTe is deposited on CdS for solar cell fabrication. But if the particular CdS used is highly photovoltaic, then very thin layer is not necessary as absorption of photons by the CdS layer helps to create more photo-generated charge carriers. Figure 6.14 (b) shows that the reflectance of all the layers have a maximum value of 20%. However, the photon wavelength at which this maximum occurs is strongly thickness dependent. As the thickness of the layer increases, this reflectance maximum as well as the onset of reflectance shift towards longer wavelengths. Towards the longer wavelengths from the point of maximum reflectance, the reflectance falls rapidly below the bandgap of CdS. This results shows that it is not very helpful to use extremely thin CdS as a window layer for example in CdS/CdTe solar cell since there will be significant reflectance of the incident light in the short wavelength regions as some photons in this wavelength region (high energy photons) will be reflected back into the atmosphere by very thin CdS. Using very thick CdS layer again will result in the reflection of significant amount of photons in the visible region. There should therefore be a balance somewhere in-

between, requiring an optimum thickness of CdS for this kind of application.

Figures 6.15 (a) and (b) show the graphs of absorption coefficient vs. photon energy (hν) and $(\alpha h\nu)^2$ vs. photon energy respectively. Both figures show similar trend in the dependence of absorption on incident photon energy. Unlike in figure 6.13 (b), the absorption edges shift towards shorter wavelength as film thickness increases; this is surprising as the opposite trend is expected. From figure 6.15 (a) the absorption coefficients of these layers around the bandgap of CdS lie in the range (4.3×10^4 - 7.2×10^4) cm^{-1} which is in agreement with literature values [62, 65]. From figure 6.15 (b), the bandgaps of the various layer come to the same value of ~2.42 eV as seen earlier in figure 6.13 (b).

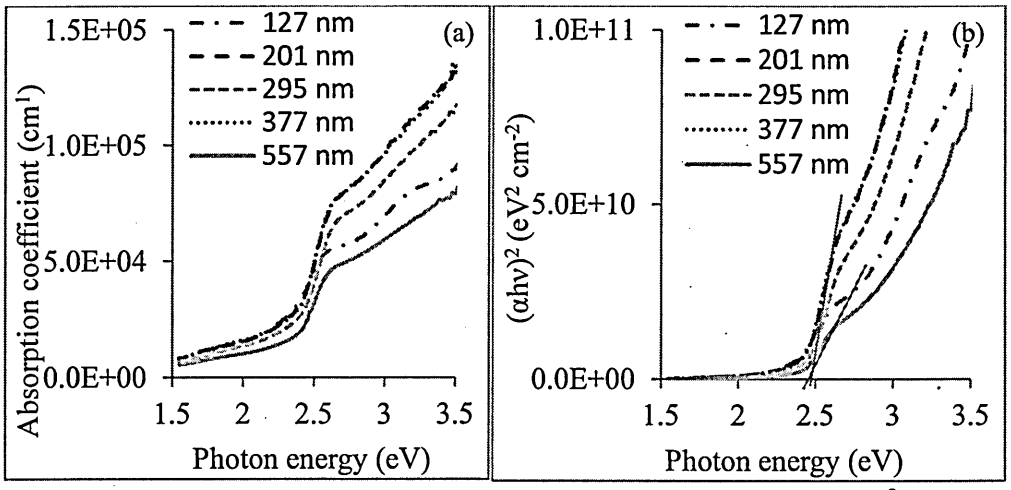


Figure 6.15: (a) Absorption coefficient vs. Photon energy and (b) $(\alpha h\nu)^2$ vs. Photon energy for annealed CdS layers with different thicknesses.

Figure 6.16 (a) and (b) show the dependence of extinction coefficient and refractive index on photon energy respectively.

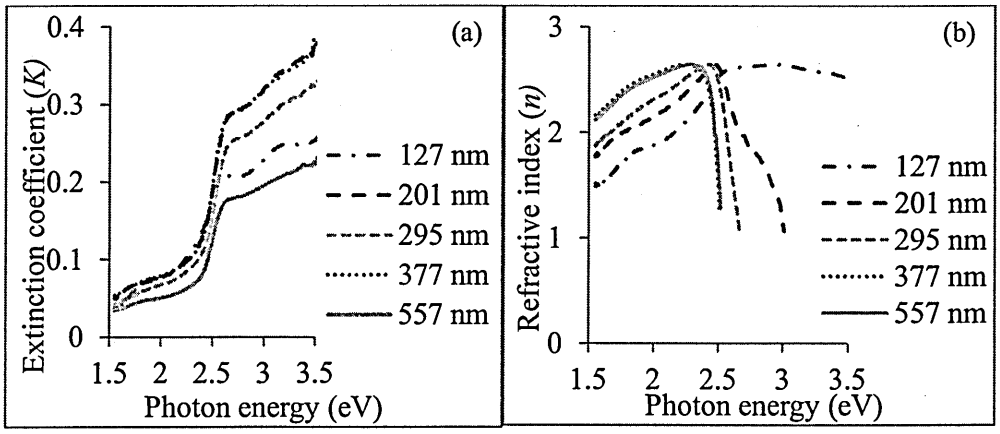


Figure 6.16: (a) Extinction coefficient vs. Photon energy and (b) Refractive index vs. Photon energy for annealed CdS layers of different thicknesses.

Figure 6.16 (a) follows the trend as absorption coefficient with thinner samples displaying higher *K*-values than thicker samples, showing that incident light will travel further in the thinner samples before getting completely absorbed than in the thicker samples. The *K*-values of these samples are in the range (0.16 – 0.28) around the bandgap of CdS. In figure 6.16 (b), the refractive index shows a maximum value of ~2.3 around the bandgap of CdS for all the layers. This shows the uniformity in the quality of all the layers since they were annealed. The refractive index generally follows a sort of parabolic trend with a maximum. Below the bandgap energy of the layers, the refractive index decreases. Above the bandgap energy, n falls more rapidly. The only exception to this particular behaviour is the thinnest layer with thickness of 127 nm in which *n* rather falls very slowly beyond the bandgap energy of CdS. This suggests that there is significant scattering of light of shorter wavelengths in this particular material in correlation with the observation in the reflectance.

Figures 6.17 (a) and (b) show respectively, real and imaginary parts of the dielectric constant of the CdS layers of different thicknesses. The real dielectric constant (ϵ_r) in figure 6.17 (a) has the same feature as the refractive index showing a maximum value of ~6.9 for all the layers. The photon energy corresponding to this value of ϵ_r varies slightly according to the thickness of the material. The thicker the sample, the lower this energy value relative to the bandgap energy of the layer. Again towards lower energy values from the bandgap energy, the ϵ_r values fall gradually while towards higher energy values, they fall more rapidly. The implication of this behaviour is that the material will exhibit higher capacitive properties in the lower photon energy region than in the higher energy region.

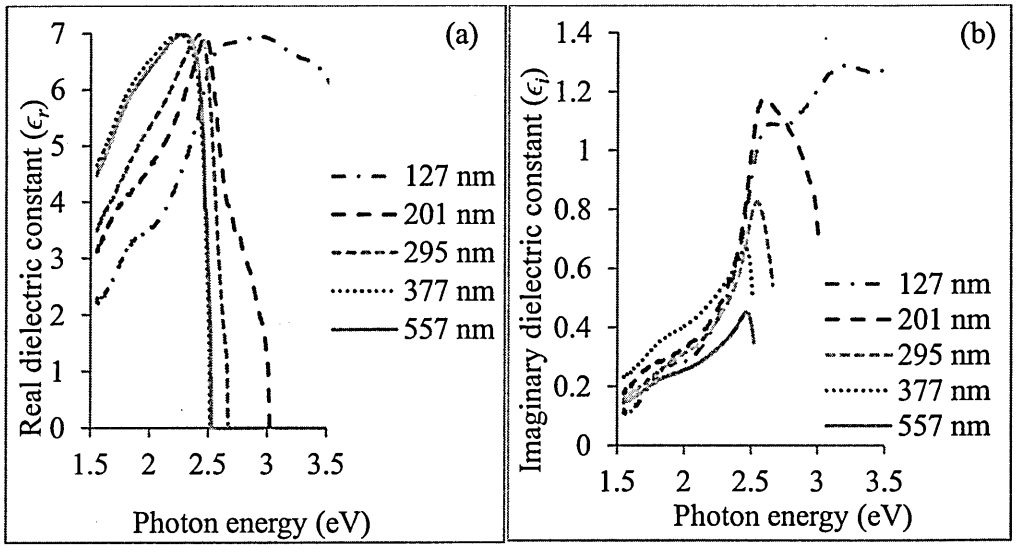


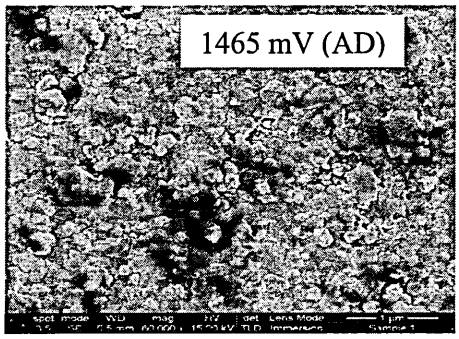
Figure 6. 17: (a) Real dielectric constant vs. Photon energy and (b) imaginary dielectric constant vs. Photon energy for CdS layers of different thicknesses.

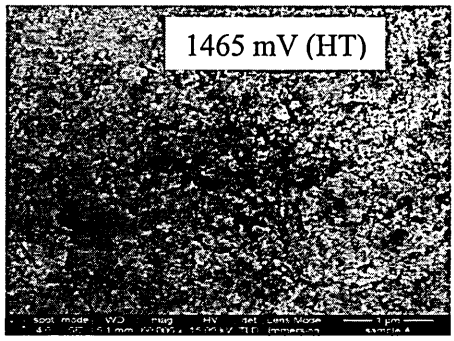
The imaginary dielectric constant (ϵ_i) in figure 6.17 (b) decreases as the film thickness increases in the energy region below the bandgap value of the layers. For each layer however, ϵ_i increases with increasing photon energy reaching a maximum value at a certain cut-off energy beyond which it falls rapidly. This cut-off point varies with film thickness slightly towards higher energy as the film thickness decreases. The sample with thickness of 127 nm again displays a different behaviour beyond this cut-off energy. The value of ϵ_i for this layer tends to increase beyond this energy reaching another higher maximum value around photon energy of 3.2 eV.

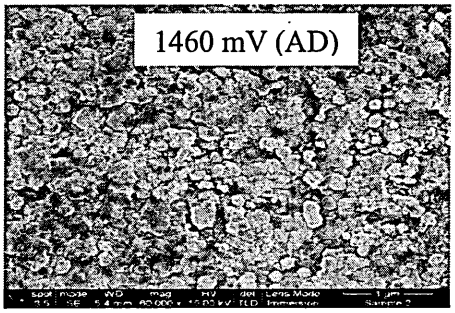
6.4.5 Scanning electron microscopy (SEM) and energy dispersive X-rays (EDX)

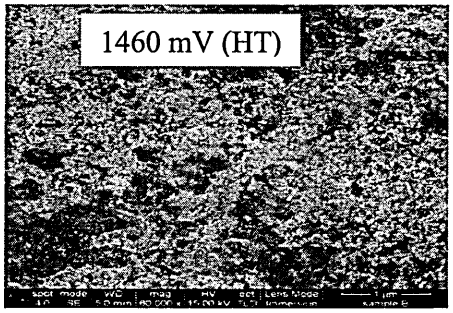
Figure 6.18 shows the SEM images of as-deposited (AD) and annealed (HT) CdS samples grown for 45 minutes each at five different cathodic voltages from 1445 mV to 1465 mV in steps of 5 mV. The very first striking observation in the figures is the effect of post-deposition annealing with $CdCl_2$ treatment on these samples. It is important to mention that these samples were treated with saturated $CdCl_2$ solution in methanol whereas those presented in figure 6.20 were treated with $CdCl_2$ in de-ionised water. The use of $CdCl_2$ in methanol was done at the early stages of this research but was discontinued with after discovering that it sometimes created tiny pinholes in CdTe layers after using it. The cementing effect on the grains observed in the SEM of the annealed samples in figure 6.18 therefore appears to be as a result of treatment with $CdCl_2$ in methanol since this effect is seen in samples grown at different voltages. These were the same samples used in the XRD analysis in figure 6.2.

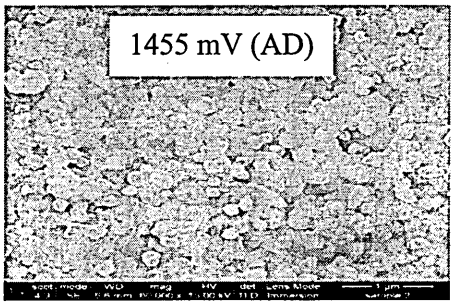
In the as-deposited samples, one notices that the grains in the SEM images are more clearly visible in the samples grown at lower cathodic voltages of 1445 mV and 1450 mV. As the growth voltage increases, the tendency of the grains to fuse together increases as well. This therefore makes it difficult to estimate the grain sizes of these layers as is also the case in the annealed sample. The observation of clear grain size in the samples grown at cathodic voltages of 1445 mV and 1450 mV is in agreement with the XRD analysis of the crystallites in these materials. It can be recalled that the XRD analysis of Tables 6.1 and 6.2 show that only the samples grown at these two voltages displayed higher increase in crystallite sizes. The crystallite sizes after annealing according to Table 6.2 was 63.02 nm for both 1445 mV and 1450 mV. This result appears to be in agreement with the observed grain sizes of these as-deposited samples in figure 6.18 with the sample grown at 1445 mV showing larger grains than the sample grown at 1450 mV.

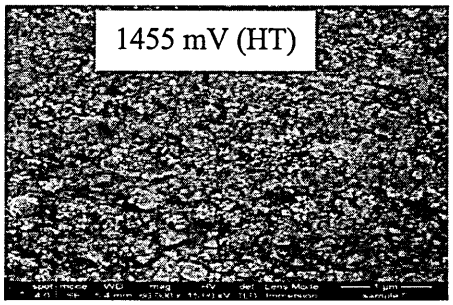

1465 mV (AD)

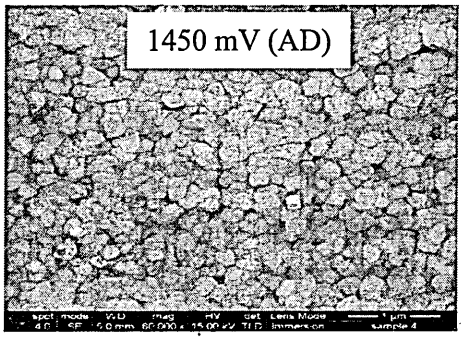

1465 mV (HT)

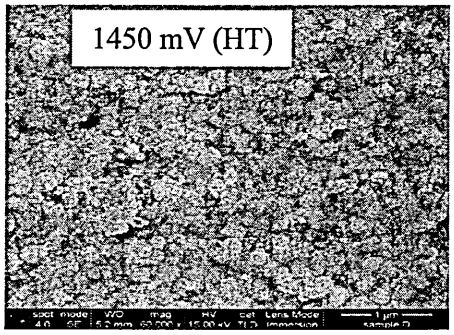

1460 mV (AD)


1460 mV (HT)


1455 mV (AD)


1455 mV (HT)


1450 mV (AD)


1450 mV (HT)

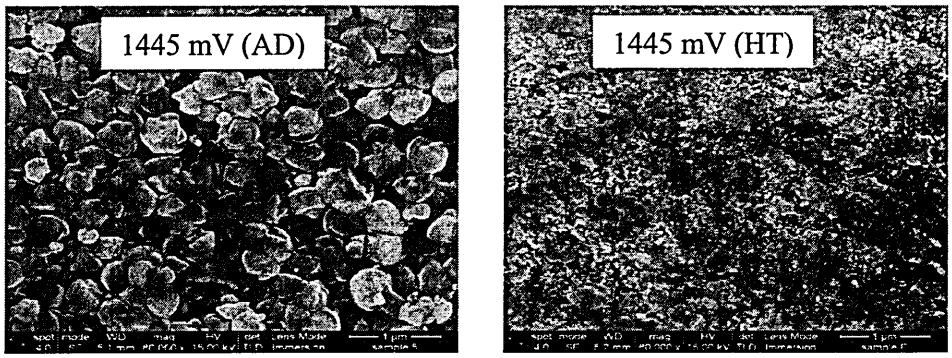
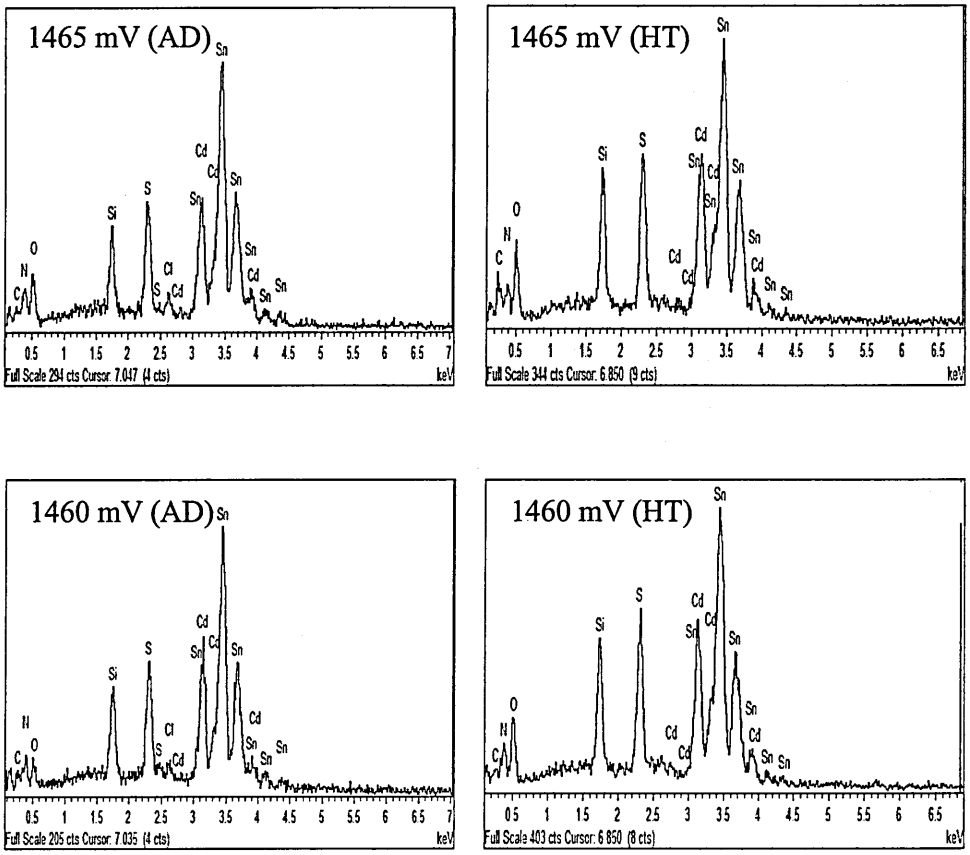


Figure 6.18: SEM images of as-deposited (AD) and annealed (HT) CdS samples grown at different cathodic voltages for 45 minutes. $CdCl_2$ treatment was done with saturated $CdCl_2$ in methanol.

Figure 6.19 shows the EDX spectra of the same samples before and after post deposition annealing indicating the presence of both Cd and S atoms in these materials. The peaks showing C, N, O and Si must have come from the underlying glass/FTO substrate on which these CdS layers were grown. The percentage atomic concentrations of Cd and S in these samples, obtained from analysis of the EDX are presented in figure 6.21 and Table 6.7.



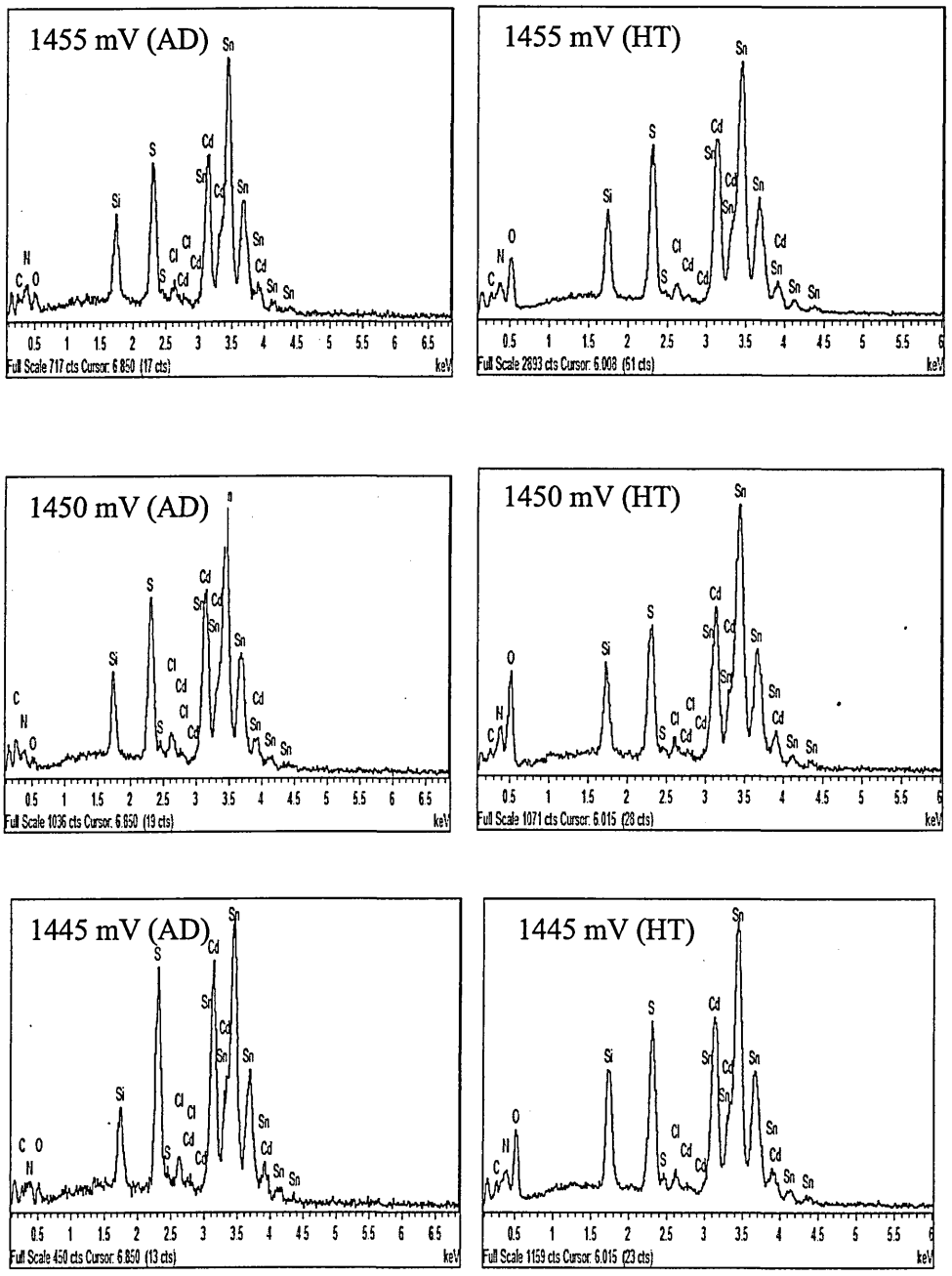
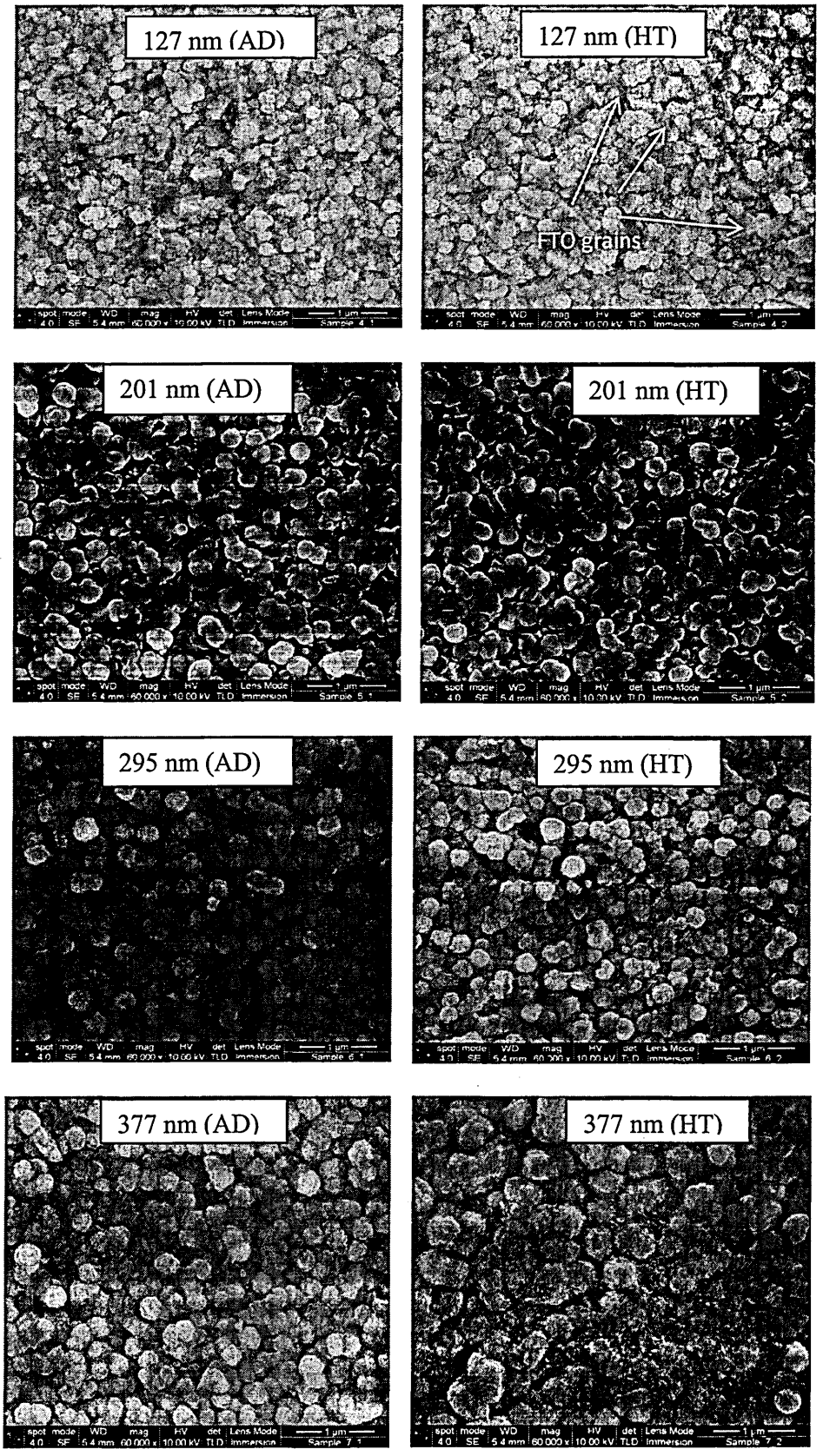
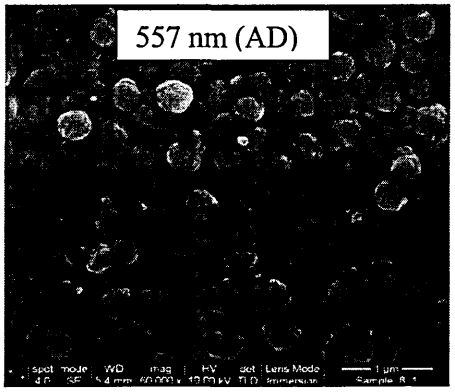


Figure 6.19: EDX spectra of as-deposited (AD) and annealed (HT) CdS samples grown at different cathodic voltages for 45 minutes. Annealing was preceded by $CdCl_2$ treatment.

Figure 6.20 shows the SEM images of CdS samples grown at a cathodic voltage of 1450 mV with different thicknesses. It can be seen that as the thickness of the layers increase, the grains become clearer and more closely packed. At thicknesses of (127 and 201) nm however, the amount of deposited CdS material could not completely cover these particular FTO substrates. These two samples therefore show significant amount

of gaps in-between CdS grains with some FTO grains clearly exposed. The use of CdS layers of these thicknesses for example, in the fabrication of glass/FTO/CdS/CdTe/metal solar cell will





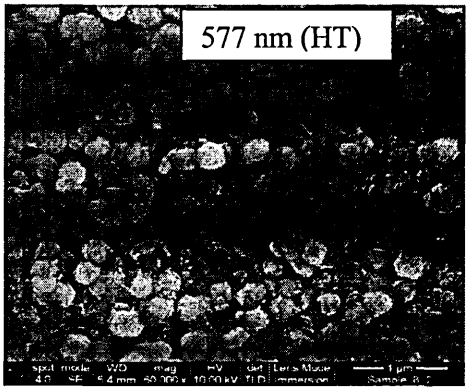


Figure 6.20: SEM images of as-deposited (AD) and annealed (HT) CdS samples grown at cathodic voltage of 1450 mV with different thicknesses. $CdCl_2$ treatment was done with saturated $CdCl_2$ in de-ionised water.

definitely be a failure as a result of shunting of both CdTe and the metal contact with the FTO which will result in loss of fill factor and open-circuit voltage. Apart from the 377 nm sample (corresponding to a growth time of 20 minutes), the other samples did not show any significant increase in grain size after post-deposition annealing. This suggests that this thickness may be the approximate optimum thickness for CdS based on grain size improvement after annealing for this particular glass/FTO substrates used in this research.

The cementing effect after annealing observed in the samples of figure 6.18 is not visible in the samples of figure 6.20. As mentioned earlier, this may be because these samples (in figure 6.20) were treated with $CdCl_2$ dissolved in de-ionised water as against $CdCl_2$ dissolved in methanol used in the samples of figure 6.18.

Table 6.7 and figure 6.21 show the percentage S and Cd compositions of the CdS layers grown at different cathodic voltages for 45 minutes.

Table 6.7: Percentage S and Cd atomic compositions of as-deposited and annealed CdS samples growm for 45 minutes at different cathodic voltages.

Cathodic voltage (mV)	Sample ID	Growth time (min)	Atomic composition (%)				As-deposited Cd/S	Annealed Cd/S
			As-deposited		Annealed			
			Cd	S	Cd	S		
1445	5	45	46.6	53.4	46.7	53.3	0.87	0.88
1450	4	45	46.6	53.4	47.8	52.2	0.87	0.92
1455	59	45	50.4	49.6	49.1	50.9	1.02	0.96
1460	2	45	45.1	54.9	45.7	54.3	0.82	0.84
1465	1	45	42.1	57.9	44.2	55.8	0.73	0.79

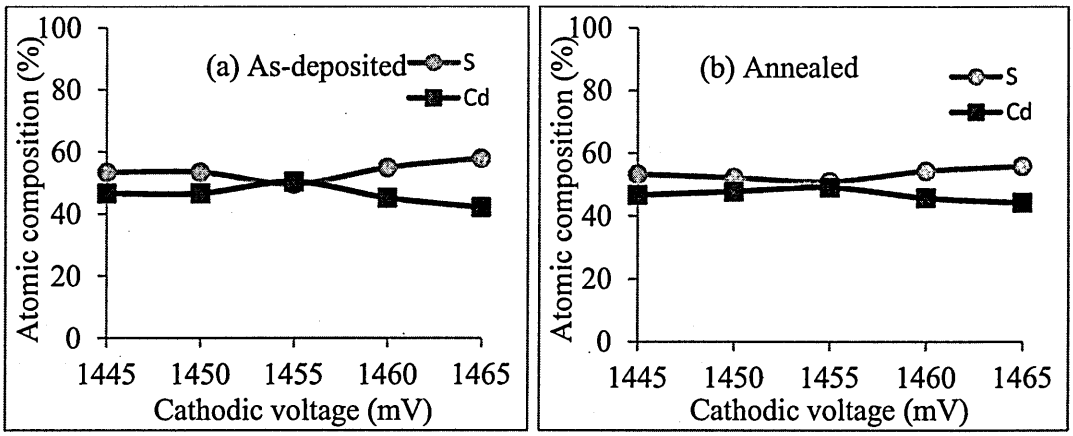


Figure 6.21: Percentage S and Cd atomic compositions of (a) as-deposited and (b) annealed CdS samples grown for 45 minutes at different cathodic voltages.

These atomic concentrations were obtained from the EDX using EDX analysis software of the SEM equipment. Both Table 6.7 and figure 6.21 (a) show that all the as-deposited samples were S-rich, except for the sample grown at cathodic voltage of 1455 mV which rather showed Cd-richness. With the exception of this particular sample, it is also observed in the as-deposited samples that the concentration of S in the layers increases as the growth voltage increases while the concentration of Cd decreases accordingly.

After annealing, both Table 6.7 and figure 6.21 (b) reveal all the samples to be clearly S-rich. A very close observation also shows that the samples become more stoichiometric after annealing. The only exception to this is only the sample grown at 1455 mV. These results and others seen previously demonstrate also that the best electrodeposited CdS material from this experiment comes after post-deposition annealing. The sample with the best stoichiometry before and after annealing (with the exception of the sample grown at cathodic voltage 1455 mV sample) is the sample grown at the cathodic voltage of 1450 mV with Cd/S = 0.92 after annealing. All other samples have Cd/S < 0.92 after annealing.

Table 6.8 and figure 6.22 show the percentage S and Cd composition of the samples grown at cathodic voltage of 1450 mV for different times with different thicknesses.

Table 6.8: Percentage S and Cd atomic compositions of CdS layers grown at cathodic voltage of 1450 mV for different durations.

Vg (mV)	Sample ID	Growth time (min)	Thickness (nm)	Atomic composition (%)				As-deposited Cd/S	Annealed Cd/S
				As-deposited		Annealed			
				Cd	S	Cd	S		
1450	CS148	5	127	42.2	57.8	30.9	60.1	0.73	0.51
1450	CS147	10	201	44.7	55.3	47.9	52.1	0.81	0.92
1450	CS146	15	295	48.1	51.9	48.8	51.2	0.93	0.95
1450	CS145	20	377	51.4	48.6	48.7	51.3	1.06	0.95
1450	CS144	25	557	48.5	51.5	48.6	51.4	0.94	0.95
1450	CS4-D	45	700	46.6	53.4	47.8	52.2	0.87	0.92

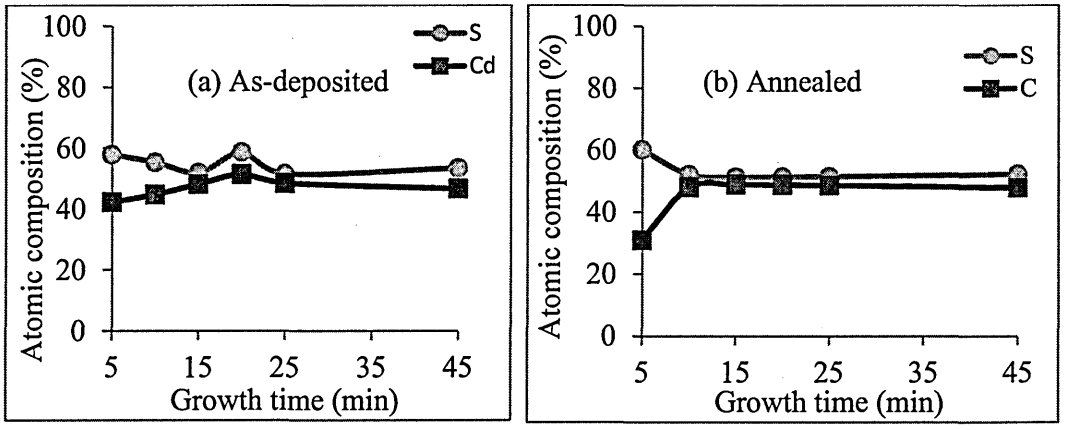


Figure 6.22: Percentage S and Cd atomic compositions of CdS layers grown at cathodic voltage of 1450 mV for different durations.

The results show generally again that as-deposited samples are S-rich except for the sample grown for 20 minutes with thickness of 377 nm. The trend in S-content of these samples is that, as the deposition time (thickness) increases the S-content decreases up to the thickness of about 377 nm and then begins to increase as thickness increases beyond this point. After annealing, all the samples emerged S-rich. The best stoichiometry after annealing comes for thickness in the range (295 - 557) nm corresponding to growth time in the range (15 - 25) minutes according to Table 6.8 and figure 6.22 (b).

It is also important to point out here that EDX technique is not an accurate technique for precise determination of atomic composition as mentioned in section 3.3.2 of chapter 3. The results presented in this chapter may therefore be taken as qualitative and not quantitative.

6.5 Conclusion

Electrodeposition and characterisation of CdS layers have been presented in this chapter. The electrodeposition of these layers was carried out using two-electrode system for process simplification. The precursors used were $CdCl_2.H_2O$ and $Na_2S_2O3.5H_2O$ while the pH and deposition temperature were 1.8±0.02 and 85±2°C respectively. All deposited samples showed n-type electrical conductivity over a wide range of cathodic deposition potentials with the best cathodic deposition potential identified as 1450 mV. XRD results show that as-deposited samples were polycrystalline in nature with mixed phases of cubic and hexagonal structures. After annealing however, the XRD peaks representing cubic phase disappear completely while the peaks of the hexagonal phase are enhanced with preferred orientation in the (002) plane. Also, the bandgap of all the layers come to 2.42 eV after annealing, indicating improvement in the quality of the materials after this process. Results of optical characterisation show that absorption increases with sample thickness with α in the order of 10^4 cm^{-1} around the bandgap. Refractive index also increases with thickness showing a maximum value of 2.3 around the bandgap and extinction coefficient decreases with increasing thickness with values in the range (0.16 – 0.28) around the bandgap. The resistivity of the layers also increases with thickness with values generally in the range (2.1 – 6.4)×10^4 Ωcm. $CdCl_2$ treatment with $CdCl_2$ dissolved in methanol results in cementing together of the grains unlike in the case of $CdCl_2$ dissolved in de-ionised water. Crystallite sizes of annealed samples were observed to be in the range (31 – 63) nm while EDX analysis shows that the samples are S-rich under the conditions described.

References

[1] T. L. Chu and S. S. Chu, *Solid-State Electronics, 38 (3) (1995) 533 - 549.*

[2] J. Britt and C. Ferekides, *Appl. Phys. Lett. 62, (1993) 2851.*

[3] K. Matsune, H. Oda, T. Toyama, H. Okamoto, Y. Kudriavysevand and R. Asomoza, *Solar Energy Materials & Solar Cells, 90 (2006) 3108 - 3114.*

[4] H. Miyazaki, R. Mikami, A. Yamada and M. Konagai, *Journal of Physics and Chemistry of Solids, 64 (2003) 2055 - 2058.*

[5] W. K. Metzger, *J. Appl. Phys., 103 (2008) 094515.*

[6] R. Hill, *Solid-State and Electron Devices, (Special Issue), 2 (1978) S49 - S54.*

[7] S. Martinuzzi, *Solar Cells, 5 (1982) 234 - 268.*

[8] S. B. Hussain, *J. Sound Vib., 12 (2) (1970) 177 - 180.*

[9] Y. Kraftmankher, *Eur. J. Phys. 33 (2012) 503 - 511.*

[10] V. Ceric, *J. Phys. D: Appl. Phys., 5 (1972) 1168 - 1172.*

[11] B. Kramer, S. Gelfman and K. Kalikstein, *Physical Review B, 6 (2) (1972) 556 - 564.*

[12] R. Zuleeg and R. S. Muller, *Solid-State Electronics, 7 (1964) 575 - 582.*

[13] R. Zuleeg, *Solid-State Electronics, 6 (1963)193 - 196.*

[14] W. Duncan and A. R. Smellie, *J. Appl. Phys. 49, 4098 (1978).*

[15] J. Conragan and R. S. Muller, *Solid-State Electronics, 9 (2) (1966) 182.*

[16] R. P. Parker, *Phys. Med. Biol., 5 (4) (1970) 605 - 620.*

[17] E. S. Yousef, M. Hotzel and C. Russel, *J. Non-crystalline Solids, 354 (2008) 4675 - 4680.*

[18] I. A. Kirovskaya, O. T. Timoshenko and E. O. Karpova, *Russian Journal of Physical Chemisty A, 85 (4) (2011) 557 - 560.*

[19] L. Sheeney-Hai-Ichia, S. Pogorelova, Y. Gofer and I. Willner, *Advanced Functional Materials, 4 (5) (2004) 416 - 424.*

[20] C. B. Roxlo and M. M. Salour, *Appl. Phys. Lett. 38 (1981) 738.*

[21] A. Bosio, N. Romeo, S. Mazzamuto and V. Canevari, *Prog. Cryst. Growth & Charact. Mater., 52 (2006) 247 - 279.*

[22] I. M. Dharmadasa, A. P. Samantilleke, N. B. Chaure, and J. Young, *Semicond. Sci. Technol., 17 (2002) 1238 - 1248.*

[23] R. B. Hall and J. D. Meakin, *Thin Solid Films, 63 (1979) 203 - 211.*

[24] N. B. Chaure, A. P. Samantilleke, R. P. Burton, J. Young and I. M. Dharmadasa, *Thin Solid Films, 472 (2005) 212 - 216.*

[25] N. Naghavi, G. Renou, V. Bockelee, F. Donsanti, P. Genevee, M. Jubault, J. F.

Guillemoles and D. Lincot, *Thin Solid Films, 519 (21) (2011) 7600 - 7605.*

[26] C. D. Lokhande, *Materials Chemistry and Physics, 26 (1990) 405 - 409.*

[27] P. K. Nair, J. Campos and M. T. S. Nair, *Semicond. Sci. Technol., 3 (1988) 134 - 145.*

[28] J. I. B. Wilson and J. Woods, *J. Phys. Chem. Solids, 34 (1973) 171 - 181.*

[29] N. Lovergine, R. Cingolani, and A. M. Mancini, *J. Cryst. Growth, 118 (1992) 304 - 308.*

[30] X. Shen, A. Yuan, F. Wang, J. Hong and Z. Xu, *Solid State Communications, 133 (1) (2005) 19 - 22.*

[31] J. W. Orton, B. J. Goldsmith, J. A. Chapmann and M. J. Powell, *J. Appl. Phys. 53, (1982) 1602 - 1614.*

[32] M. Krunks, E. Mellikov and E. Sork, *Thin Solid Films, 145 (1) (1986) 105 - 109.*

[33] N. Remeo, A. Bosio, V. Canevari and D. Seuret, *Solar Cells, 22 (1) (1987) 23 - 27.*

[34] N. R. Paudel, K. A. Wieland and A. D. Compaan, *Solar Energy Materials & Solar Cells, 105 (2012) 109 - 112.*

[35] P. J. Sebastian and M. Ocampo, *Solar Energy Materials & Solar Cells, 44 (1) (1996) 1 - 10.*

[36] P. J. Sebastian and M. E. Calixto, *Thin Solid Films, 360 (1-2) (2000) 128 - 132.*

[37] J. Butty, Y. Z. Hu, N. Peyghambarian, Y. H. Kao and J. D. Mackenzie, *Appl. Phys. Lett. 67 (1995) 2672 - 2674.*

[38] A. A. Ziabari and F. E. Ghodsi, *Solar Energy Materials & Solar Cells, 105 (2012) 249 - 262.*

[39] J. Schaffner, E. Feldmeier, A. Swirschuk, H. J. Schimper, A. Klein and W. Jaegermann, *Thin Solid Films, 519 (21) (2011) 7556 - 7559.*

[40] H. R. Moutinho, D. Albin, Y. Yan, R. G. Dhere, X. Li, C. Perkins, C. S. Jiang, B. To and M. M. Al-Jassim, *Thin Solid Films, 436 (2) (2003) 175 - 180.*

[41] B. M. Basol, *Solar Cells, 23 (1988) 69 - 88.*

[42] D. G. Diso, G. E. A. Muftah, V. Patel and I. M. Dharmadasa, *J. Electrochemical Society, 157 (6) (2010) H647 - H651.*

[43] M. Rami, E. Benamar, M. Fahoume, F. Chraibi and A. Ennaoui, *M. J. Condensed Matter, 3 (1) (2000) 66 - 70.*

[44] G. C. Morris, P. E. Tanner and A. Tottszer, *Photovoltaic Specialists Conference 1990, Conference Record of the twenty first IEEE, 21 – 25 May, 1990, Kissimmee, Florida, USA, Vol.1 Pg. 575 – 580.*

http://ieeexplore.ieee.org/stamp/stamp.jsp?tp=&arnumber=111685.

[45] R. G. Dhere, M. Bonnet-Wymard, E. Charlet, E. Peter, J. N. Duenow, J. V. Li, D. Kuciauskas and T. A. Gessert, *Thin Solid Films, 519 (2011) 7142 - 7145.*

[46] J. M. Woodcock, A. K. Turner, M. E. Ozsan and J. G. Summers, *Photovoltaic Specialists Conference 1991, Conference Record of the twenty second IEEE, 7 – 11 October, 1991, Las Vegas, Nevada, USA, Vol.2 Pg. 842 – 847. http://ieeexplore.ieee.org/xpls/abs_all.jsp?arnumber=169328.*

[47] X. Wu, *Solar Energy, 77 (2004) 803 - 814.*

[48] N. Romeo, A. Bosio, R. Tedeschi, A. Romeo and V. Canevari, *Solar Energy Materials & Solar Cells, 58 (1999) 209 - 218.*

[49] X. Wu, J. C. Keane, R. G. Dhere, C. DeHart, D. S. Albin, A. Duda, T. A. Gessert, S. Ashar, D. H. Levi and P. Sheldon, *Proceedings of 17th European PVSEC, (2001) 995 - 1000.*

[50] C. S. Ferekides, D. Marinskiy, V. Viswanathan, B. Tetali, V. Palekis, P. Selvaraj and D. L. Morel, *Thin Solid Films, 361-361 (2000) 520 - 526.*

[51] S. Dennison, *J. Mater. Chem. , 4(1) (1994) 41 - 46.*

[52] S. K. Das and G. C. Morris, *Solar Energy Materials & Solar Cells, 28 (1993) 305 - 316.*

[53] A. K. Turner, J. M. Woodcock, M. E. Ozsan, J. G. Summers, J. Barker et al, *Solar Energy Materials, 23 (1991) 388 - 393.*

[54] G. Sasikala, P. Thilakan and C. Subramanian, *Solar Energy Materials & Solar Cells, 62 (2000) 275 - 293.*

[55] H. Metin, S. Erat, F. M. Emen, V. Kafadar, A. N. Yazici, M. Ari and N. Kulcu, *Journal of Luminescence, 130 (2010) 1531 - 1538.*

[56] T. Abe, Y. Kashiwaba, M. Baba, J. Imai and H. Sasaki, *Applied Surface Science, 175 - 176 (2001) 149 - 1554.*

[57] T. D. Dzhafarov, M. Altunbas, A. I. Kopya, V. Novruzov and E. Bacaksiz, *J. Phys.D: Appl. Phys., 32 (1999) L125 - L128.*

[58] P. J. Sebastian, *Appl. Phys. Lett. 62 (1993) 29656 - 29658.*

[59] B. Ullrich, H. Ezumi, S. Keitoku and T. Kobayashi, *Materials Science and Engineering, B35 (1995) 117 - 159.*

[60] F. Chernow, G. Eldridge, G. Ruse and L. Wahlin, *Appl. Phys. Lett. 12 (1968) 339 - 341.*

[61] F. Liu, Y. Lai, J. Liu, B. Wang, S. Kuang, Z. Zhang, J. Li and Y. Liu, *Journal of Alloys and Compounds, 493 (2010) 305 - 308.*

[62] N. B. Chaure, S. Bordas, A. P. Samantilleke, S. N. Chaure, J. Haigh and I. M. Dharmadasa, *Thin Solid Films, 437 (2003) 10 - 17.*

[63] S. Preusser and M. Cocivera, *Solar Energy Materials 20 (1990) 1 - 14.*

[64] J. Kokaj and A. E. Rakhshani, *J. Phys.D: Appl. Phys., 37 (2004) 1970 - 1975.*

[65] W. J. Danaher, L. E. Lyons and G. C. Morris, *Solar Energy Materials, 2 (1985) 137 -148.*

[66] S. Kolhe, S. K. Kulkarni, A. S. Nigavekar and S. K. Sharma, *Solar Energy Materials 10 (1984) 47 - 54.*

[67] K. S. Balakrishnan and A. C. Rastogi, *Solar Energy Materials, 20 (1990) 417 - 434.*

[68] T. M. Razykov, C. S. Ferekides, D. Morel, E. Stefanakos, H. S. Ullal and H. M. Upadhyaya, *Solar Energy, 85 (2011) 1580 - 1608.*

Chapter 7: CdTe deposition and characterisation

7.0 Introduction

The electrodeposition of CdTe for the fabrication of CdS/CdTe solar cells has received research attention for quite some time now [1 - 9]. The manufacturability and scalability of this simple but powerful process has been undoubtedly demonstrated by British Petroleum (BP Solar) company in the late 1990s by the production of over 10% efficiency solar panels of ~1 m^2 [3]. The conventional electrodeposition set-up usually involves three electrodes (working electrode or cathode, counter electrode or anode and reference electrode) and most of the work reported so far on the electrodeposition of CdTe and other semiconductors in general, have been based on the three-electrode system [1, 9 - 15]. The use of simple two-electrode system for electrodeposition of semiconductors is uncommon as the conventional electrochemical deposition process is traditionally based on the principle of three-electrode system [16]. As a result, only very few reports can be found in the literature involving the use of two-electrode systems for the electrodeposition of semiconductors [17 - 19].

In the whole history of electrodeposition of CdTe thin films however, it is difficult to find any documented report on the use of two-electrode systems in the literature. This situation therefore prompted the use of two-electrode system in the electrodeposition of CdTe as well as other thin film semiconductors for the fabrication of CdTe-based solar cells in this thesis. In addition, the suspicion that possible leakage of unwanted groups 1A and 1B ions like K^+ and Ag^+ from saturated calomel electrode (SCE) and Ag/AgCl reference electrode [20] could deteriorate the efficiency of CdTe solar cells (since n-type CdTe is the preferred species in this work instead of p-type CdTe), gave strong impetus to the investigation of the use of the two-electrode system in the electrodeposition of CdTe and other semiconductors. These ions are known to have detrimental effects on CdTe-based solar cells [6, 21]. This approach therefore serves to eliminate one possible impurity source (the reference electrode) for the development of n-CdTe-based solar cells as well as to simplify the electrodeposition process and reduce cost at the same time. Again, the deposition temperature can be raised without the fear of exceeding the operating temperature limit of the reference electrode usually specified by the manufacturers (~70°C for SCE and ~100°C for Ag/AgCl electrode) [22]. This will have the benefit of improving the crystallinity of the semiconductors deposited. Along the line, a brief comparative study of the possible

effects of the two-electrode and three-electrode systems was carried out to study the effects of these different electrode systems on the quality of CdTe layers produced. This study however, showed no particular difference in the quality of CdTe layers deposited using both electrode systems.

The fact that CdTe can be grown with n-type or p-type electrical conductivity without extrinsic doping is well known [23, 24] and this is particularly achieved by changing the stoichiometry of the material. A Cd-rich CdTe results in n-type conductivity (n-CdTe) while a Te-rich CdTe results in p-type conductivity (p-CdTe) [24]. In electrodeposition, this stoichiometry change is simply achieved by varying the deposition potential. At lower cathodic deposition potentials within the possible deposition potential range of CdTe, p-CdTe is obtained. At higher deposition potentials n-CdTe is obtained [23], and at a potential somewhere in-between, intrinsic CdTe (i-CdTe) is obtained. This shows that such a material can be deposited in a certain range of deposition potential depending on which conductivity type one wants. This same situation has also been reported for electrodeposited p-, i- and n-type copper indium diselenide (CIS) within a cathodic deposition potential range of (2.20 – 2.80) V in two-electrode system [17] and p^+-, p-, i-, n-, and n^+-type copper indium gallium diselenide (CIGS), within a cathodic deposition potential range of (0.40 – 1.35) V in three-electrode system [25] as well as for p- and n-type ZnSe, within a cathodic deposition potential range of (0.50 – 0.60) V in three-electrode system [26], though the doping in this case of ZnSe was by addition of extrinsic dopants (As and Ga). In all these examples, it becomes very clear that the electrodeposition of any particular semiconductor can actually be carried out over a certain wide range of deposition potentials. As another example, the work by Diso et al. [19], on two-electrode deposition of CdS layers, shows that good quality CdS layers can be obtained in a cathodic deposition range of (1300 – 1500) mV under the conditions they used. In the work by Takahashi et al in ref [23], p-type and n-type CdTe were electrodeposited in a cathodic potential from 300 mV to 600 mV vs. Ag/AgCl which is actually a potential range of 300 mV.

One of the issues usually raised about the two-electrode system in favour of the three-electrode system is that of fluctuation in the deposition potential and current density over the surface of the working electrode due to the measurement of the applied potential with respect to the anode unlike in the three-electrode system where the applied potential is measured with respect to the reference electrode. The three-

electrode system is known to provide a stable deposition potential and current density at the working electrode/electrolyte interface during an electrodeposition process by measuring the deposition potential relative to the reference electrode instead of the counter electrode (anode) [27]. The above cited examples in the literature therefore show that such a small fluctuation in the deposition potential (of few millivolts of course), does not necessarily have any adverse effect on the semiconductor material deposited considering the wide range of potentials over which this material can normally be deposited, whether with three-electrode system or with two-electrode system. This therefore helps to clear the suspicion and fear that two-electrode deposition does not produce good quality materials (at least in semiconductors) due to fluctuations in the deposition potential and current density over the surface of the working electrode. The comparison of some properties of electrodeposited CdTe layers and glass/FTO/CdS/CdTe/metal thin film solar cells fabricated using both two-electrode and three-electrode systems in this thesis, shows that both systems can produce CdTe layers of similar qualities for thin-film solar cell applications.

7.1 Preparation of CdTe deposition electrolyte

Two similar deposition electrolytes were used in the electrodeposition of CdTe layers in both two-electrode and three-electrode configurations. Both electrolytes contain aqueous solutions of 1M $CdSO_4$ of 99.0% purity and TeO_2 of 99.999% purity dissolved in H_2SO_4 of 98% purity all in 800 ml of de-ionised water. A major issue worthy of note here is the problem of TeO_2 dissolution. TeO_2 is practically insoluble in water [28]. It is however soluble in sulphuric acid [29] although the solubility is not hundred per-cent. About 30 mM of TeO_2 solution was prepared by dissolving in concentrated H_2SO_4 for about 1 hour as much as possible and then diluting with de-ionised water in 250 ml plastic round-bottom flask ready for addition into $CdSO_4$ solution. Before the addition of TeO_2 solution, the $CdSO_4$ solution was stirred for 24 hours and then electro-purified for 48 hours following the steps outlined earlier in chapters 5 and 6. Then about 4 ml of TeO_2 solution was added into the $CdSO_4$ solution and stirred for 24 hours before taking a cyclic voltammogram of the resulting electrolyte to identify the possible deposition potential range for CdTe. All voltammetry and electrodeposition processes were carried out using two-electrode system for the main deposition electrolyte to which 1000 parts per million (1000 ppm) each of 99.999% $CdCl_2$ and CdF_2 were added for n-type doping. The counter electrode in the case of two-electrode system was high-purity platinum plate or carbon rod. For the second

electrolyte, the voltammetry and deposition were done in three-electrode configuration for comparison with the two-electrode system. The counter electrode was high-purity carbon rod and the reference electrode was saturated calomel electrode. It also contained 1000 parts per million of 99.999% CdI_2 for n-type doping. The pH of both electrolytes was maintained at 2.00±0.02 with moderate stirring rate of 300 rpm. The deposition temperature for the two-electrode bath was maintained at (85±2)°C while that for the three-electrode system was maintained at a (68±2)°C since it had saturated calomel reference electrode whose manufacturer-specified maximum operating temperature is 70°C. All the cyclic voltammetry were also taken under similar conditions for uniformity. It is important to mention that the main aim of the use of these two systems is to show that CdTe of similar qualities can equally be produced using either electrode systems. The aim is not strictly to compare the qualities of the CdTe produced from the two electrolytes that have slightly different compositions in terms of the dopants used and with different counter electrodes. It is rather to show that the two-electrode system is as good as the three electrode system and therefore can be used even at better advantage in terms of its simplicity (reducing cost), minimised contamination of the bath and higher deposition temperature for better crystallinity when compared to the three-electrode system. For this reason major work carried out on CdTe was with two-electrode system. In fact the SCE used in this project was a modified one. Because of the observation of gradual leakage of the 3M KCl_2 solution in the outer jacket, the electrode was modified by replacing the solution with exactly 3M $CdCl_2$ with purity of 99.999% to avoid getting K^+ into the deposition bath. It is important to remark that for the comparative study of CdTe obtained from two-electrode and three-electrode systems using carbon anode in both cases, the two-electrode bath contained only 1000 ppm of $CdCl_2$ as an n-type dopant. The main two-electrode bath used for the rest of the project contained 1000 ppm each of $CdCl_2$ and CdF_2 using platinum anode. The reasons for these variations will be seen in the course of this chapter.

7.2 Substrate preparation

For establishment of the right deposition conditions for these baths, glass/FTO substrates were used. After the optimisation, glass/FTO/ZnS and glass/FTO/CdS as well as glass/FTO/ZnS/CdS were then used as substrates to deposit CdTe for solar cell fabrication. However, to prepare the glass/FTO substrates, the same procedure used in electrodeposition of ZnS and CdS, in chapters 5 and 6, was also used in the case of

CdTe. Soap solution, acetone, methanol and de-ionised water were used as solvents for cleaning the glass/FTO substrates while only methanol and de-ionised water were used for cleaning glass/FTO/ZnS, glasss/FTO/CdS and glass/FTO/ZnS/CdS substrates.

7.3 Electrodeposition of CdTe absorber layers

The voltammograms obtained from the cyclic voltammetry of the two deposition baths using the three different electrode configurations are shown in figures 7.1 (a), (b) and (c) and were used to determine the possible deposition potentials for CdTe using the different electrode configurations.

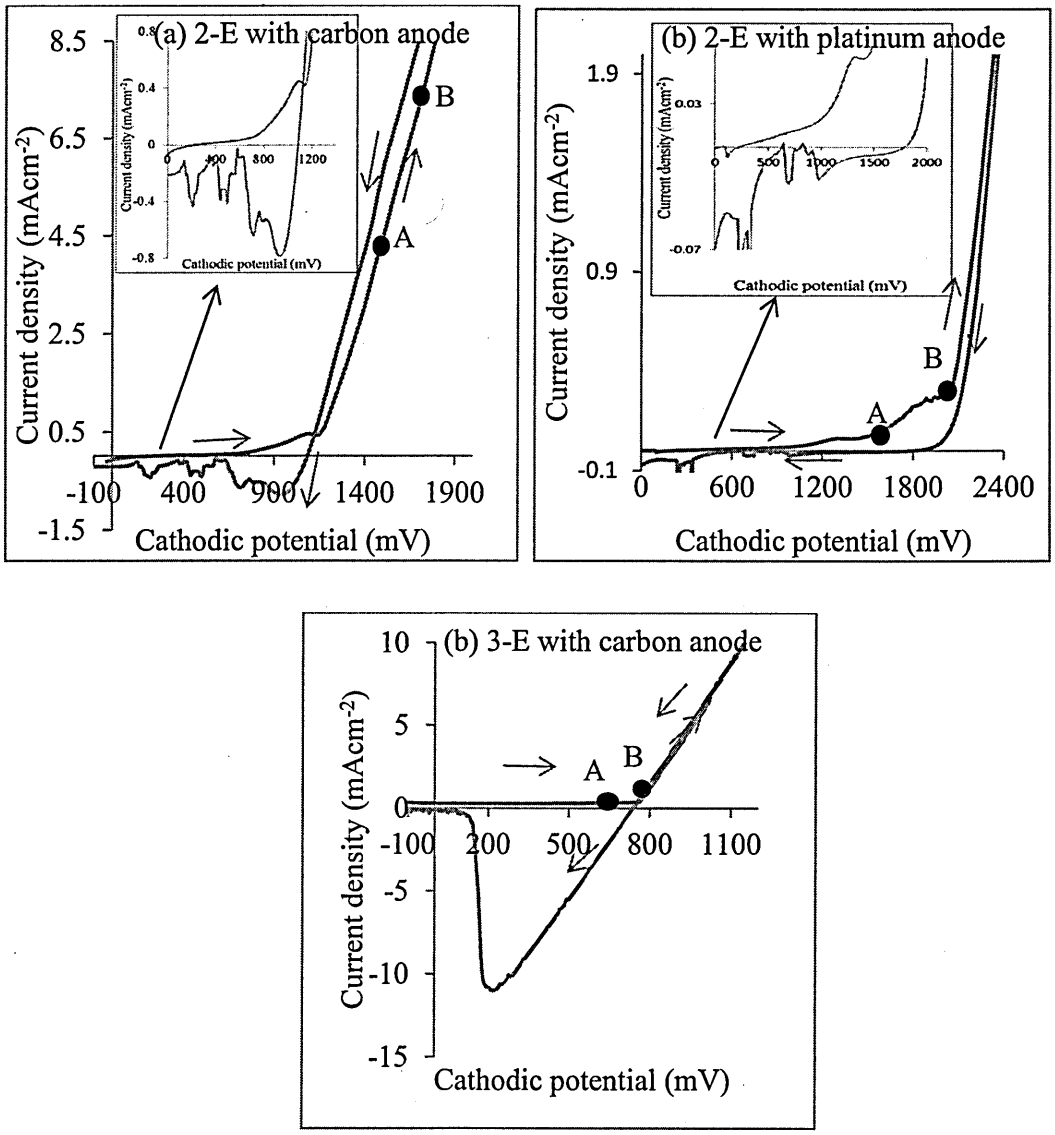


Figure 7.1: Cyclic voltammograms of CdTe deposition electrolytes containing the respective precursors and dopants for (a) two-electrode system with carbon anode (inset is expansion of the region around the horizontal axis), (b) two-electrode system with platinum anode (inset is expansion of the region around the horizontal axis) and (c)

three-electrode system with carbon anode. The points marked A and B indicate the possible deposition potential ranges for CdTe.

The two-electrode systems used were of two types. One has carbon anode and the other has platinum anode as shown in the figures. The essence of using platinum anode is to observe/eliminate any possible contamination from the carbon anode. Since platinum is an inert metal, it is believed that it will bring about little or no contamination compared to carbon. Afterwards, the bulk of the work done on CdTe deposition in this project was with the two-electrode system using platinum anode.

After determining the deposition potentials of Cd in each case as was done for ZnS and CdS, electro-purification of the $CdSO_4$ solutions was carried out at a temperature of (85.0±0.2)°C for the two-electrode systems and (68.0±0.2)°C for the three-electrode system for 48 hours. The temperature of 68.0°C was used for the three-electrode system to avoid damaging the reference electrode since its maximum operating temperature is 70.0°C according to the manufacturer's specifications. TeO_2 was added afterwards and the pH of both electrolytes adjusted to 2.00±0.02 at room temperature. After stirring for 24 hours, the set of voltammograms in figure 7.1 was recorded to identify the possible range of deposition potentials for CdTe in each case. The various dopants were then added accordingly as mentioned in section 7.1. Few samples were then deposited on cleaned glass/FTO from each electrolyte using the various electrode configurations across the identified deposition potential ranges for characterisation using XRD, PEC cell and optical absorption to find out the best deposition potential for n-CdTe from each electrolyte and each electrode configuration. The baths were continuously stirred moderately at 300 rpm during the deposition and the plating current density in all cases was maintained in the range (150 – 180) μAcm^{-2}. The layers were deposited on glass/FTO as well as on annealed glass/FTO/ZnS, glass/FTO/CdS and glass/FTO/ZnS/CdS substrates at the respective best cathodic potentials for device fabrication.

Generally, in CdTe deposition, Te (with standard reduction potential E^0 = +0.593 V) deposits first since it has a more positive standard reduction potential than Cd (E^0 = -0.403 V). The chemical reactions for the reduction of Te and Cd from $HTeO_2^+$ and Cd^{2+} leading to the formation of CdTe on the cathode are given by [2]:

$$HTeO_2^+ + 3H^+ + 4e^- \rightarrow Te + 2H_2O \qquad (1)$$

$$Cd^{2+} + Te + 2e^{-} \rightarrow CdTe \quad (2)$$

The points marked A and B in figures 7.1 (a), (b) and (c) indicate the various ranges of cathodic deposition potentials of CdTe using the various electrode configurations.

7.4 Characterisation of electrodeposited CdTe layers grown using two- and three-electrode systems with carbon anode

This characterisation section is of two parts. The first part consists of characterisation of initial samples grown using the three-electrode system and the two-electrode system with carbon anode. In other words, there are two sets of samples. The major aim here is to compare the qualities of the CdTe samples grown using two-electrode system and three-electrode system. This comparison is mainly based on optical absorption XRD, and PEC measurements. The second part of this section then dwells on the full characterisation of CdTe grown with the two-electrode system using platinum anode. The CdTe materials in this case include those grown on glass/FTO, glass/FTO/ZnS and glass/FTO/CdS substrates. The characterisations carried out here include structural, electrical, optical and morphological characterisations.

7.4.1 X-ray diffraction (XRD)

Figures 7.2 (a) and (b) show the XRD patterns of two sets of as-deposited CdTe samples grown using two-electrode system with carbon anode and three-electrode system with carbon anode respectively. These samples in each case were grown for 1 hour at ten different cathodic voltages within the identified deposition voltage range. Voltages were changed in steps of 1 mV, close to the optimum growth voltage, guided by previous work of this research programme.

Both figures show the presence of the prominent (111) peak of cubic CdTe material. The other peaks present belong to the FTO substrate. In fact, based on the peak intensities, the best growth voltages can be seen clearly from both figures. For the two-electrode system, this corresponds to 1578 mV while for the three-electrode system it corresponds to 697 mV. From these figures also one simply notes that the as-deposited CdTe grown using these different electrode configurations are similar in structural quality.

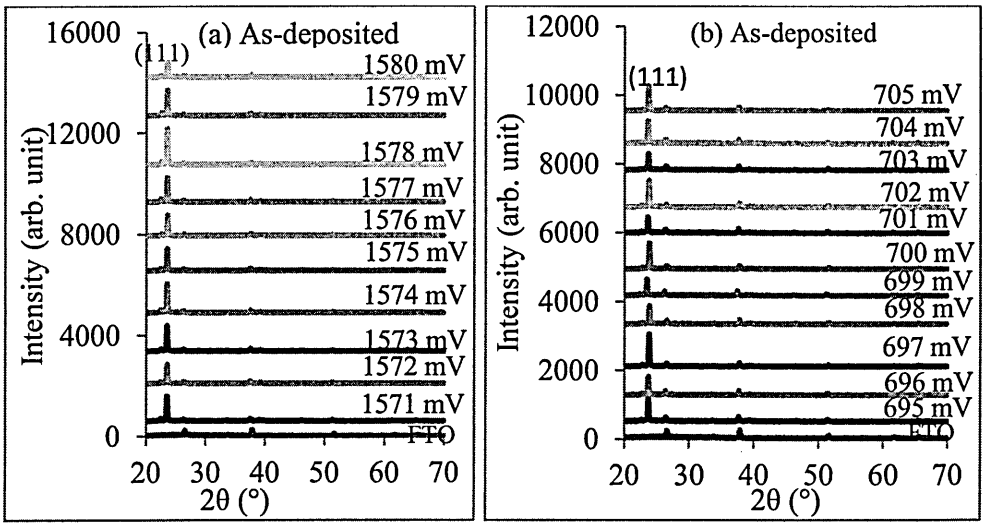


Figure 7.2: XRD patterns of as-deposited CdTe layers grown at different cathodic voltages for 1 hour using (a) two-electrode system with carbon anode and (b) three-electrode system with carbon anode.

Figures 7.3 (a) and (b) show the XRD of the annealed samples used for results shown in figure 7.2. Again the (111) peak is very prominent in both cases.

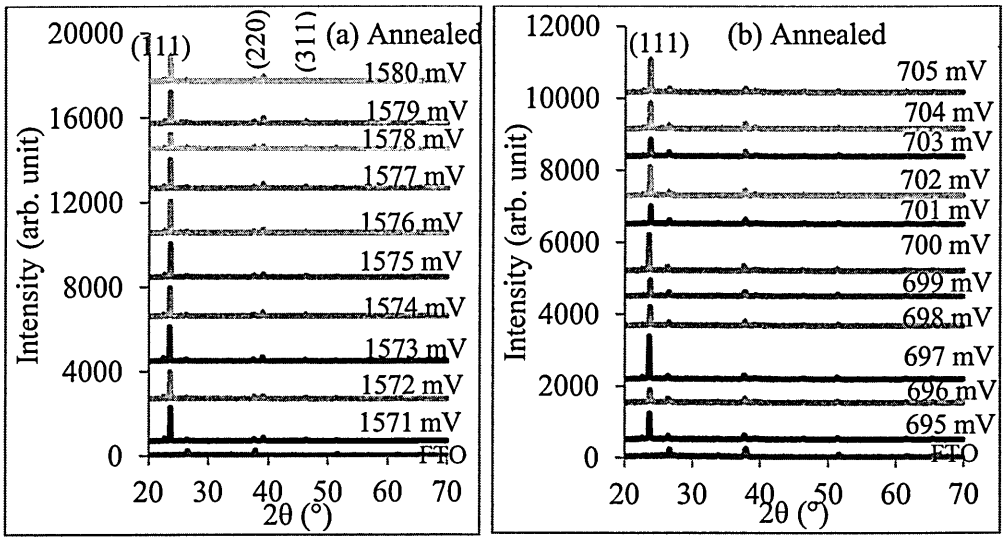


Figure 7.3: XRD patterns of annealed CdTe layers grown at different cathodic voltages for 1 hour using (a) two-electrode system with carbon anode and (b) three-electrode system with carbon anode.

There is also a gradual emergence of two other peaks corresponding to the (220) and (311) crystal planes of the same cubic CdTe. These two peaks are more visible in figure 7.3 (a) than in figure 7.3 (b). The reason for this difference may be due to difference in the deposition current densities in the two different baths. In fact it was generally

observed in the course of this project that the two-electrode system always showed higher deposition current density compared to the three-electrode system. The overall average deposition current density recorded over the deposition of all ten samples in the two-electrode system was ~180 μAcm^{-2} while that for the three-electrode system was ~150 μAcm^{-2}. In the two-electrode system (figure 7.3 (a)), there appears to be a shift in the best deposition voltage in terms of the intensity of the (111) peak. The best voltage in this case appears to be 1573 mV. This shift from the original values of 1578 mV must have to do with re-crystallisation which also resulted in the appearance of the (220) and (311) peaks. In the case of the three-electrode system, the best growth voltage remains 697 mV based on the highest (111) XRD peaks intensity. The appearance of (220) and (311) peaks after annealing was also observed several times in thicker samples grown with the three-electrode system for other purposes. Some times this observation is associated with variation in the annealing temperature used. The samples in figure 7.3 however, were annealed at 450°C for 15 minutes after $CdCl_2$ treatment. The XRD data of CdTe materials from both electrode configurations match the JCPDS reference file No. 00-015-0770.

Figures 7.4 (a) and (b) show the variation of the (111) XRD peaks intensity of CdTe samples grown using the two-electrode and three-electrode systems with carbon anodes. The figures show clearly that annealing improves the peak intensity of the (111) preferred orientation in all the samples irrespective of the electrode configuration used. There are however, few samples whose (111) peaks intensities reduced after annealing. This may be due to deterioration of the crystallinity due to excess heat from the annealing. If such materials are already crystalline enough, additional heat treatment may not lead to further improvement in crystallinity but could rather deteriorate the crystallinity by causing disorder and randomisation in the crystal structure of the materials. The XRD intensity reduction could also be due to loss of materials through sublimation.

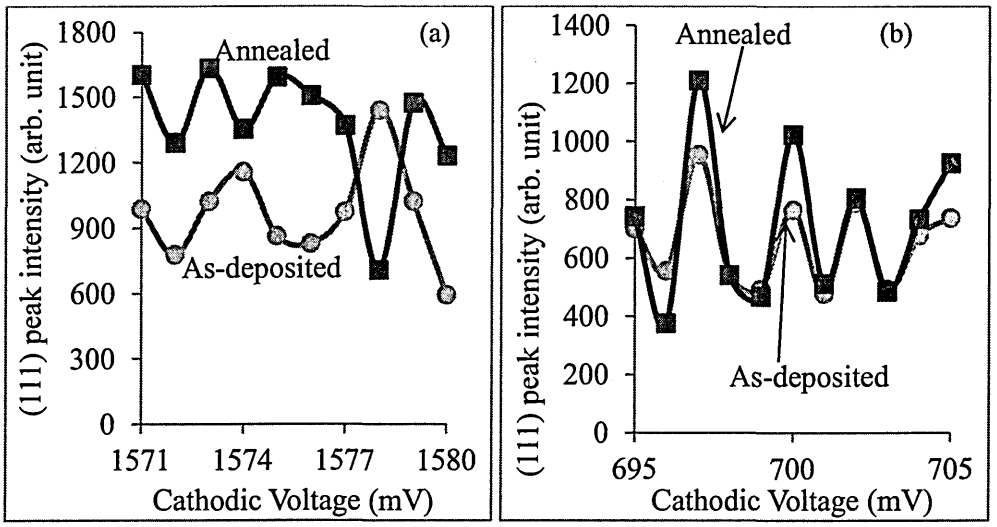


Figure 7.4: Graph of intensity of (111) XRD peaks for as-deposited and annealed CdTe layers grown using (a) two-electrode system with carbon anode and (b) three-electrode system with carbon anode.

7.4.2 Photoelectrochemical (PEC) cell study

Table 7.1 and figure 7.5 show the PEC signal results of CdTe layers grown using two-electrode system with carbon anode. The results show that the as-deposited CdTe layers were n-type in electrical conduction. After annealing with $CdCl_2$ treatment, all the samples converted to p-type across the entire voltage range.

Table 7.1: PEC signal results of as-deposited and annealed CdTe layers grown using the two-electrode system with carbon anode.

Vg (mV)	As-deposited				Annealed			
	V_D (mV)	V_L (mV)	PEC (V_L-V_D) (mV)	Type	V_D (mV)	V_L (mV)	PEC (V_L-V_D) (mV)	Type
1571	-210	-277	-67	**n**	-121	-49	+72	**p**
1572	-250	-419	-169	**n**	-114	-41	+73	**p**
1573	-281	-395	-114	**n**	-117	-49	+68	**p**
1574	-240	-382	-142	**n**	-98	-28	+70	**p**
1575	-207	-272	-65	**n**	-123	-57	+66	**p**
1576	-192	-264	-72	**n**	-119	-45	+74	**p**
1577	-168	-222	-54	**n**	-135	-39	+96	**p**
1578	-195	-251	-56	**n**	-149	-35	+114	**p**
1579	-159	-249	-90	**n**	-100	-20	+80	**p**
1580	-190	-261	-71	**n**	-112	-33	+79	**p**

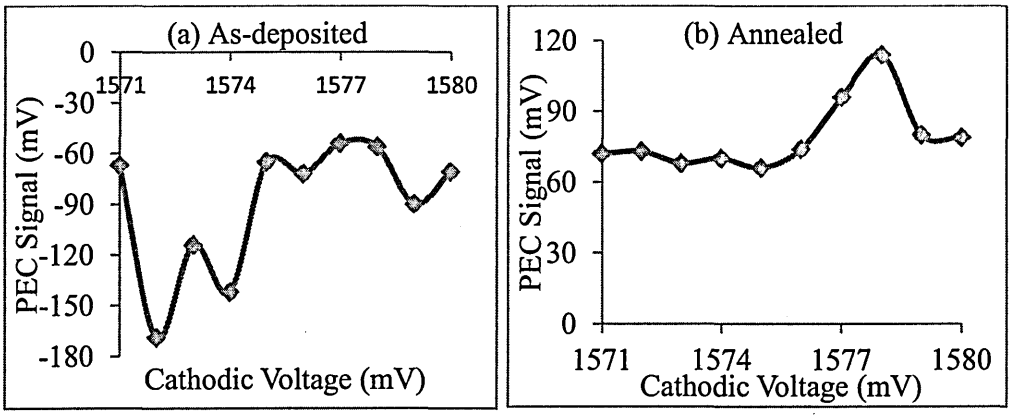


Figure 7.5: PEC signals of (a) as-deposited and (b) annealed CdTe layers grown at different cathodic voltages for 1hour using two-electrode system with carbon anode.

In the case of the three-electrode system with carbon anode, Table 7.2 and figure 7.6 also show that all the as-deposited samples were n-type across the chosen growth voltage range. After annealing with $CdCl_2$ treatment, only two samples turned to p-type while the rest remained n-type. The conversion of n-type CdTe to p-type after $CdCl_2$ treatment is a well-known phenomenon [2, 30-34] which has a lot to do with the presence and nature of native defects present in the CdTe. The phenomenon is not observable in CdS materials which are also usually heat-treated with $CdCl_2$ treatment before use in CdS/CdTe solar cells. This type conversion in CdTe is also independent of the technique used to grow the CdTe. It appears that the nature of these native defects in CdTe is such that it encourages the formation of certain complexes with Cl from $CdCl_2$ used in the treatment in the presence of heat (up to 400°C) to create dominant acceptor states which give rise to the observed p-type conductivity after annealing.

Table 7.2: PEC signal results of as-deposited and annealed CdTe layers grown using the three-electrode system with carbon anode.

Vg (mV)	As-deposited				Annealed			
	V_D (mV)	V_L (mV)	PEC (V_L-V_D) (mV)	Type	V_D (mV)	V_L (mV)	PEC (V_L-V_D) (mV)	Type
695	-197	-256	-59	**n**	-141	-164	-23	**n**
696	-190	-241	-51	**n**	-144	-136	+08	**p**
697	-209	-272	-63	**n**	-144	-171	-27	**n**
698	-175	-234	-59	**n**	-150	-145	+05	**p**
699	-190	-253	-63	**n**	-133	-152	-19	**n**
700	-208	-269	-62	**n**	-75	-99	-24	**n**
701	-219	-292	-73	**n**	-136	-147	-11	**n**
702	-195	-256	-61	**n**	-131	-146	-35	**n**
703	-200	-278	-78	**n**	-145	-155	-10	**n**
704	-255	-305	-50	**n**	-138	-141	-03	**n**
705	-184	-224	-40	**n**	-156	-173	-17	**n**

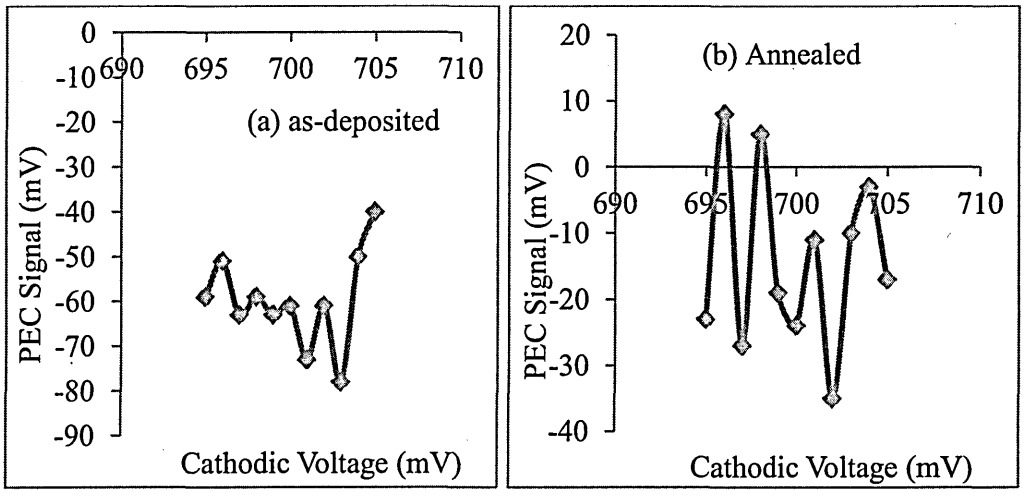


Figure 7.6: PEC signals of (a) as-deposited and (b) annealed CdTe layers grown at different cathodic voltages for 1hour using three-electrode system with carbon anode.

BP group [30, 31] also reported type conversion after heat treatment, from n-type to p-type without mentioning the use of $CdCl_2$. Some researchers have also reported a contrary observation of conversion from p-type to n-type after heat treatment with and without $CdCl_2$ treatment [35 – 37]. The general trend is towards p-type conductivity by changing the position of the Fermi level. The distance the Fermi level moves during the heat treatment depends on the defect structure of the initial material and doping of the CdTe during the treatment. However, the fact that some CdTe samples in Table 7.2 and figure 7.6 remained n-type after the $CdCl_2$ heat-treatment, points to a major issue in

CdTe. This kind of inconsistency in the conductivity type behaviour of CdTe due to the nature of native defects present in it may explain the strong Fermi level pinning behaviour in CdTe [38 - 40]. For instance, Dharmadasa [38, 39] studied Metal/n-CdTe interfaces and identified five distinct Fermi level pining positions at this interface. The implication of this is that the same CdTe sample can display very different device behaviours even when the same metal is used to form metal/CdTe at different times under similar conditions or even at the same time under similar conditions [40]. This may also explain the prolonged dead-lock in the improvement of the conversion efficiencies of CdS/CdTe solar cells. Almost all CdS/CdTe solar cells reported in the literature are regarded as n-CdS/p-CdTe p-n junction solar cells. The general impression and the generally accepted idea as literature reveals is that CdTe is always converted to p-type after $CdCl_2$ heat-treatment even if the initial sample is n-type and even if n-type dopants such as Cl, F and I were introduced during the growth [1, 6, 30 – 34, 41]. It is important at this point to recall that B. M. Basol who pioneered the type-conversion junction formation in CdTe-based solar cells also reported that n-CdTe thin films electrodeposited from an electrolyte containing over 500 ppm of Br^- (a known donor in CdTe) did not type-convert to p-CdTe after $CdCl_2$ heat treatment even at 400°C for 10 minutes. As a result, he added that annealing time, in addition to native impurities, plays a strong role in the type conversion mechanism [1, 2]. The results of Table 7.2 and in fact several other observations during this project show that the conversion of n-CdTe to p-CdTe after $CdCl_2$ heat treatment is not always achieved especially when sufficient source of halogens ($CdCl_2$, CdI_2, CdF_2 etc) is contained in the deposition environment. The disappointing implication therefore is that sometimes one ends up fabricating n-CdS/n-CdTe solar cell and still thinks it is n-CdS/p-CdTe device and of course goes ahead to analyse and assess it as such when in reality it is not. This can really create huge confusion in the literature. It was also observed during this research project that even among CdTe samples grown at a particular voltage at different times, some may change from n-type to p-type after $CdCl_2$ treatment and others may not. The observation also was that increasing the halogen concentration in the deposition bath helps to retain the n-type nature of the electrodeposited CdTe samples. Also treatment with a mixture of $CdCl_2$ and CdF_2 instead of $CdCl_2$ alone before annealing, also helps to retain the n-type behaviour of CdTe. These two approaches were used for the subsequent deposition of n-CdTe samples for solar cell fabrication as will be seen in the following sections and chapters.

7.4.3 Spectrophotometry

Figures 7.7 (a), (b), (c) and (d) show the optical absorption spectra of as-deposited and annealed CdTe using the two-electrode system with carbon anode over ten different cathodic growth voltages. The absorption edges of the as-deposited samples (fig. 7.7 (a) and (b)) are not as sharp as those of the annealed samples (fig. 7.7 (c) and (d)). Clearly, there is significant improvement in the absorption edges of the samples after annealing. This is certainly due to the improvement in both crystallinity and stoichiometry of these materials as a result of the post-deposition heat treatment. The obtained bandgap energies of all the as-deposited samples come to the same value of 1.55 eV which is larger than 1.45 eV for the bulk material [42]. The energy bandgap of the annealed CdTe materials are in the range (1.46-1.48) eV which is significantly lower than those of the as-deposited samples. These bandgap values are also closer to the bulk value showing that the materials have improved considerably after annealing.

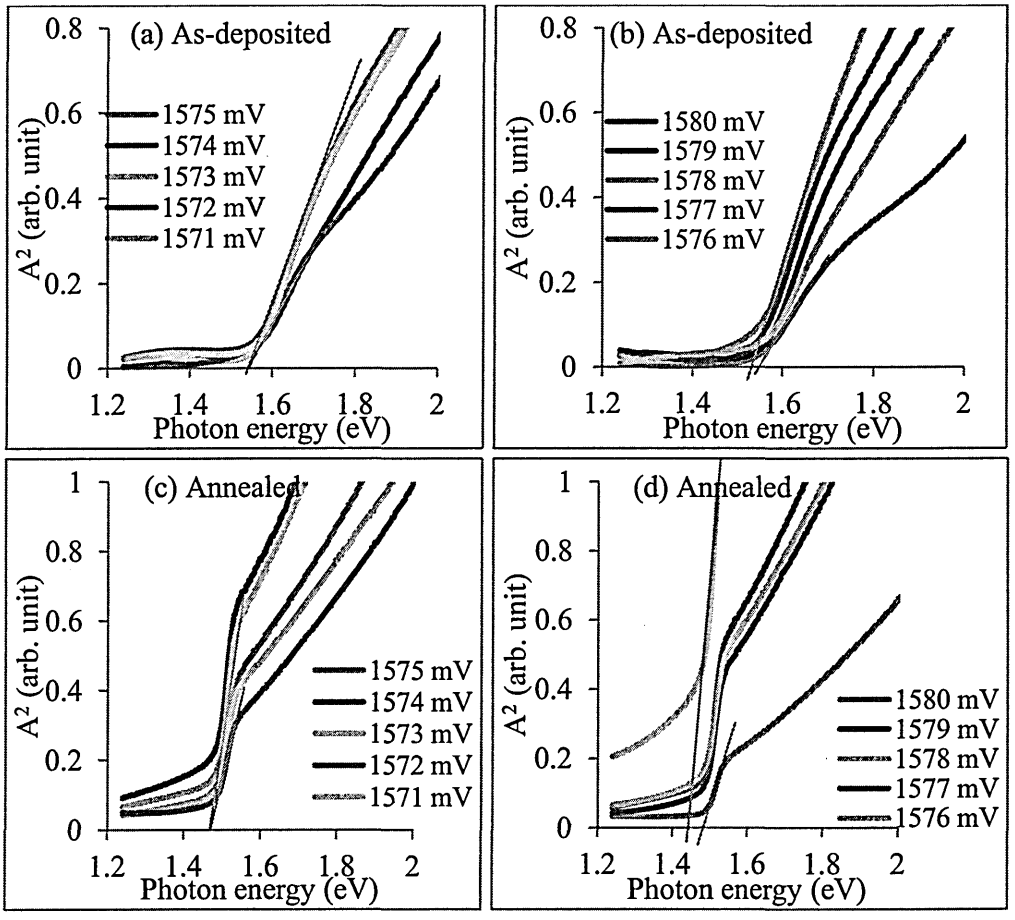


Figure 7.7: Optical absorption of ((a) & (b)) as-deposited and ((c) & (d)) annealed CdTe samples grown with 2-electrode system for 1 hour at different cathodic voltages using carbon anode.

Figures 7.8 (a), (b), (c) and (d) also show the optical absorption of the CdTe samples grown using the three-electrode system with carbon anode. Again the as-deposited samples (fig. 7.8 (a) and (b)) generally have weaker absorption edges than annealed samples (fig. 7.8 (c) and (d)) due to the same reasons mentioned above. The absorbance and the energy bandgaps are also generally higher than those of the annealed samples. The bandgaps are in the range (1.50 – 1.53) eV. For the annealed samples, the bandgap energies are in the range (1.48-1.50) eV. The reason for this slight variation is also due to the improvement of the qualities of the samples on annealing. The results presented in section 7.4 show that, the qualities of CdTe layers grown using both two-electrode system and three-electrode system are essentially similar.

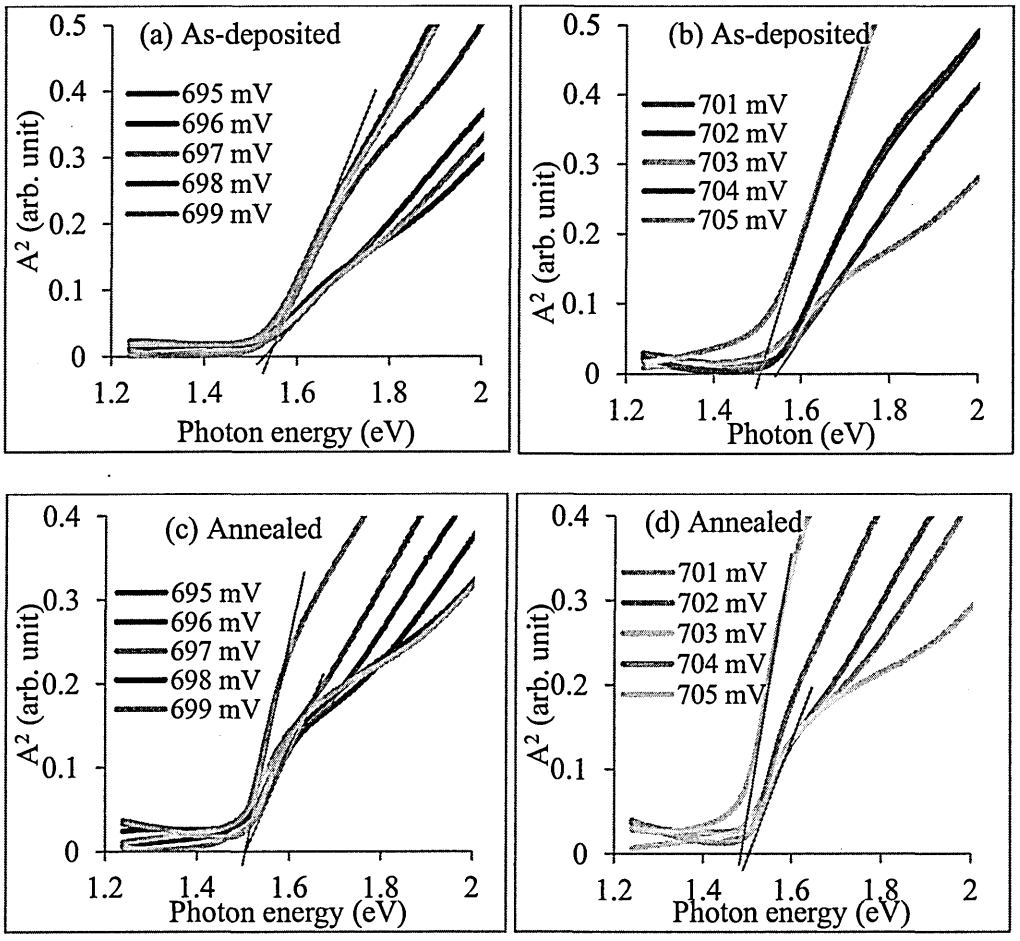


Figure 7.8: Optical absorption of as-deposited ((a) & (b)) and annealed ((c) & (d)) CdTe samples grown with the three-electrode system at different cathodic voltages for 1hour using carbon anode.

7.5 Characterisation of CdTe layers grown using two-electrode system with platinum anode

The results and discussion in section 7.4 highlighted the similarity of the CdTe layers grown using both two-electrode and three-electrode systems with carbon anode. The essence is to show that instead of the three-electrode system, one can also use the two-electrode system without compromising the quality of the materials deposited. Cost is reduced by saving the cost of reference electrode. The risk of poisoning of the deposited semiconductor due to possible leakage of unwanted ions from the reference electrode into the deposition bath can be avoided. Deposition of materials at relatively higher temperature is taken to advantage and the deposition process is made simpler. These are the potential advantages of using two-electrode system over three-electrode system. For these reasons, the main electrodeposition of CdTe materials for solar cell fabrication in this research was carried out using the two-electrode system with platinum anode. The results of the characterisation of the CdTe layers deposited using this electrode system are presented and discussed in this section.

7.5.1 X-ray diffraction (XRD

Table 7.3 and figure 7.9 present the XRD results of as-deposited and annealed CdTe layers deposited across a range of ten cathodic voltages in the vicinity of the optimum growth voltage. Figure 7.9 (a) shows the presence of the cubic CdTe (111) and (220) peaks for samples grown at all the voltages with the (111) crystal plane as the preferred orientation. Table 7.3 shows that the highest (111) peak intensity occurs at a cathodic voltage of 2038 mV followed by 2037 mV. After annealing in air at 450°C for 15 minutes with $CdCl_2$ + CdF_2 treatment, figure 7.9 (b) shows the emergence of weak (311) peak in addition to the existing (111) and (220) peaks. This time around, Table 7.3 shows that the highest (111) peak intensity shifts to a cathodic voltage of 2039 mV followed by 2041 mV. The three XRD peaks also match those of the JCPDS reference file no.00-015-0770 of cubic CdTe. Based on the combination of XRD, optical absorption, PEC and initial solar cell device results, 2038 mV was used in the rest of the CdTe deposition as the best deposition voltage.

Table 7.3: (111) XRD peak intensities of as-deposited and annealed CdTe layers grown at different cathodic voltages for 1 hour using two-electrode system with Pt anode.

Sample ID	Cathodic Growth voltage (V_g)	Growth time (min)	(111) XRD Intensity	
			As-deposited	Annealed
Pt10	2036	60	1782	2895
Pt9	2037	60	**1942**	2084
Pt8	2038	60	**1968**	2707
Pt7	2039	60	1667	**3275**
Pt6	2040	60	1543	1473
Pt5	2041	60	1792	**2902**
Pt4	2042	60	1242	2241
Pt3	2043	60	799	1513
Pt2	2044	60	668	1252
Pt1	2045	60	820	1584

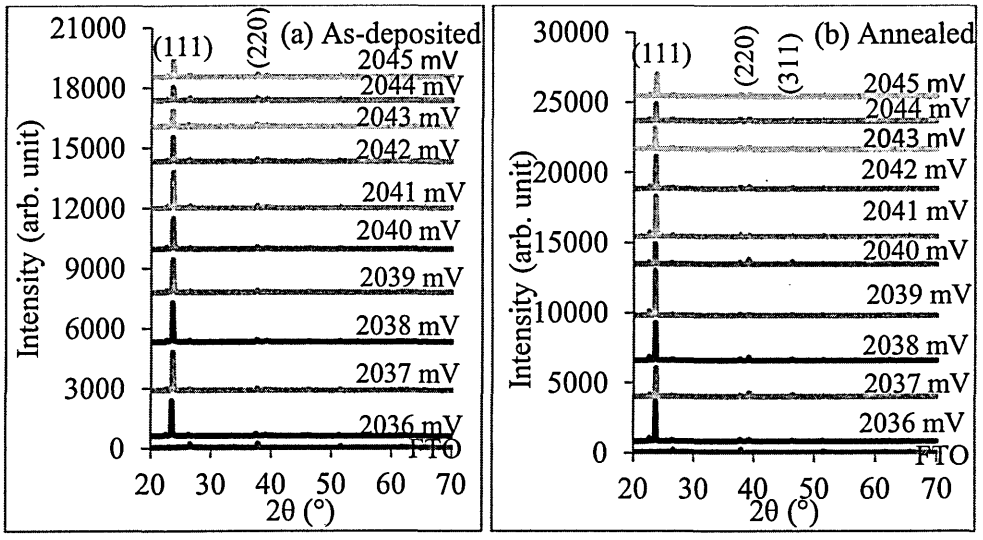


Figure 7.9: XRD patterns of (a) as-deposited and (b) annealed CdTe layers grown at different cathodic voltages for 1 hour using the two-electrode system with Pt anode.

7.5.1.1 Effect of deposition time on the XRD results of CdTe layers grown using two-electrode system with platinum anode

In order to study the effect of growth time on the structural property of these electrodeposited CdTe layers using XRD, six samples were grown at the cathodic voltage of 2038 mV for different durations. XRD measurement was carried out on the as-deposited samples. They were annealed at 450°C for 15 minutes with $CdCl_2$+ CdF_2

treatment and XRD measurement was carried out again on the annealed samples. Figures 7.10 (a) and (b) show the XRD results of the as-deposited and annealed samples respectively.

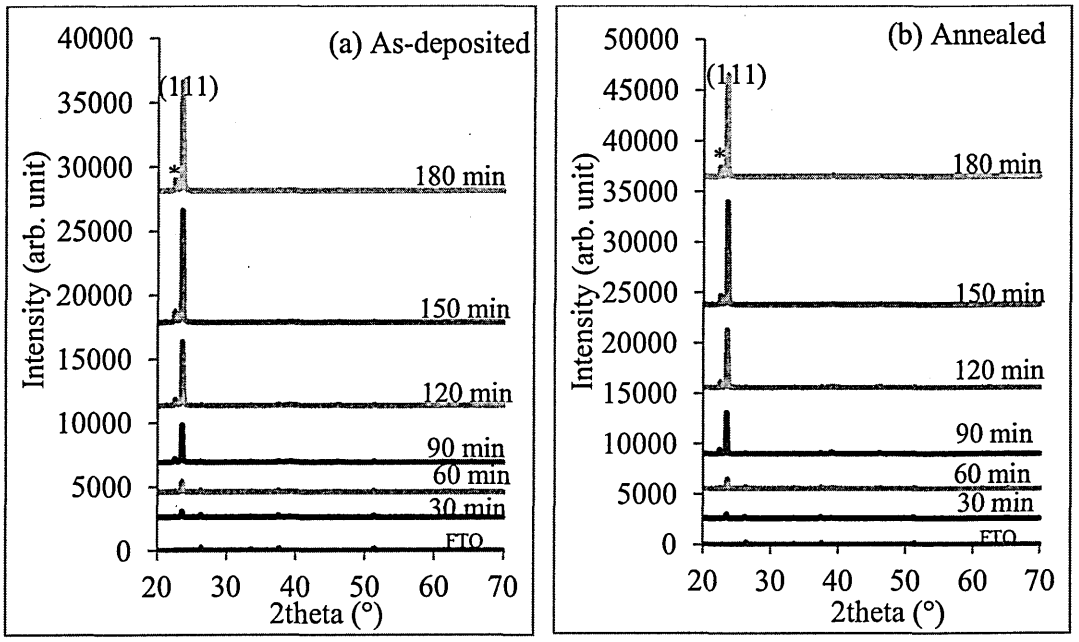


Figure 7.10: Effect of growth time on the XRD of (a) as-deposited and (b) annealed CdTe layers grown for different times using two-electrode system with platinun anode.

Both figures show that as the deposition time increases from 30 minutes to 180 minutes, the main (111) XRD peak of CdTe grows in intensity with the maximum intensity occurring for the growth time of 150 minutes (2.5 hours). The (111) peak occurs at 2θ values in the range (23.56 - 23.61)° in the as-deposited samples and (23.53 - 23.62)° in the annealed samples. The crystallite sizes calculated using the Sherrer equation for this peak in the six samples are in the range (50 - 62) nm in both as-deposited and annealed samples. There is clear evidence of increase in crystallite sizes after annealing as shown in Table 7.4. There is also an indication of mixed phases in both as-deposited and annealed sample as indicated by the small peak marked with asterisk (*) which occurs at 2θ in the rang (22.6 - 22.8)°. This peak is present in all the samples but becomes more prominent from 90 minutes of growth.

Table 7.4 contains the variation of the FWHM and the corresponding crystallite sizes for the six samples. The as-deposited samples show relatively wider spread in the trend of both FWHM and crystallite sizes of these sample with growth time. After annealing however, a more systematic trend emerges for these two parameters.

Consistency in the narrowing of the peaks (reduction in FWHM) and the consequent growth in crystallite sizes on annealing, in fact, appears from a growth time of 120 minutes. According to Table 7.4, the crystallite size tends to saturate at 62 nm beyond the thickness corresponding to the growth time of 120 minutes.

Table 7.4: Effect of growth time on the (111) XRD peak of as-deposited and annealed CdTe layers grown using the two-electrode system with platinum anode.

Growth time (min)	2θ of (111) peak (°)		FWHM of (111) peak (°)		Crystallite size of (111) peak (nm)	
	As-deposited	Annealed	As-deposited	Annealed	As-deposited	Annealed
30	23.61	23.55	0.1624	0.1624	50	50
60	23.56	23.61	0.1624	0.1299	50	62
90	23.57	23.53	0.1299	0.1624	62	50
120	23.63	23.62	0.1299	0.1299	62	62
150	23.59	23.62	0.1624	0.1299	50	62
180	23.58	23.54	0.1624	0.1299	50	62

This shows that these electrodeposited CdTe materials are nano-materials instead of micro-materials such as in CdTe materials grown using techniques like CSS [41, 43, 44]. This observed saturation in crystallite size may also have to do with limitation of the XRD machine as well as limitation of the Sherrer equation used in the measurement and analysis of these samples respectively [45, 46].

A careful study of the peak marked with asterisk (*) shows that it corresponds to a number of possible phases which include TeO_3, Te_2O_5, Cd_3TeO_6 and hexagonal CdTe as summarised in Table 7.5.

Table 7.5: Identification of the XRD peak observed at 2θ~22.6° – 22.8° in comparison with possible JCPDS reference files.

Compound	JCPDS ref	2θ (°)	d-spacing *d* (Å)	Relative Intensity (%)	Miller indices (hkl)
TeO_3	00-022-0911 (unknown system)	22.8	3.900	30.0	-----
TeO_5	00-025-1113 (monoclinic)	22.8	3.900	80.0	(101)
Cd_3TeO_6	01-076-1007 (monoclinic)	22.6	3.936	0.8	(110)
Hex-CdTe	00-019-0193 (hexagonal)	22.3	3.980	90.0	(100)
Observed	--------	22.6-22.8	3.892-3.930	4.46-9.40	-----

Among all these possibilities, the closest match to the observed peak in terms of 2θ, d-spacing and relative peak intensity values are the monoclinic cadmium tellurate Cd_3TeO_6 and TeO_5. This peak therefore must have to do with crystallized tellurium oxide phase. This seems to be an issue with tellurium-containing semiconductors. In CdTe crystals grown using the travelling heater method (THM), Jayatirtha et al reported the presence of Te precipitates in the un-doped sample [47]. Since Te is more electropositive than Cd, it deposits first during the electrodeposition of CdTe. Since also this deposition was carried out in normal laboratory atmosphere and from aqueous solution, it is very easy for Te to oxidise resulting in the formation of Cd_3TeO_6 or TeO_5 species which appear to be stable on annealing.

Figure 7.11 shows variation of the (111) peak intensity with growth time before and after annealing. Figure 7.11 clearly shows that the peak intensities of the (111) peak actually increase after post-deposition annealing. The figure also shows that the peak intensity reaches a maximum at a growth time between 150 minutes and 180 minutes (ie 2.5 - 3.0) hours after which it tends to fall. This observation was made a number of times. It simply suggests that the layer thickness represented by this growth time should be the optimum thickness of CdTe in terms of structural property. This is in agreement with the observation on improvement of crystallinity based on crystallite sizes as presented in Table 7.4.

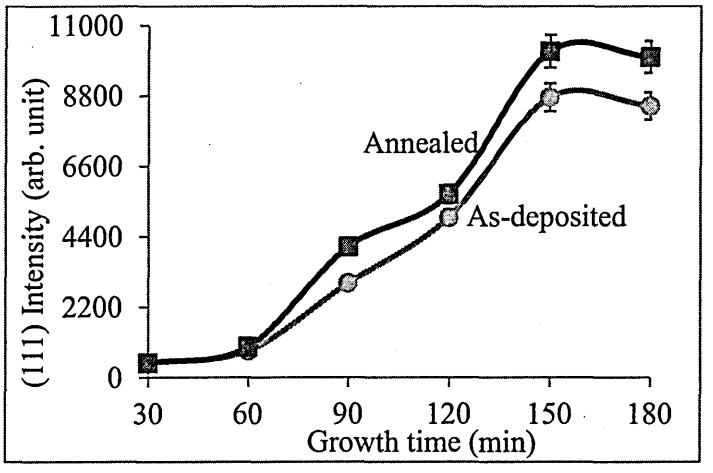


Figure 7.11: Variation of (111) peak intensity with growth time for CdTe grown using two-electrode system with platinum anode.

Figure 7.12 shows the variation of CdTe layer thickness with growth time for these six samples. The graph clearly shows that the thickness of the samples grown is a

function of the deposition time. The thickness increases with growth time although the increase is not perfectly linear with error of about ±0.05 μm. The reproducibility in these thickness values is up to 90%. However, the linear trend line (curve fitting) shown in the graph almost nearly matches the time dependence of the thickness. The deviation from this linear trend is easily explicable. As mentioned earlier, in the electrodeposition of CdTe studied in this research, the easy deposition nature of tellurium poses a serious problem. The presence of high Te^{4+} content in the bath, results in very high deposition current density (high deposition rate) which eventually leads to deposition of very thick CdTe in a relatively short time. As a result, it is possible to obtain a CdTe layer of say 2.0 μm thickness in a deposition time of 60 minutes on a particular day with large concentration of Te^{4+} in the bath and in 120 minutes with less concentration of Te^{4+} in the same bath the next day. To avoid excess Te^{4+} content in the bath, TeO_2 solution is preferably added to the bath at regular intervals in a fairly controlled manner in order to adjust the deposition current density to a certain range of levels. From the experience gained in this research, it is more productive to keep the deposition current density at an average value of ~150 μAcm^{-2} for each deposition.

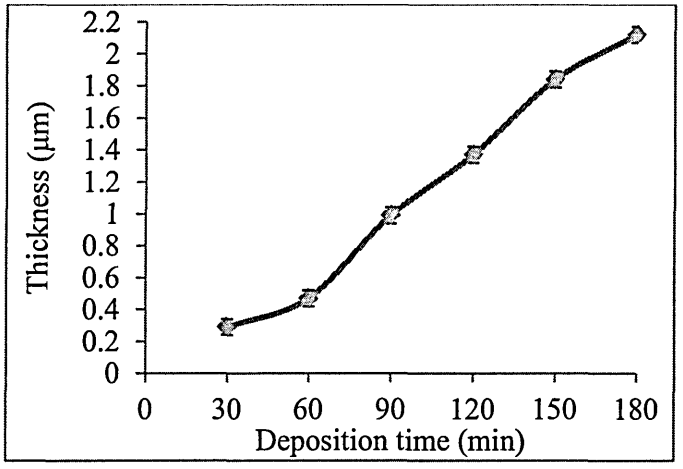


Figure 7.12: Variation of CdTe thickness with deposition time, using a two-electrode system with Pt anode.

This practice is however, not as easy as it sounds and there are fluctuations from sample to sample. The implication of all this is that the sample thickness is not strictly a function of deposition time alone. It is a function of a combination of deposition current density and deposition time. In fact in real terms, the current density plays a prominent role. This therefore explains the deviation of the dependence of CdTe thickness on growth time from linearity as seen in figure 7.12.

In the light of the discussion on effect of Te^{4+}-containing bath on the deposited CdTe material, it is important to note that high Te^{4+} content in the deposition bath results in the deposition of Te-rich CdTe. From experience and from literature, Te-rich CdTe does not produce good solar cell devices [36, 38]. Cd-rich CdTe is preferable for good devices.

7.5.1.2 Effect of different annealing conditions on XRD of CdTe layers grown using two-electrode system with platinum anode

In this particular experiment, four different CdTe layers with different thicknesses were deposited on glass/FTO substrates. Each sample was then divided into four parts. One set of four samples was left as-deposited. Another set of four samples was annealed but without prior $CdCl_2$ or $CdCl_2$+CdF_2 treatment. Another set of four samples was annealed with prior $CdCl_2$ treatment. The last set of four samples was annealed with prior $CdCl_2$+ CdF_2 treatment. All annealing was done at 450°C for 15 minutes. The aim here is to see how the various annealing conditions affect the XRD results of these samples. This will help to understand the reason why the well-known $CdCl_2$ treatment is important.

Figure 7.13 shows XRD patterns of the CdTe sample with thickness of 1.1 μm and different annealing conditions. The figure shows the clear difference in the intensity of the (111) peak for the various conditions. Treatment with $CdCl_2$ and $CdCl_2$+CdF_2 clearly improved the intensity of the (111) peak. Treatment with $CdCl_2$+CdF_2 appears to be better than treatment with only $CdCl_2$ based on these peak intensities.

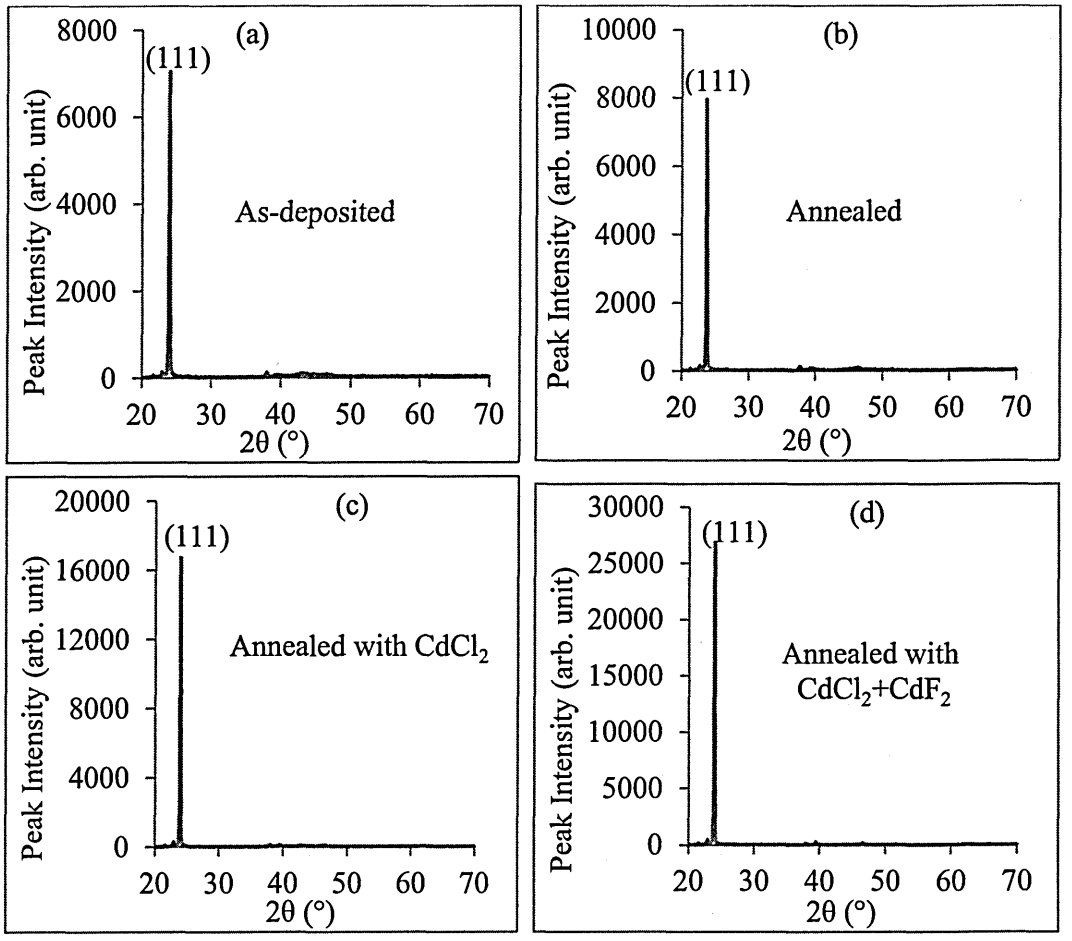


Figure 7.13: XRD of 1.1 μm CdTe sample with different annaling conditions.

Figure 7.14 shows the XRD results of the 1.3 μm-thick CdTe sample under similar annealing conditions as those in figure 7.13. Again, the (111) peak intensity improves with annealing and with chemical treatment. Treatment with $CdCl_2$+CdF_2 also appears better than with only $CdCl_2$.

In figure 7.15, the XRD results of the 1.8 μm sample are shown. Also the peak intensity of the (111) plane increases with annealing.

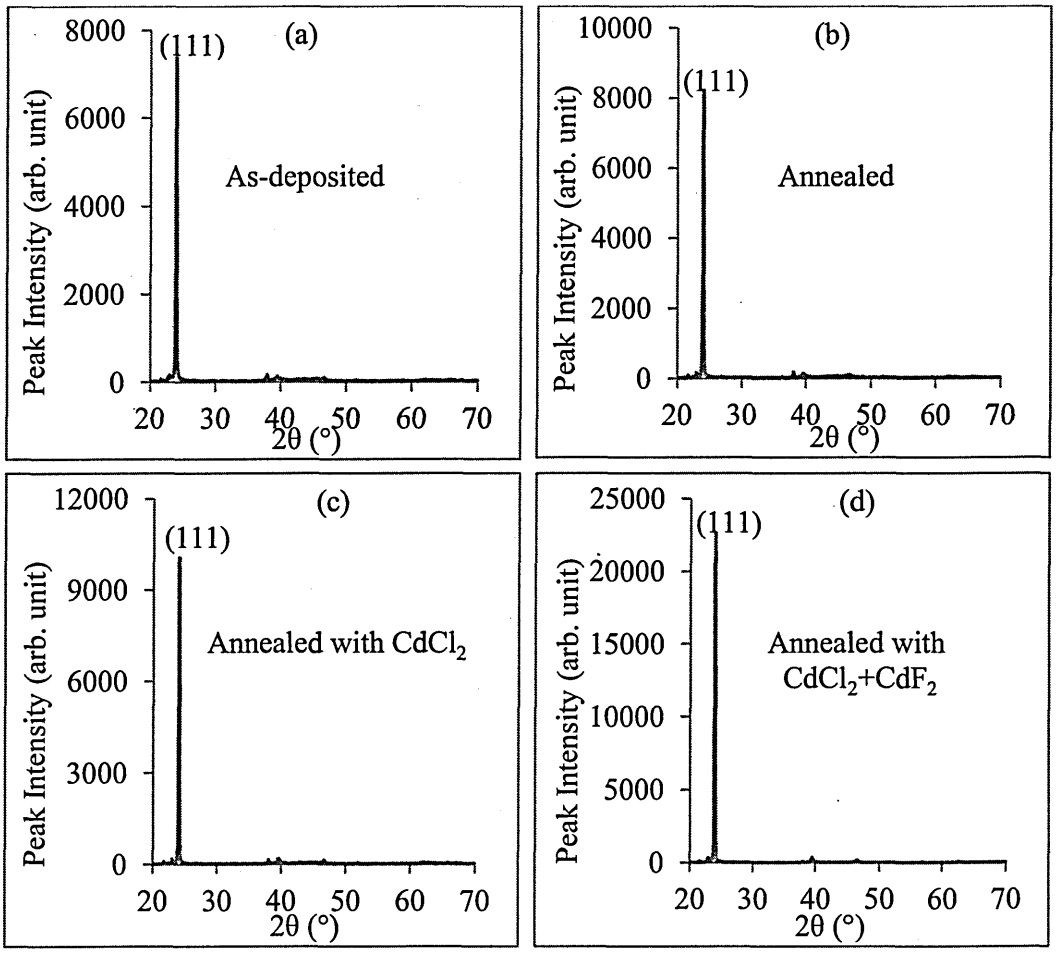


Figure 7.14: XRD of 1.3 μm CdTe samples with differet annaling conditions.

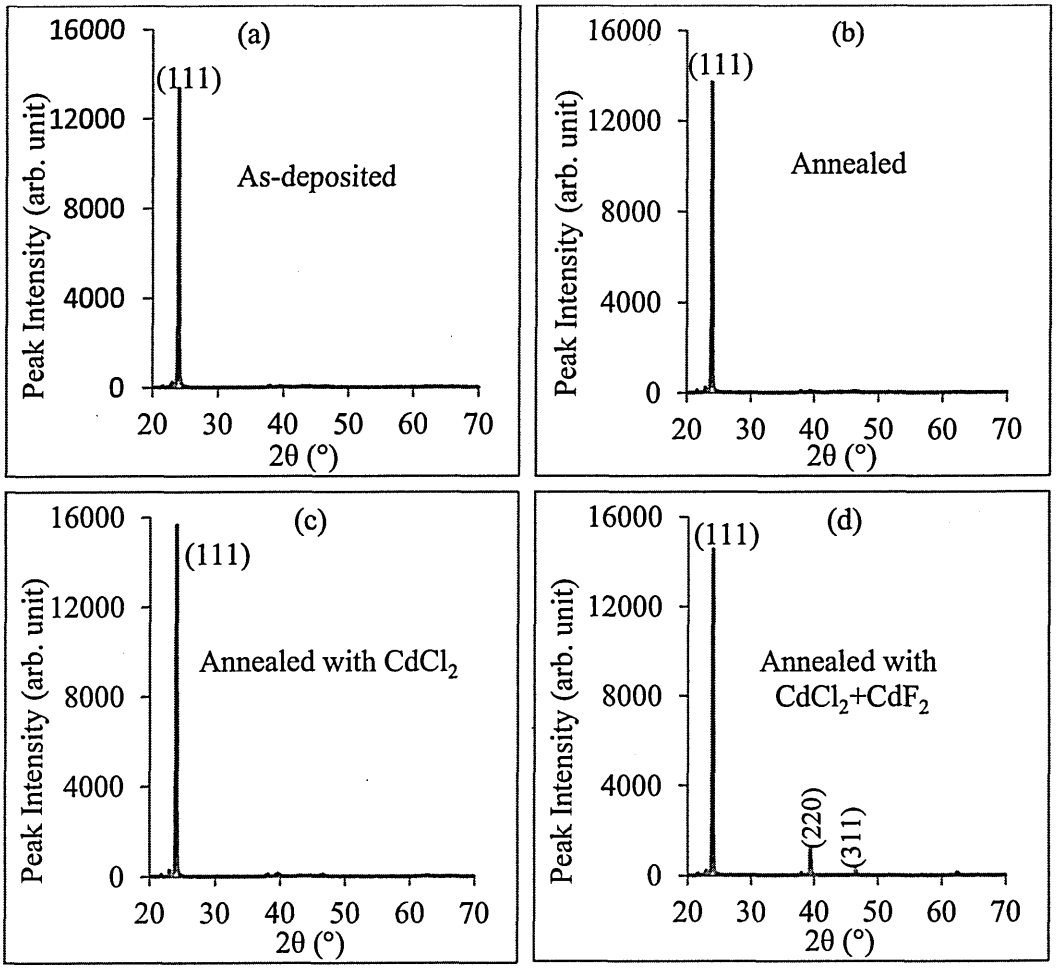


Figure 7.15: XRD of 1.8 μm CdTe samples with differet annaling conditions

Figure 7.16 also shows the XRD patterns of the 2.1 μm sample. Again annealing shows to improve the (111) peak intensity. Just like in figure 7.15, the sample annealed with $CdCl_2$+CdF_2 again shows lower (111) peak intensity than the one annealed with only $CdCl_2$. Remarkably again, the (220) and (311) peak intensities have grown very much higher than in the 1.8 μm sample with an additional peak corresponding to the (331) plane at 2θ ~62.4°. The (111) peak intensity also begins to fall below that of the as-deposited sample.

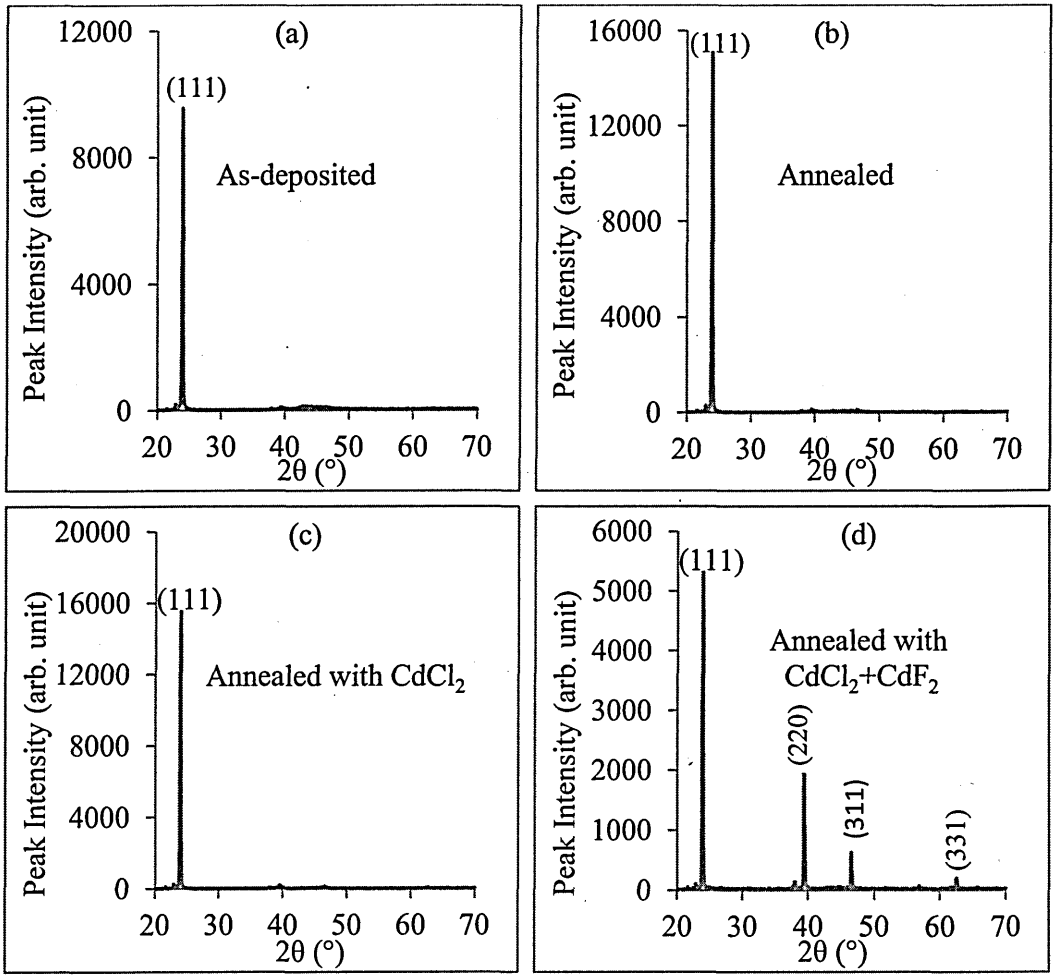


Figure 7.16: XRD of 2.1 μm CdTe samples with differet annaling conditions.

Clearly the sample in figure 7.16 (d) becomes more polycrystalline than the others with a total of four distinct CdTe peaks. The summary of these observations with the results of analysis of the (111) peak are presented in Tables 7.6 - 7.9 and figure 7.17. They also agree with the results of section 7.5.1.1.

Table 7.6: Results of XRD study of As-deposited CdTe layers of different thicknesses.

Sample ID	Thickness (μm)	2theta (°)	(111) peak intensity	d-spacing d (Å)	Lattice constant a (Å)	FWHM β (°)	Crystallite size D (nm)
C1-1	1.1	24.0	7041	3.71136	6.428	0.1299	63
C3-1	1.3	24.0	7380	3.70739	6.421	0.1299	63
C2-1	1.8	24.0	13373	3.70554	6.418	0.1624	50
C4-1	2.1	24.0	9546	3.71480	6.434	0.1624	50

Matching reference JCPDS file No: 00-015-0770 with: 2θ = 23.8°, d = 3.74200 Å and a = 6.4810 Å.

Table 7.7: Results of XRD study of CdTe layers of different thicknesses annealed at 450°C for 15 minutes.

Sample ID	Thickness (μm)	2theta (°)	(111) peak intensity	d-spacing d (Å)	Lattice constant a (Å)	FWHM β (°)	Crystallite size D (nm)
C1-2	1.1	23.8	7949	3.74607	6.488	0.1299	63
C3-2	1.3	24.1	8171	3.69754	6.404	0.1299	63
C2-2	1.8	24.0	13681	3.71247	6.430	0.1299	63
C4-2	2.1	24.0	15066	3.70878	6.424	0.1299	63

Matching reference JCPDS file No: 00-015-0770 with: $2\theta = 23.8°$, d = 3.74200 Å and a = 6.4810 Å.

Table 7.8: Results of XRD study of CdTe layers of different thicknesses annealed with $CdCl_2$ at 450°C for 15 minutes.

Sample ID	Thickness (μm)	2theta (°)	(111) peak intensity	d-spacing d (Å)	Lattice constant a (Å)	FWHM β (°)	Crystallite size D (nm)
C1-3	1.1	24.0	16668	3.70767	6.422	0.1299	63
C3-3	1.3	24.1	10055	3.69664	6.403	0.1299	63
C2-3	1.8	24.1	15605	3.69672	6.403	0.1299	63
C4-3	2.1	24.0	15528	3.71501	6.434	0.1299	63

Matching reference JCPDS file No: 00-015-0770 with: $2\theta = 23.8°$, d = 3.74200 Å and a = 6.4810 Å.

Table 7.9: Results of XRD study of CdTe layers of different thicknesses annealed with $CdCl_2$+CdF_2 at 450°C for 15 minutes.

Sample ID	Thickness (μm)	2theta (°)	(111) peak intensity	d-spacing d (Å)	Lattice constant a (Å)	FWHM β (°)	Crystallite size D (nm)
C1-4	1.1	24.0	26855	3.71505	6.434	0.1299	63
C3-4	1.3	24.0	22606	3.71491	6.434	0.1299	63
C2-4	1.8	24.0	14557	3.71443	6.433	0.1624	50
C4-4	2.1	24.0	5311	3.72640	6.454	0.1299	63

Matching reference JCPDS file N0: 00-015-0770 with: $2\theta = 23.8°$, d = 3.74200 Å and a = 6.4810 Å.

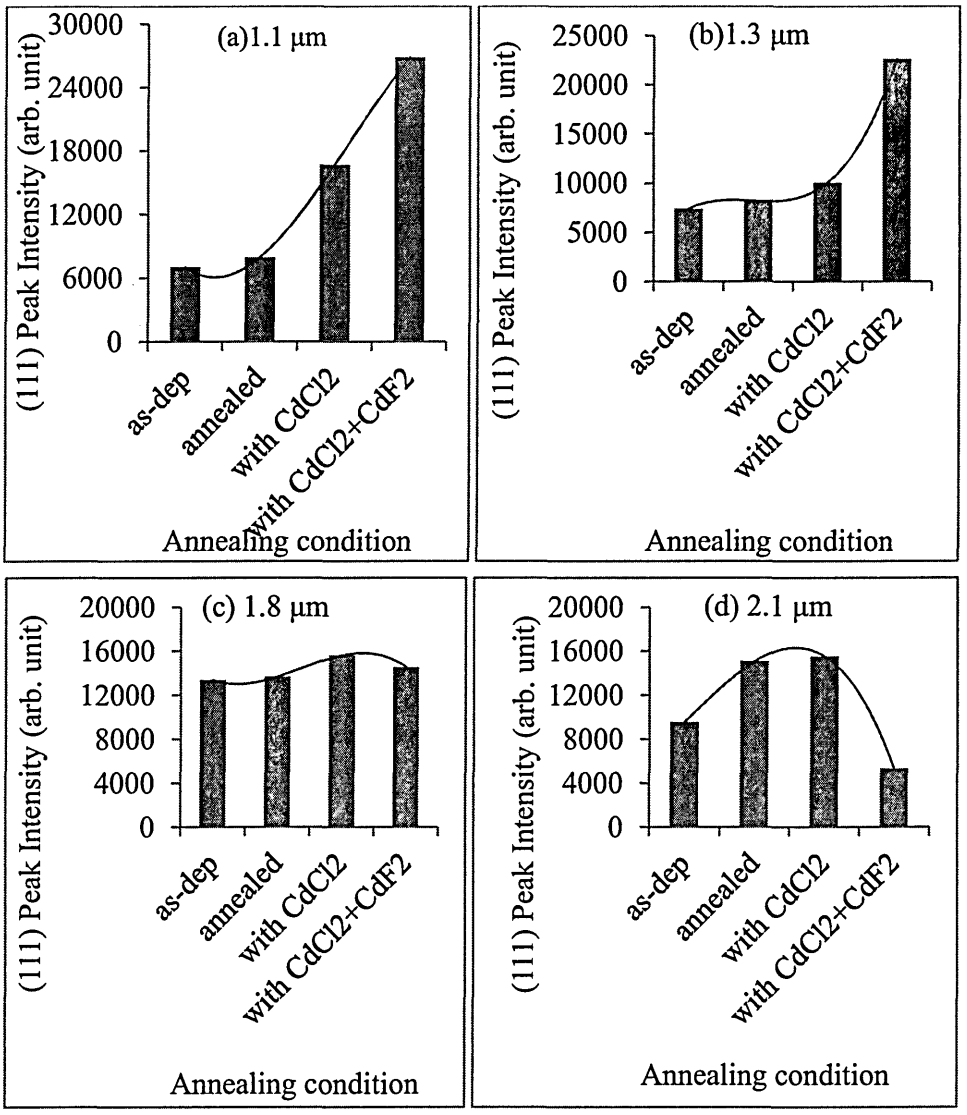


Figure 7.17: Bar chart of the effect of different annealing conditions on the (111) peak intensity of CdTe of different thicknesses.

In order to shed more light on the effects of $CdCl_2$ or $CdCl_2$+CdF_2 treatment on the structural properties of CdTe, a sample of CdTe was deliberately grown for four hours with Te-richness by adding a lot of TeO_2 solution into the deposition bath. The sample was then divided into three pieces. One of the pieces was just annealed without $CdCl_2$ treatment and one was annealed with $CdCl_2$ treatment. The last piece was left as-deposited. All the annealing again was done at 450°C for 15 minutes and the results of the XRD on these samples are shown in figures 7.18 (a), (b) and (c). Figure 7.18 (a) shows clear Te-richness of this as-deposited sample with a mixture of peaks belonging to cubic CdTe (JCPDS No. 00-015-0770) and hexagonal Tellurium (JCPDS No. 00-036-1452). The three main CdTe peaks; (111), (220) and (311), are all visible here with broad widths showing that only small amount of CdTe is present in this sample. The

main Te peak is rather sharper with narrower width than the main CdTe peak indicating also how much Te is present in the sample in the crystalline form.

On annealing without $CdCl_2$ treatment (fig. 7.18 (b)), the main peaks of CdTe and Te increased in intensity and became narrower in width. This indicates that there is clear improvement in crystallinity of the two species in the sample as a result of the heat treatment. This is clearly one of the benefits of post-deposition annealing. Another remarkable observation here is that the annealing in the presence of oxygen in air resulted to the formation of small amount of cadmium tellurate (Cd_3TeO_6) or TeO_5 as was reported earlier in section 7.5.1.1. There is also appearance of an additional peak at 2θ ~56.8° belonging to both CdTe and Te.

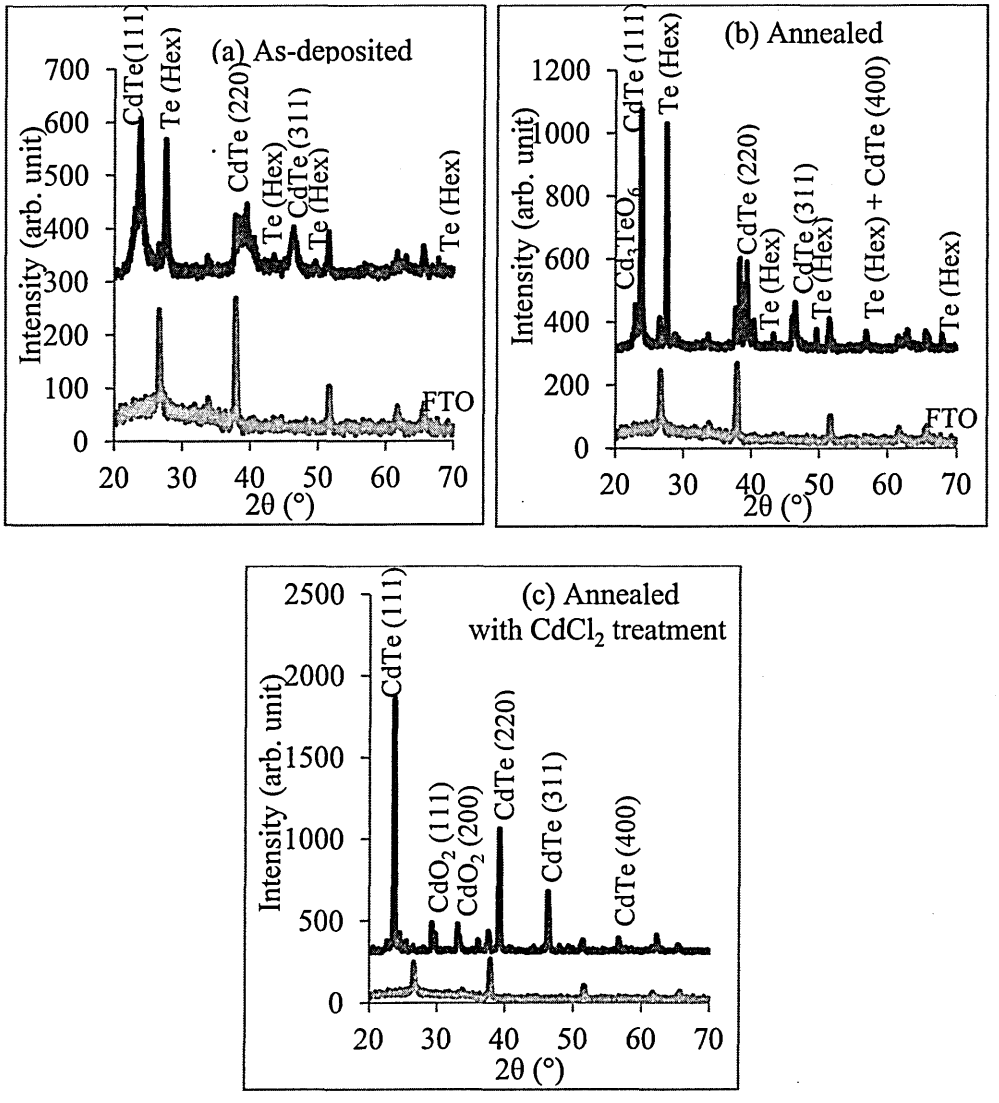


Figure 7.18: Effect of $CdCl_2$ treatment and annealing on the XRD of Te-rich CdTe.

Figure 7.18 (c) shows the result after annealing with $CdCl_2$ treatment. Here the entire story changes completely. A complete disappearance of all Te peaks is very obvious. More prominent CdTe peaks emerged with two additional peaks belonging to cubic CdO_2 (JCPDS No 00-039-1221). The Cd_3TeO_6 peak also disappeared. This result is very startling and reveals another important effect of $CdCl_2$ treatment on CdTe. This particular result suggests that excess Cd from the $CdCl_2$ treatment reacts with any excess Te in the sample during annealing to form more CdTe material. This definitely has the potential of producing a more Cd-rich CdTe which results in the production of CdS/CdTe solar cells with improved device results. Similar observation of disappearance of Te phase was reported by Jayatirtha et al in their study of Te precipitate in CdTe grown by the travelling heater method [47]. It can be recalled that this $CdCl_2$ treatment has been widely reported to be a very crucial step in the fabrication of high-efficiency CdTe solar cells [1, 2, 6, 30 – 34, 41]. This step has even been termed "a magic step" in an expression of its remarkable influence on device performance [48]. It is therefore very clear from these results that among other effects, $CdCl_2$ treatment has a pronounced effect on the structural properties of CdTe materials.

In figure 7.19 below, the XRD of CdTe grown on both ZnS and CdS are presented. The CdTe layers in both cases were grown for 3 hours each and annealed at 450°C for 15 minutes. The aim of this experiment is to see if there is any structural difference between the CdTe layer grown on ZnS and that grown on CdS.

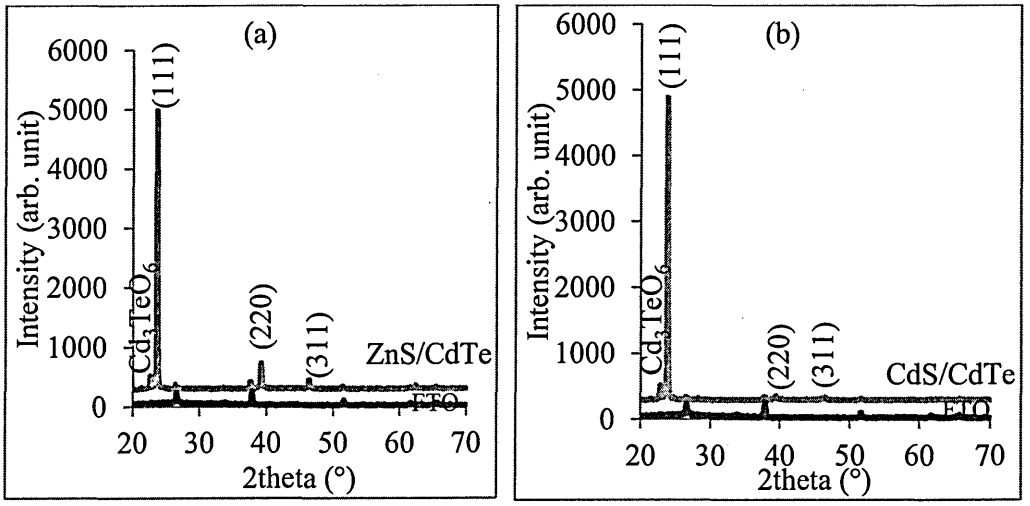


Figure 7. 19: XRD patterns of as-deposited CdTe grown on (a) ZnS and (b) CdS for 3 hours.

The results in figures 7.19 (a) and (b) show that CdTe grown on both substrates have similar structural quality.

7.5.2 Photoelectrochemical (PEC) cell study

The aim of this experiment is to establish the electrical conductivity types of the CdTe materials before fabricating solar cells with them. The solar cell device structures targeted in this research are glass/FTO/n-CdTe/Au, glass/FTO/n-ZnS/n-CdTe/Au, glass/FTO/n-CdS/n-CdTe/Au and glass/FTO/n-ZnS/n-CdS/n-CdTe/Au. All the structures involve the use of all n-type semiconductors in order to fabricate n-n heterojunction/Schottky barrier solar cells.

In the previous chapters the conditions for the growth of n-ZnS and n-CdS layers have been established. In this chapter and particularly in this section, the aim is to establish the conditions for the growth of good quality n-CdTe layers. Hall Effect measurement could not be carried out on the electrodeposited semiconductors in this project due to the fact that they were all grown on conducting glass/FTO substrates which definitely will interfere with the results if Hall Effect measurements were to be done on these samples. As a result, PEC cell measurement becomes the only alternative for the determination of the conductivity types of these materials as was mentioned earlier.

To carry out PEC measurements on CdTe, only CdTe materials grown on glass/FTO were used. Table 7.10 and Figure 7.20 show the PEC results of CdTe layers grown on glass/FTO using two-electrode system with platinum anode and description of how the Fermi level moves towards p-type conductivity during annealing. Both Table 7.10 and the figure 7.20 (a) show that the as-deposited samples were all n-type at all the growth voltages. After annealing with $CdCl_2$ treatment however, only three samples remained n-type while the rest converted to p-type (including the one grown at -2038 mV). This shows the tendency of conductivity type of CdTe to move from n-type to p-type on annealing, with $CdCl_2$ treatment as shown in figure 7.20 (b). The distribution of the n-and p-type follows no definite order relative to the growth potential. This bath at the time of growth of these samples contained only 1000 ppm of $CdCl_2$ as the n-type dopant. To improve the n-type doping, additional 1000 ppm of CdF_2 was also added to the bath.

Table 7.10: PEC results of as-deposited and annealed CdTe layers grown using two-electrode system with platinum anode.

Cathodic Voltage (mV)	As-deposited				Annealed			
	V_D (mV)	V_L (mV)	PEC (V_L-V_D) (mV)	Type	V_D (mV)	V_L (mV)	PEC (V_L-V_D) (mV)	Type
2036	-250	-427	-177	**n**	-96	-146	-50	**n**
2037	-263	-430	-167	**n**	-59	-56	+03	**p**
2038	**-281**	**-450**	**-169**	**n**	**-90**	**-74**	**+16**	**p**
2039	-254	-425	-171	**n**	-73	-116	-43	**n**
2040	-223	-359	-136	**n**	-91	-87	+04	**p**
2041	-259	-397	-138	**n**	-87	-77	+10	**p**
2042	-156	-329	-173	**n**	-84	-75	+09	**p**
2043	-166	-311	-145	**n**	-85	-78	+07	**p**
2044	-142	-302	-160	**n**	-72	-87	-15	**n**
2045	-163	-315	-153	**n**	-144	-88	+56	**p**

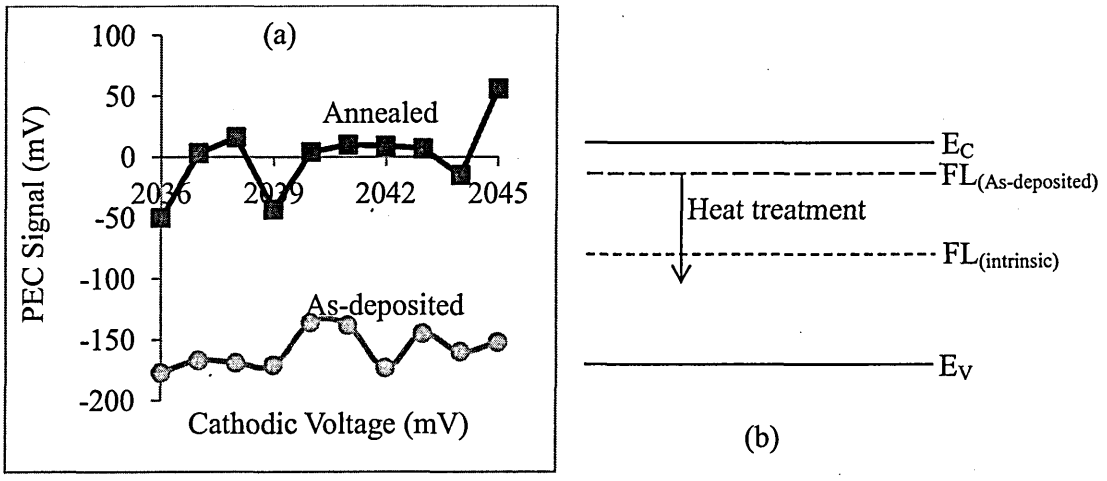


Figure 7.20: (a) PEC results of as-deposited and annealed CdTe layers grown using two electrode system with platinum anode and (b) movement of Fermi level (FL) of CdTe layers on annealing, with $CdCl_2$ treatment.

Two samples with different thicknesses were then grown at cathodic voltage of 2038 mV. Each one was divided into five parts and subjected to different annealing conditions to study the conductivity type using PEC. Tables 7.11 and 7.12 show the results of this experiment. $CdCl_2$ treatment was used for the samples in table 7.11 while $CdCl_2$+ CdF_2 treatment was used for the samples in Table 7.12 prior to annealing.

Table 7.11: Conductivity type confirmation of CdTe layers (grown at cathodic voltage of 2038 mV) under different annealing conditions with $CdCl_2$ treatment.

Sample ID	Thickness (μm)	$CdCl_2$ treatment	Annealing temp (°C)	Annealing time (min)	V_D (mV)	V_L (mV)	PEC signal V_L-V_D (mV)	type
FN1-a	1.8	None	None	none	-114	-194	-80	**n**
FN1-b	1.8	none	450	15	-166	-267	-101	**n**
FN1-c	1.8	Yes	350	15	-97	-141	-44	**n**
FN1-d	1.8	Yes	400	15	-132	-202	-65	**n**
FN1-e	1.8	Yes	450	15	-96	-138	-42	**n**

Table 7.12: Conductivity type confirmation of CdTe layers (grown at cathodic voltage of 2038 mV) under different annealing conditions with $CdCl_2$+CdF_2 treatment.

Sample ID	Thickness (μm)	$CdCl_2$+CdF_2 treatment	Annealing temp (°C)	Annealing time (min)	V_D (mV)	V_L (mV)	PEC signal V_L-V_D (mV)	type
FN-a	2.6	None	None	none	-196	-339	-143	**n**
FN-b	2.6	none	450	15	-140	-250	-110	**n**
FN-c	2.6	Yes	350	15	-251	-344	-93	**n**
FN-d	2.6	Yes	400	15	-125	-218	-93	**n**
FN-e	2.6	Yes	450	15	-49	-100	-51	**n**

All the samples, both before and after various chemical and heat treatments, remained n-type. Another set of four samples were grown with four different thickness at the same cathodic voltage of 2038 mV and the experiment repeated with annealing, this time at 415°C for 15 minutes, but different $CdCl_2$ and $CdCl_2$+CdF_2 treatments. Tables 7.13 - 7.16 show the results. Again all samples remained n-type under all annealing conditions confirming that the CdTe material grown from this bath were all n-type for solar cell fabrication.

Table 7.13: PEC measurements of as-deposited CdTe layers with different thicknesses.

Sample ID	Growth time (min)	Thickness (μm)	V_L (mV)	V_D (mV)	PEC signal (mV)	Conductivity type
C1-1	156	1.1	-312	-158	-154	**n**
C3-1	187	1.3	-109	-67	-42	**n**
C2-1	240	1.8	-39	-03	-36	**n**
C4-1	300	2.1	-313	-197	-116	**n**

Table 7.14: PEC measurements of CdTe layers of different thicknesses annealed in air at 415°C for 15 min.

S/No	Growth time (min)	Thickness (μm)	V_L (mV)	V_D (mV)	PEC signal (mV)	Conductivity type
C1-2	156	1.1	-15	-01	-14	**n**
C3-2	187	1.3	-34	-03	-31	**n**
C2-2	240	1.8	-240	-170	-70	**n**
C4-2	300	2.1	-12	-08	-04	**n**

Table 7.15: PEC measurements of CdTe layers of different thicknesses annealed in air at 415°C for 15 min with $CdCl_2$ treatment.

S/No	Growth time (min)	Thickness (μm)	V_L (mV)	V_D (mV)	PEC signal (mV)	Conductivity type
C1-3	156	1.1	-105	-49	-56	**n**
C3-3	187	1.3	-07	-01	-06	**n**
C2-3	240	1.8	-121	-70	-51	**n**
C4-3	300	2.1	-182	-102	-80	**n**

Table 7.16: PEC measurements of CdTe layers of different thicknesses annealed in air at 415°C for 15 min with $CdCl_2$+CdF_2 treatment.

S/No	Growth time (min)	Thickness (μm)	V_L (mV)	V_D (mV)	PEC signal (mV)	Conductivity type
C1-4	156	1.1	-23	-03	-20	**n**
C3-4	187	1.3	-84	-15	-69	**n**
C2-4	240	1.8	-143	-44	-99	**n**
C4-4	300	2.1	-152	-53	-99	**n**

7.5.3 Spectrophotometry

Figure 7.21 (a) - (d) shows the graphs of square of absorbance vs. photon energy for ten CdTe samples grown on FTO for one hour using the two-electrode system with Pt anode. Figures 7.21 (a) and (b) are for as-deposited samples while figures 7.21 (c) and (d) are for annealed samples. Figures 7.21 (a) and (b) show a weakening of the absorbance as the growth voltage increases. The energy bandgaps estimated from both figures are in the range (1.53-1.55) eV for the as-deposited samples. After annealing however, figures 7.21 (c) and (d) show an improvement in the absorption edges of all the samples which generally become sharper and shift towards lower photon energy. As a result, the estimated energy bandgap values fall slightly to the range (1.48-1.50) eV across the entire deposition voltage range.

In order to study the full optical properties of CdTe, four CdTe layers of different thicknesses were grown on glass/FTO, annealed under different conditions (based on $CdCl_2$ and $CdCl_2$+CdF_2 treatment) at 450°C for 15 minutes and then characterised for their full optical properties as was done for ZnS and CdS in the previous chapters. For brevity, only the comparative results for as-deposited samples and samples annealed with $CdCl_2$+CdF_2 are presented since this $CdCl_2$+CdF_2 treatment is the preferred treatment used in this project for the fabrication of solar cell devices. Results of XRD studies in the previous sections also showed that $CdCl_2$+CdF_2 treatment has more positive effects on the samples than only $CdCl_2$ treatment.

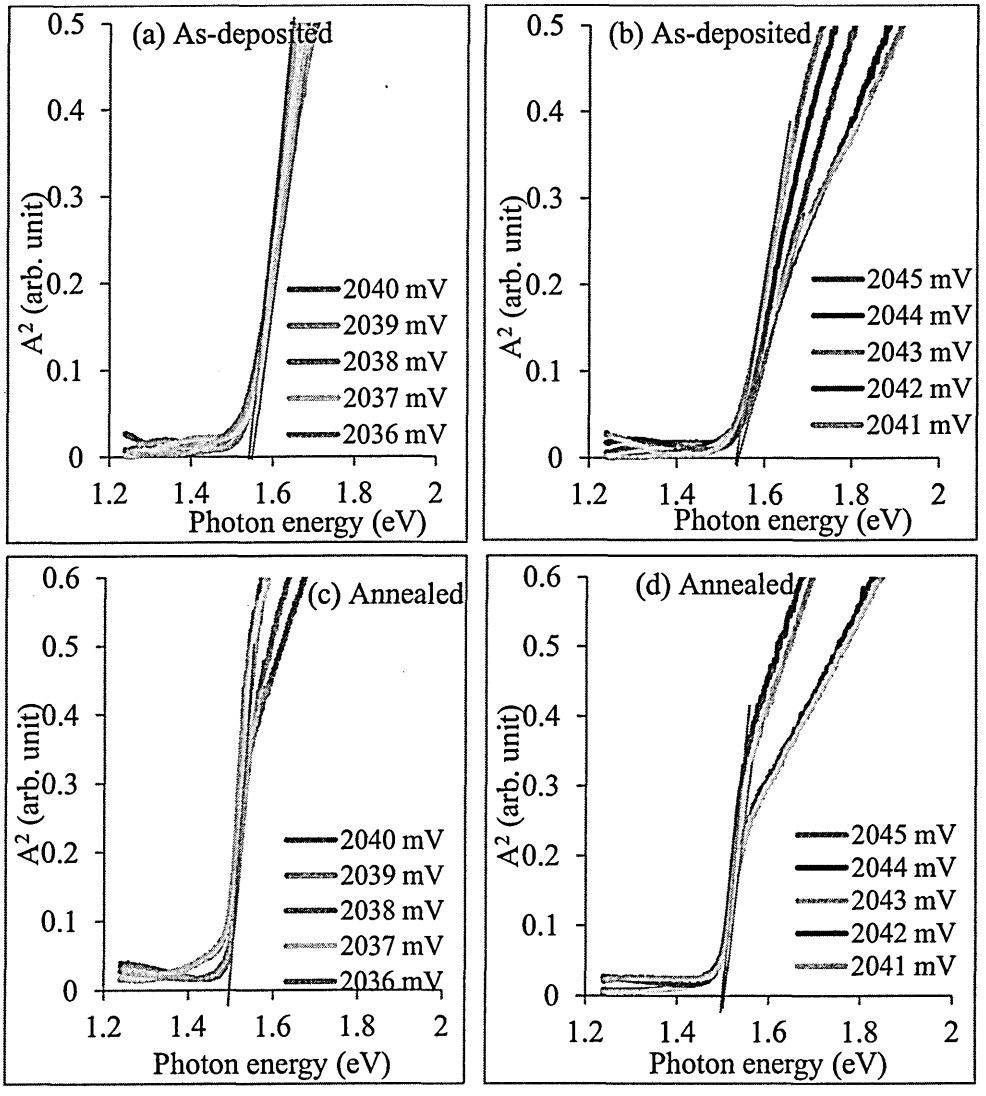


Figure 7.21: Optical absorption of as-deposited ((a), (b)) and annealed ((c), (d)) CdTe samples grown with 2-electrode system for 1 hour at different cathodic voltages using platinum anode.

Figures 7.22 (a) and (b) show the graphs of absorbance vs. photon wavelength for as-deposited and annealed samples respectively. The as-deposited samples in figure 7.22 (a) show increase in absorbance with increasing thickness. After annealing (figure 7.22 (b)), this variation in absorbance with thickness becomes narrow showing only very little observable increase in absorbance with increase in thickness.

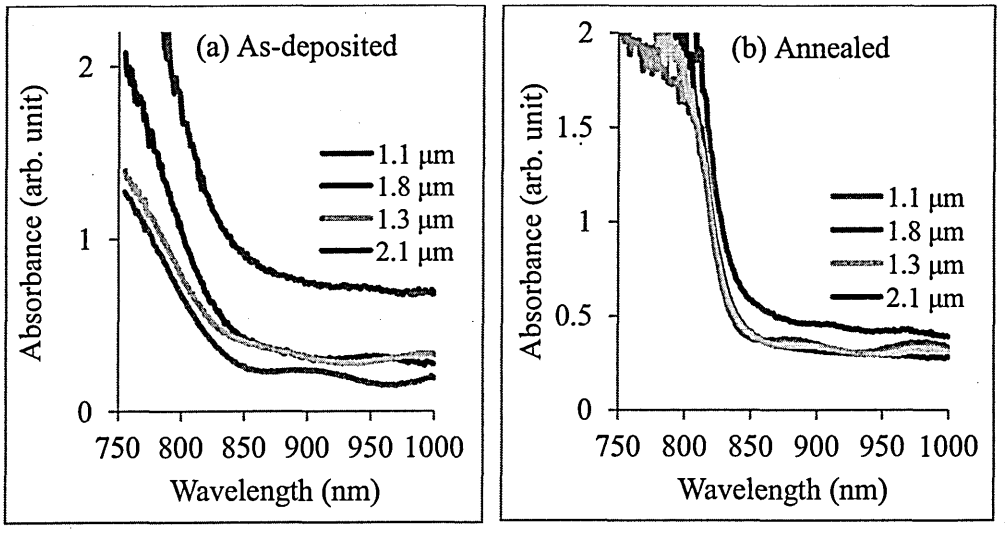


Figure 7.22: Absorbance vs. wavelength of (a) as-deposited and (b) annealed CdTe layers of different thicknesses.

More prominent rather, is the effect of annealing on the absorbance of all the samples. The fact that the four graphs come very close to each other after annealing shows the pronounced effect of annealing on the overall quality of these materials. The absorption edges are also improved after annealing. As mentioned earlier, this could be due to annealing out of defects and overall improvement of the material properties during the annealing process.

Figures 7.23 (a) and (b) show the graphs of the square of absorbance vs. photon energy for the estimation of the energy bandgaps of these samples. Again the graphs for as-deposited samples show larger scatter in the absorption and hence in the values of the energy bandgap which fall in the range (1.48-1.52) eV as seen in figure 7.23 (a). The absorption also increases as thickness increases. After annealing (figure 7.23 (b)), the absorption curves of all the samples come closer together thus narrowing down the energy bandgap values to the range (1.46-1.48) eV. In addition, there is remarkable improvement of the absorption edges of all the samples helping to shift the bandgap values downwards.

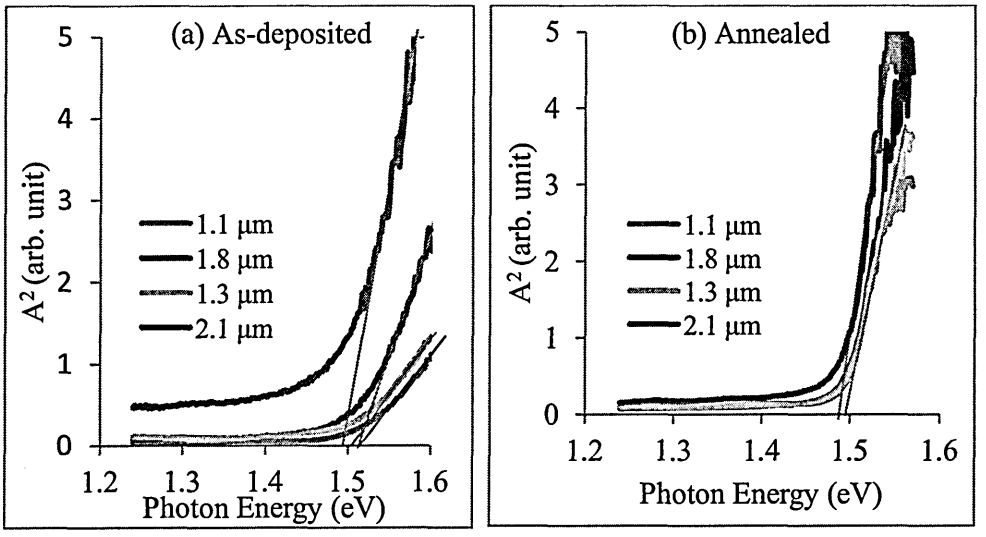


Figure 7.23: A^2 vs. Photon energy of (a) as-deposited and (b) annealed CdTe layers of different thicknesses.

Figures 7.24 (a) and (b) show the transmittance spectra of the samples before and after annealing. Figure 7.24 (a) shows wide spread in the transmittance across the entire thickness range with the transmittance in the range (20 - 63)% at the wavelength of 1000 nm. The results also show that the transmittance decreases as the material thickness increases as is expected. After annealing, there is improvement in the transmittance edges of all samples (figure 7.24 (b)). The gradient of the transmittance edges have their maximum values at ~850 nm for the 2.1 μm sample and ~857 nm for the rest of the samples. Towards and up to wavelength of 1000 nm, the transmittance of all four samples falls in the range (40-52)% which is mid-way of the range in the as-deposited samples. The important thing here is the narrowing of this transmission range in the annealed samples and the fall in the maximum transmittance indicating improvement in the optical absorbance of the samples. This is an advantage since these samples are meant to be used as the main absorber materials in solar cells.

These figures show also a shift in the transmission edges from (780 - 800) nm (which is of course not well defined) in the as-deposited samples to a single value of ~820 nm in the annealed samples which actually shows the enhancement of the absorption range of the samples. The shape of the graph in the annealed samples shows that with these materials, all the photons in the visible range of the spectrum are ideally absorbed assuming there is no reflection.

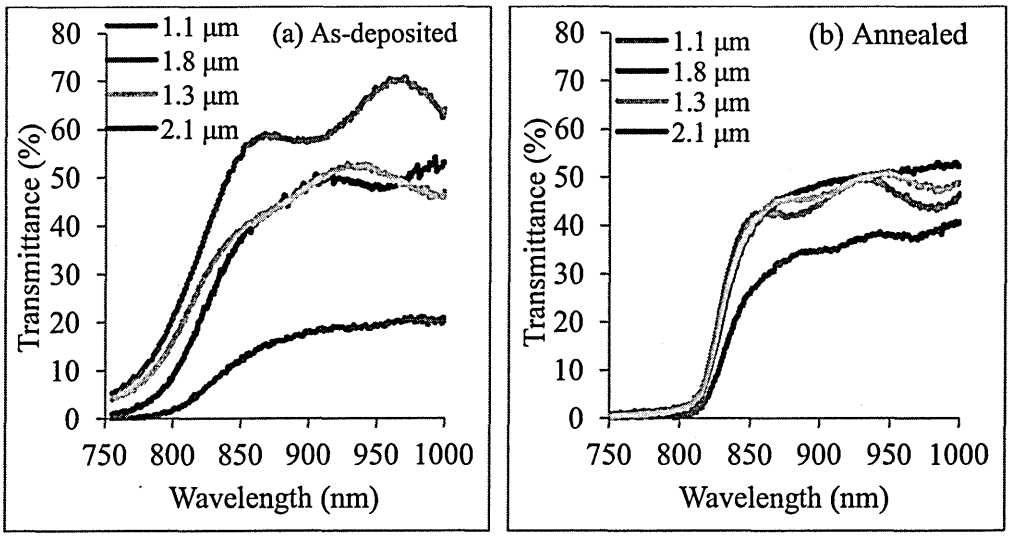


Figure 7.24: Transmittance vs. wavelength of (a) as-deposited and (b) annealed CdTe layers of different thicknesses.

In figures 7.25 (a) and (b), one sees the reflectance spectra of these materials before and after annealing. The figures also show relatively wide spread in the reflectance spectra of the as-deposited samples across the entire thickness especially at the wavelengths where the reflectance sets in. This cut off wavelength also increases as the thickness of the samples increases. In the annealed samples, the cut off wavelength tend to converge to a narrow range with samples of thicknesses < 2.1 μm having their cut-off wavelength come to the same value. Towards higher wavelengths up to 1000 nm, all the curves also converge to a reflectance of ~20% in the annealed samples. In the as-deposited samples the reflectance in this wavelength range falls within (11 - 20)% across the sample thicknesses.

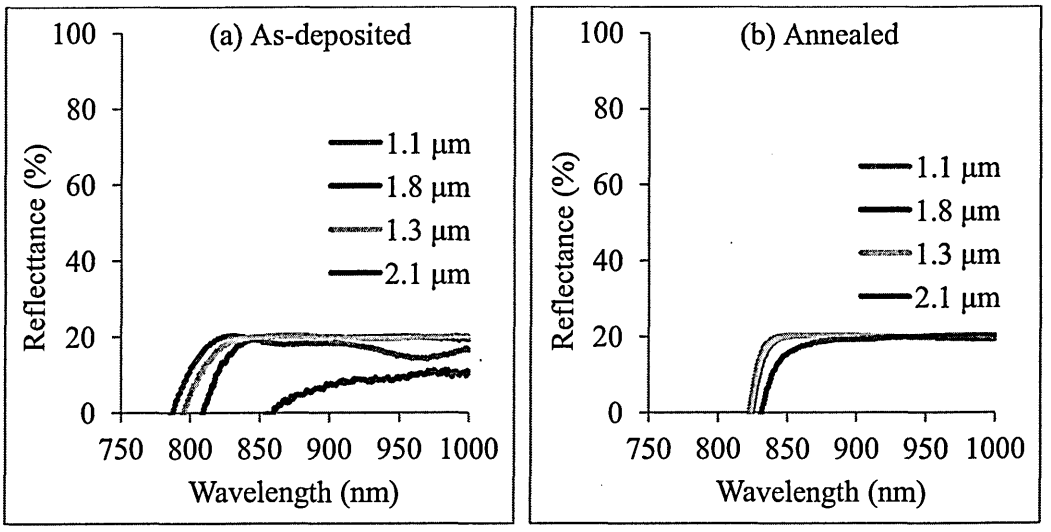


Figure 7.25: Reflectance vs. wavelength of (a) as-deposited and (b) annealed CdTe layers of different thicknesses.

Figure 7.26 shows the graphs of absorption coefficient (α) vs. photon energy for the as-deposited and annealed CdTe layers of different thicknesses. Figure 7.26 (a) shows that the absorption coefficient increases with film thickness and is in the range (2.0 - 3.0)×10^4 cm^{-1} across the thicknesses explored in this experiment.

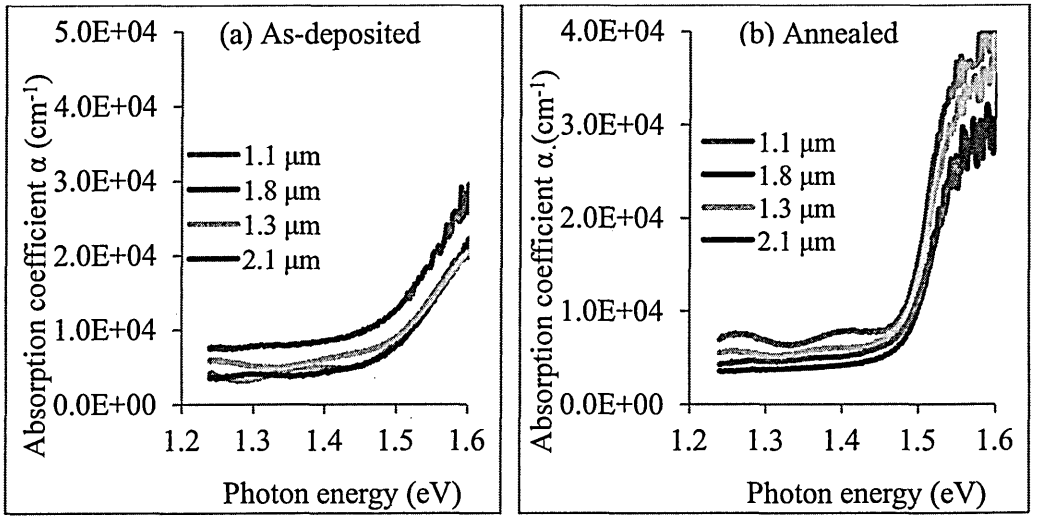


Figure 7.26: Absorption coefficient vs. photon energy of (a) as-deposited and (b) annealed CdTe layers of different thicknesses.

After annealing, there is general increase in α with the values coming in the range (2.6 - 4.0) ×10^4 cm^{-1} towards the visible region of the spectrum. This is an improvement resulting from the annealing. Strikingly too, there appears to be a reverse trend here in

the variation of α with thickness compared to that in the as-deposited samples. The absorption coefficient in the annealed samples rather increases as the sample thickness decreases. This result suggests that as the sample thickness increases in the micro-meter range, to certain extent, the room for improvement in the qualities of the samples on annealing seems to decrease. It can be recalled that similar observation was made in the XRD study of these same samples annealed with $CdCl_2$+ CdF_2 in figures 7.13 - 7.16 where the (111) peak intensity reaches its maximum for thicknesses of 1.8 μm and 2.1 μm. These results tend to suggest that there should be an optimum thickness of the material for optimum structural and optical qualities of these samples.

The graphs of $(\alpha h\nu)^2$ vs. photon energy (hν) are shown in figure 7.27. In both as-deposited samples (figure 7.27 (a)) and annealed samples (figure 7.27 (b)), one observes that the absorption $(\alpha h\nu)^2$ beyond the bandgap energy, decreases as the sample thickness increases similar to the case of figure 7.26.

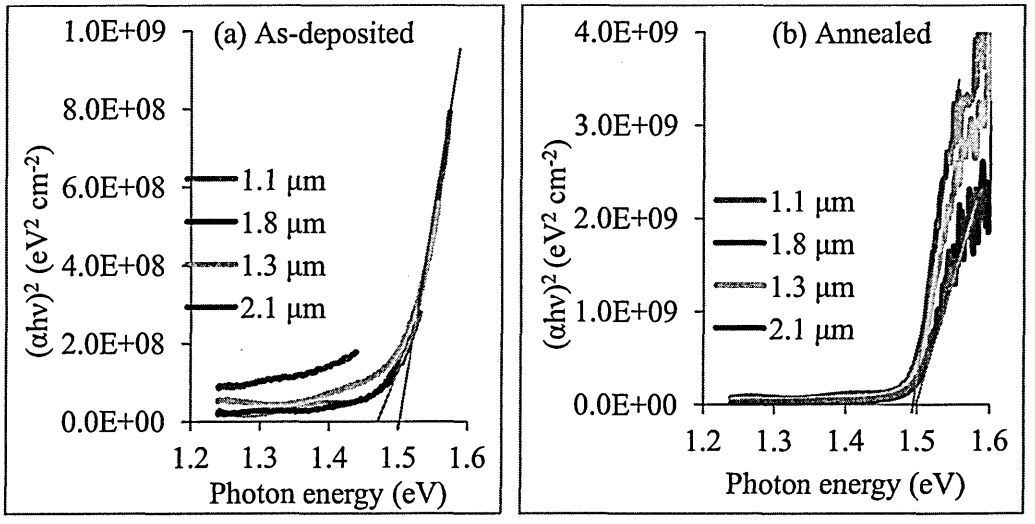


Figure 7.27: $(\alpha h\nu)^2$ vs. photon energy of (a) as-deposited and (b) annealed CdTe layers of different thicknesses.

In the annealed samples there is a clear improvement in the absorption edge of all the samples. The energy bandgap values estimated from these figures for the as-deposited samples are in the range (1.47 - 1.52) eV. For the annealed samples, the bandgap values are in the range (1.47-1.49) eV showing a contraction of this range and overall shift towards lower energy values. These ranges of bandgap values are similar to those obtained from figures 7.23 (a) and (b).

Figure 7.28 presents the dependence of extinction coefficient on photon energy for these samples before and after annealing. Again the extinction coefficient follows similar trend as the absorption coefficient and absorption $(\alpha h\nu)^2$ in figures 7.26 and 7.27. The extinction coefficient values are higher in the annealed samples compared to the as-deposited samples owing to improvement by post-deposition annealing.

The dependence of refractive index on photon energy is shown in figure 7.29. Figure 7.29 (a) shows how relatively widespread the refractive index is over the entire sample thickness range compared to the values in the annealed samples where they converge to the same values towards the longer wavelength (lower photon energy). In this lower energy region (near 1.20 eV), the spread in the value of n in the as-deposited samples is (2.00 - 2.63) whereas in the annealed sample only one value of n ~2.63 is observed. The fall in the refractive index in the higher energy region (form the bandgap energy) is more rapid in the annealed samples than in the as-deposited samples. These results show that the refractive indexes of these materials are more stable after annealing indicating improvement in the optical properties of the materials than in the as-deposited samples.

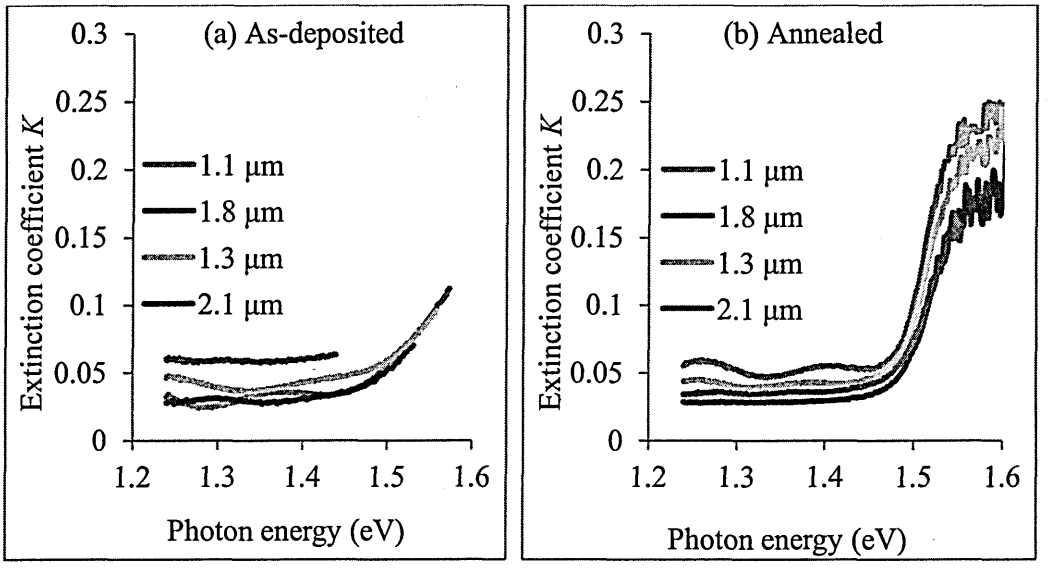


Figure 7.28: Extinction coefficient vs. photon energy of (a) as-deposited and (b) annealed CdTe layers of different thicknesses.

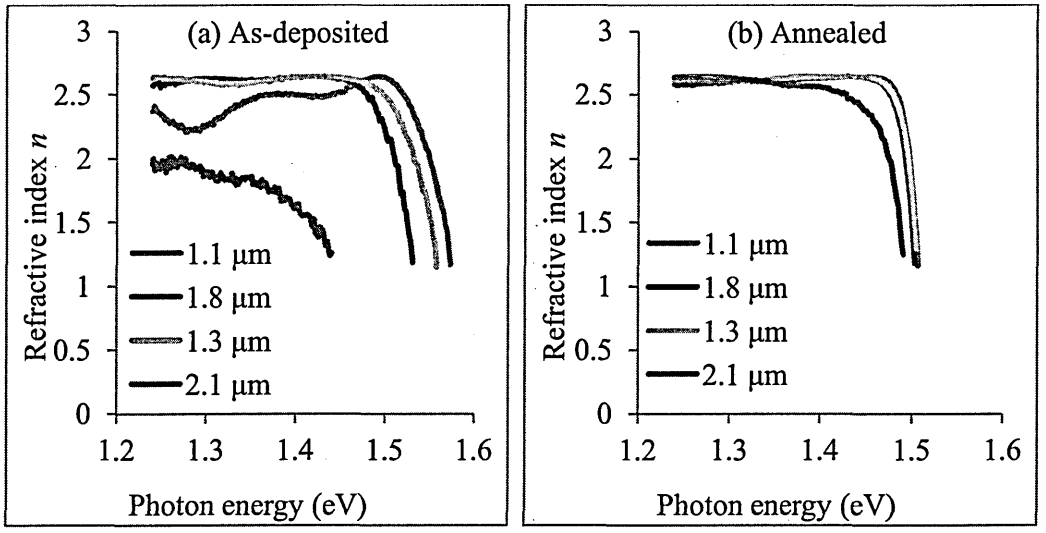


Figure 7.29: Refractive index vs. photon energy of (a) as-deposited and (b) annealed CdTe layers of different thicknesses.

Figure 7.30 shows the graphs of the real dielectric constant ϵ_r vs. photon energy for both as-deposited and annealed samples.

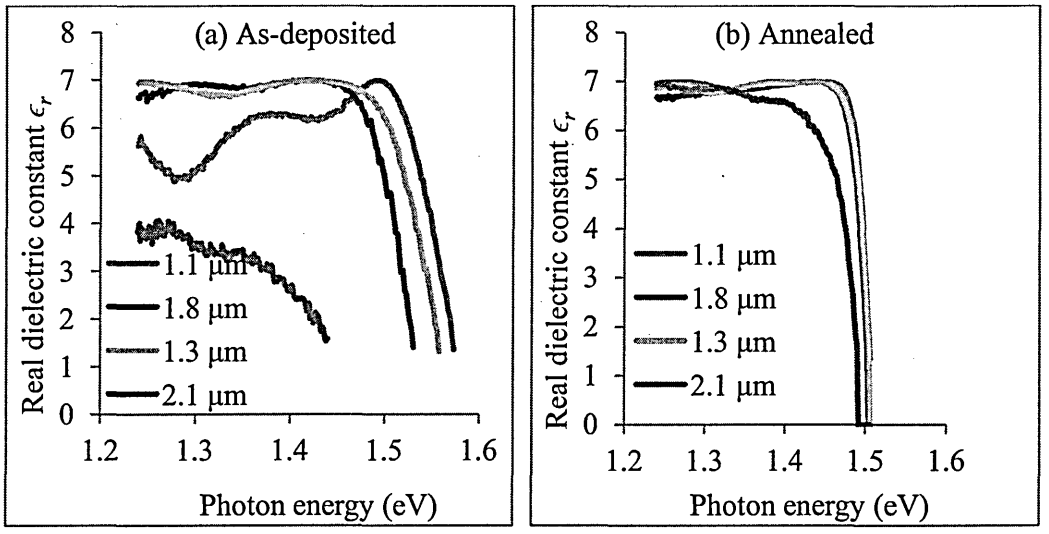


Figure 7.30: Real dielectric constant vs. photon energy of (a) as-deposited and (b) annealed CdTe layers of different thicknesses.

Here we also see similar trend in ϵ_r as we saw in the refractive index. The values of ϵ_r in the as-deposited samples are in the range (4.00 - 7.00) whereas the range is (6.70 - 7.00) in the annealed samples in the lower energy region near 1.20 eV. Also the values of ϵ_r fall very rapidly from the bandgap energy towards higher photon energy in the annealed samples than they do in the as-deposited samples. When those results are compared to those of ZnS in chapter 5 and CdS in chapter 6, one quickly sees that CdTe will have

higher capacitance for equal thickness in the infrared region of the spectrum. In the visible region however ZnS and CdS will have higher capacitive effect than CdTe.

Figure 7.31 shows the variation of imaginary part or the dielectric constant (ϵ_i) with photon energy. ϵ_i is generally low in the as-deposited samples than in the annealed samples over the entire thickness range and across the range of photon energy under consideration. Again ϵ_i values for each sample thickness are more distinctly presented in the annealed samples than in the as-deposited samples where there is significant overlap between ϵ_i for various thicknesses. This is also attributed to the improvement of material quality due to post-deposition annealing.

Having studied the full optical properties of CdTe grown on glass/FTO substrates, another experiment was carried out just to have a look at the optical absorption of CdTe grown on glass/FTO/ZnS, glass/FTO/CdS and glass/FTO/ZnS/CdS substrates. The essence of this experiment is to see if these various substrates have any effect on the optical absorption of CdTe. For this study only the optical absorption measurements on the annealed samples were carried out.

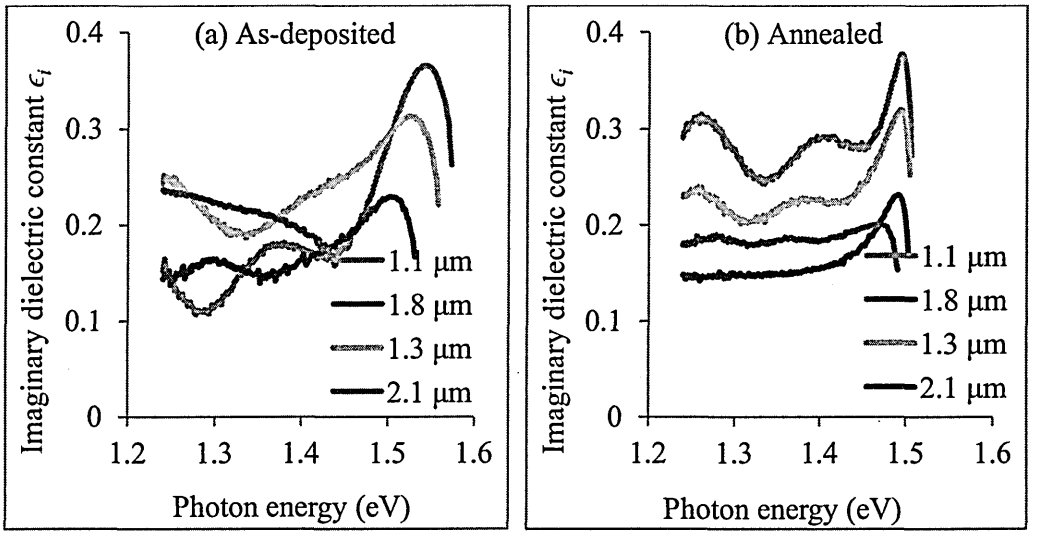


Figure 7.31: Imaginary dielectric constant vs. photon energy of (a) as-deposited and (b) annealed CdTe layers of different thicknesses.

Figures 7.32 (a), (b), (c) and (d) show the graphs of square of absorbance vs. photon energy for CdTe grown on glass/FTO, glass/FTO/ZnS, glass/FTO/CdS and glass/FTO/ZnS/CdS respectively after annealing. The samples were grown for the same period of 4 hours and therefore assumed to be of similar thickness. The samples display energy bandgaps that appear to depend on the nature (transparency) of the particular

material upon which the CdTe layer is directly grown which is also an indication of the bandgap of these materials. Since the bandgap values of these substrates are of the order E_g (FTO) > E_g (ZnS) > E_g (CdS), the bandgap of the CdTe on these substrates also appears in the order 1.50 eV > 1.48 eV > 1.46 eV > 1.45 eV for the samples in (a), (b), (c) and (d) respectively. These bandgap values however do not vary that much and observations during this project show that if the thickness of CdTe or any other material (especially, CdS) is sufficiently large, the bandgap measured for these layers remain the same irrespective of the nature of the underlying substrates. Thus one can conclude that for sufficiently thick CdTe layer, the optical absorption behaviour is similar for CdTe grown on the different substrates used in this project.

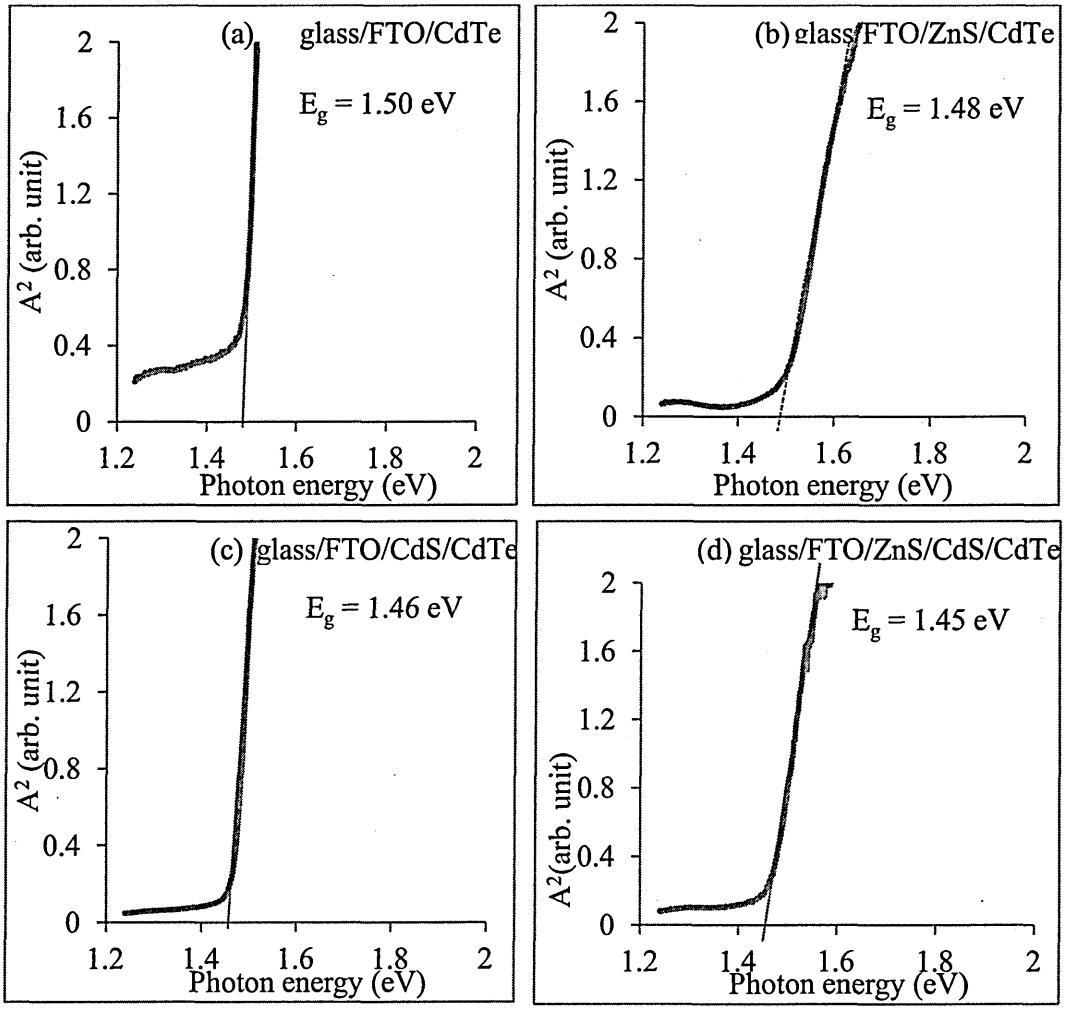
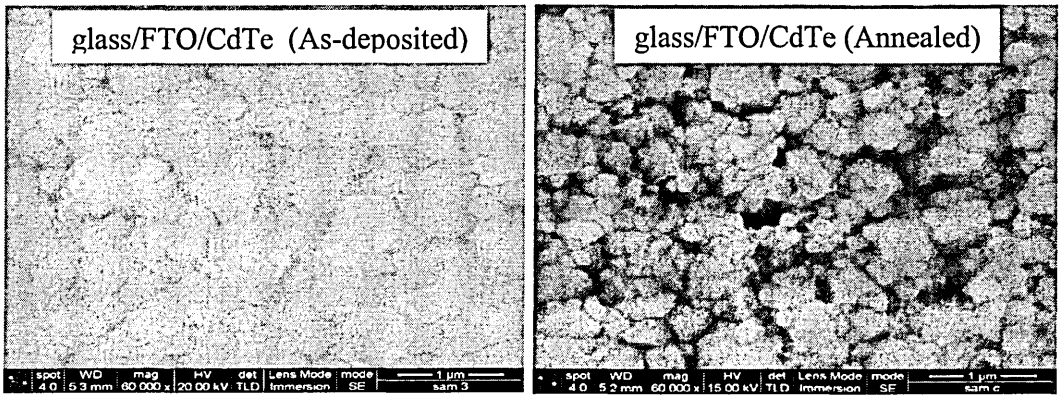


Figure 7.32: Optical absorption of CdTe grown on different substrates.

7.5.4 Scanning electron microscopy (SEM) and energy dispersive X-ray (EDX)

In order to explore the morphology and atomic compositions of the CdTe layers, three samples of CdTe were grown for equal time of 4 hours each on glass/FTO, glass/FTO/ZnS and glass/FTO/CdS substrates. Each sample was divided into two. One part was annealed at 450°C for 15 minutes with $CdCl_2$+CdF_2 treatment. SEM images of all the samples were recorded and EDX analysis carried out on all the samples to explore the morphology and compositions of the CdTe layers grown under the conditions used. The cathodic growth voltage used was 2038 mV using the two-electrode system with platinum anode.

Figure 7.33 shows that as-deposited samples in all three cases have more compact grain arrangement. The grains are very closely packed such that there is no visible presence of pinholes. Again, these grains are made up of agglomeration of even smaller grains which form into clusters giving the layers cauliflower-like morphology. Grain agglomerates as large as 1 μm can be seen in these images. After annealing, there appears to be a sort of randomisation of the grains revealing the presence of gaps. A closer look at the images then reveals what look like small grains whose sizes are in the range (70 - 300) nm. One of the possible problems of this presence of pinholes or gaps between grains in these layers is shunting effect that results when solar cells are finally fabricated with these materials. In this case, when the metal back contact is evaporated onto the CdTe surface, the tendency is that the metal passes through these pinholes (gaps) and makes contact with the underlying substrates resulting in poor device performance namely low fill factor and open-circuit voltage.



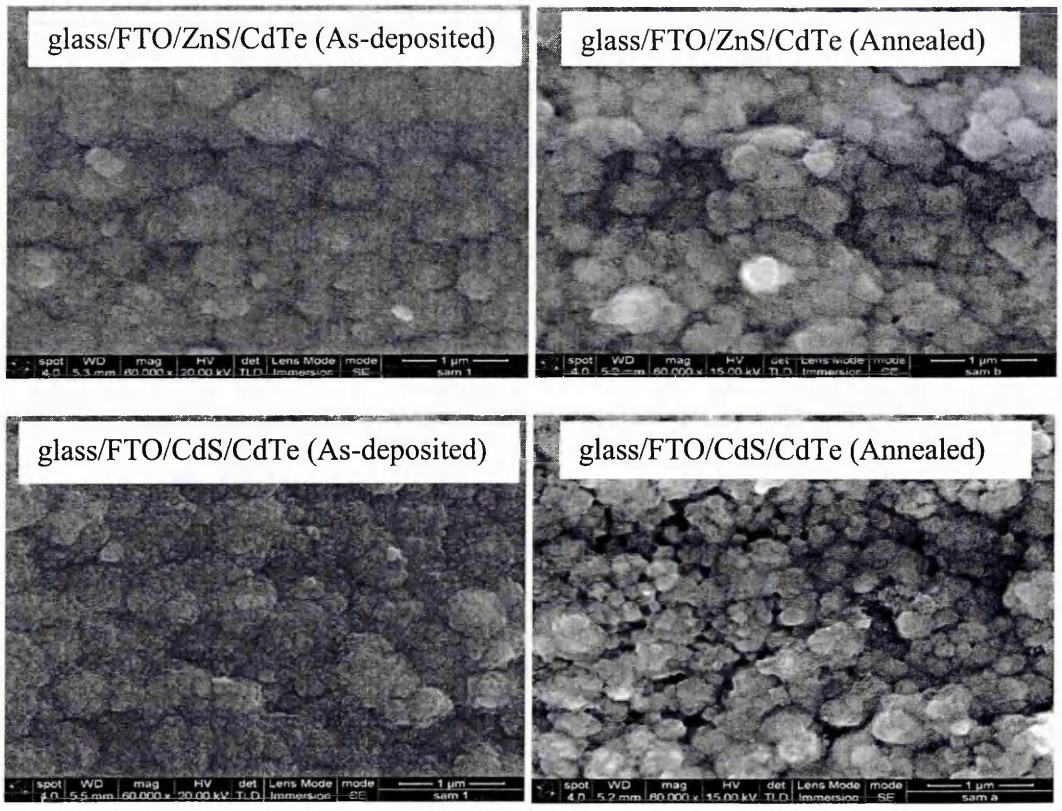


Figure 7.33: SEM images of CdTe layers grown on different substrates.

Closer look at these images at higher magnification is shown in figure 7.34 and the cross-sectional SEM images of glass/FTO/ZnS/CdS/CdTe sample are shown in figure 7.35 at different magnifications.

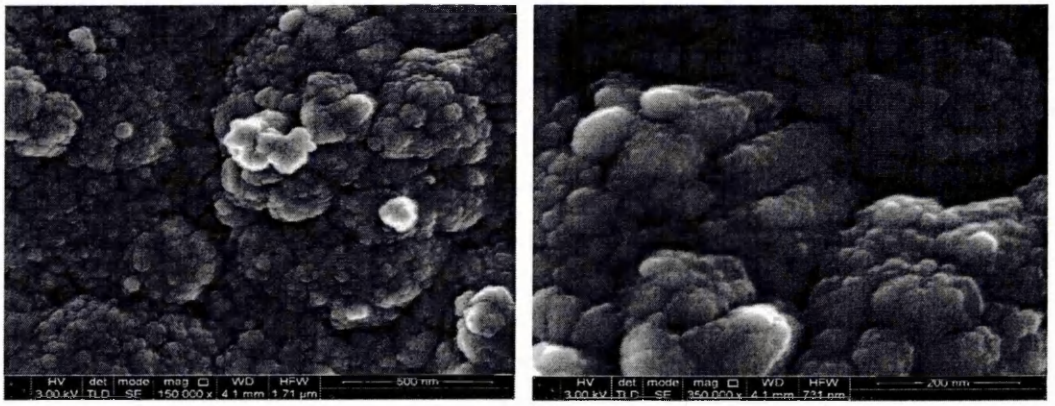


Figure 7.34: Magnified SEM images of CdTe surface showing the true nature of the morphology.

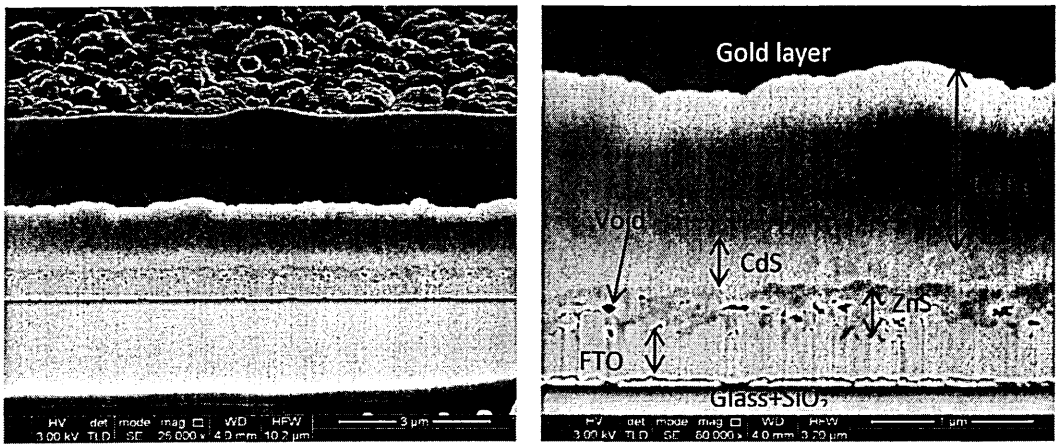


Figure 7.35: SEM cross-section of glass/FTO/ZnS/CdS/CdTe revealing the true nature of the morphology.

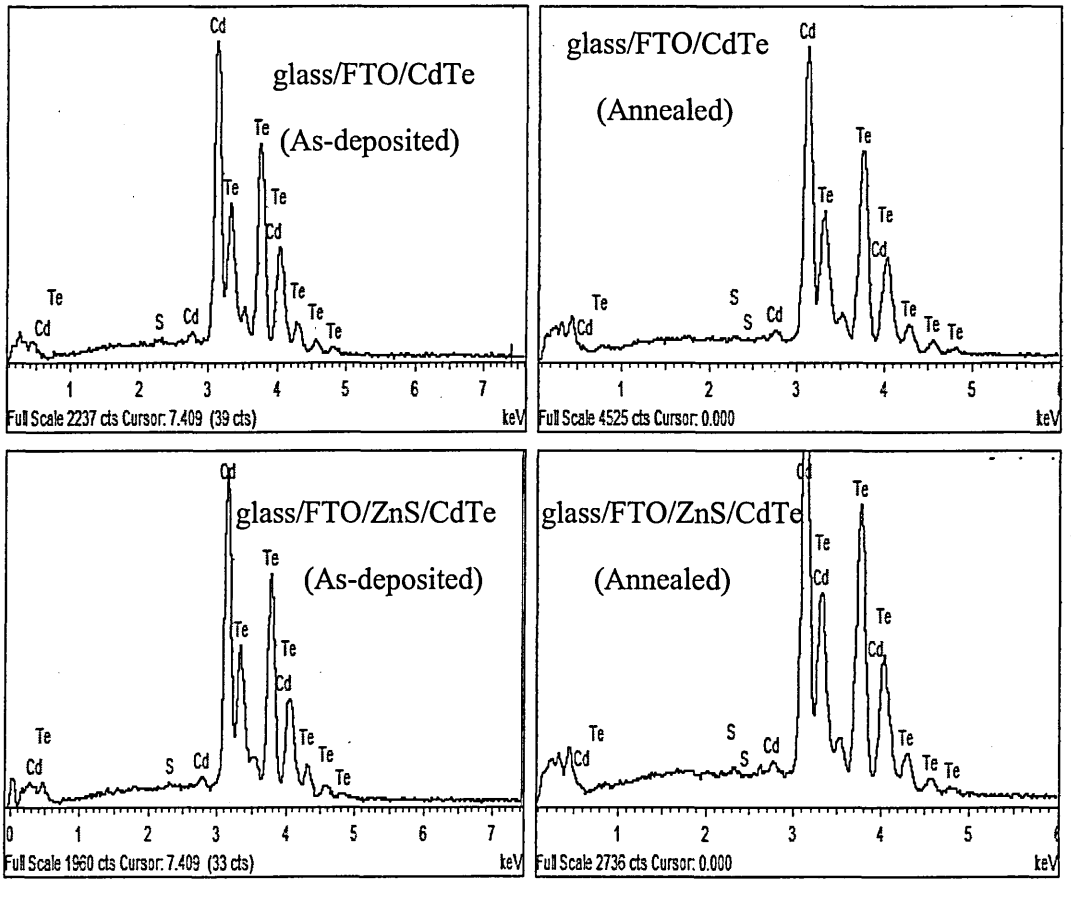
These two figures show the true nature of the morphologies of these materials. Figure 7.34 shows that the observed CdTe grains of figure 7.33 are actually made up of extremely tiny grains that are tightly packed together. This close-packing is so much that the cross-sectional SEM shows the bulk of the layer as one solid and continuous block of material. This morphology is completely different from regular morphologies of CdTe grown with techniques such as CSS reported in the literature [44, 49, 50].

Figure 7.35 shows that the gaps or voids observed in figure 7.33 may sometimes not penetrate through the entire thickness of the layer. The only holes (voids) observed in these figures are those at the FTO/ZnS interfaces possibly arising as a result of poor substrate cleaning prior to the deposition of ZnS or even prior to the deposition of CdS or CdTe. There is no clear demarcation of CdS and CdTe layers in these images. This indicates that there is intermixing between these two materials especially during the annealing process. The dense nature of these layers as seen in figure 7.35 implies that there are no grain-boundaries present in the bulk of the layers. The implication of this is that in a device the charge carries will exhibit maximum possible mobility with little or no scattering resulting in very high short-circuit current density in a solar cell, for example. This effect was severally observed in the solar cells fabricated during this project as will be discussed in the next chapter.

The EDX spectra of the CdTe grown on various substrates are also shown in figure 7.36. Figure 7.36 clearly shows the presence of Cd and Te in all the layers both before and after annealing. The percentage atomic concentrations of Cd and Te in these

samples were obtained from the EDX spectra using the appropriate quant software of the SEM/EDX system and are shown in Table 7.17.

Table 7.17 shows that all three CdTe grown at a cathodic voltage of 2038 mV for 4 hours are all slightly Cd-rich both before and after annealing. This is one of the reasons for choosing this growth voltage other than lower voltages. Also this is the reason why very low tellurium content is maintained in the deposition by gradually adding Te^{4+} from time to time instead of initially adding high Te^{4+} concentration in the bath. As mentioned earlier the target in this project was to obtain n-CdTe for solar cell fabrication and Cd-rich CdTe provides n-CdTe while Te-rich CdTe provides p-CdTe. This is the nature of CdTe. It is recognised that EDX is not a very accurate technique for determination of atomic concentration. However, the unavailability of more precise techniques such as Rutherford back scattering within the Materials and Engineering Research Institute (MERI) of the Sheffield Hallam University necessitated the use of EDX for this analysis. The result, although it may not be precisely quantitative, is sufficiently qualitative for the purpose of this research.



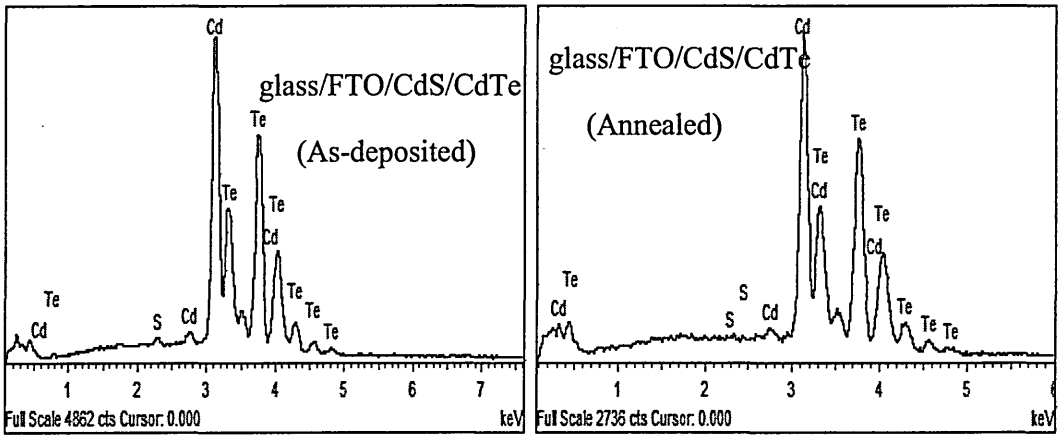


Figure 7.36: EDX spectra of CdTe grown on different substrates.

Table 7.17: Atomic percentage concentrations of Cd and Te in CdTe layers grown on different substrates under similar conditions.

Sample structure	Atomic % (As-Deposited)		Atomic % (Annealed)	
	Cd	Te	Cd	Te
Glass/FTO/CdTe	51.50	48.50	51.19	48.81
Glass/FTO/ZnS/CdTe	50.96	49.04	51.74	48.26
Glass/FTO/CdS/CdTe	51.50	48.50	50.96	49.04

7.6 Conclusion

Two sets of CdTe materials have been deposited using two- and three-electrode systems. The electrolyte for deposition of each set of samples contained different n-type dopants, although the same sources of Cd^{2+} and Te^{4+} were used. The two-electrode system is of two types- one with carbon anode and the other with platinum anode. The three-electrode system had carbon anode. PEC results show that conductivity type conversion from n-type to p-type after $CdCl_2$ treatment is a common trend in CdTe, especially, when the deposition electrolyte does not contain sufficient n-type dopants. With 1000 ppm of CdI_2 or $CdCl_2$, the probability of n- to p-type conversion is still high. However, with 1000 ppm each of $CdCl_2$ and CdF_2, type conversion did not take place again. XRD results show that all deposited CdTe layers have cubic structure with preferred orientation in the (111) crystal plane. The result of the effects of annealing with $CdCl_2$ and ($CdCl_2$+CdF_2) treatments shows that inclusion of CdF_2 in the $CdCl_2$ treatment results in pronounced improvement in crystallinity of CdTe, based on the intensity of the (111) peak. Apart from improvement of crystallinity, $CdCl_2$ or $CdCl_2$+CdF_2 treatment converts any excess Te in the deposited CdTe to CdTe. The

energy bandgap of CdTe shifts from the range (1.47 – 1.52) eV to (1.47 – 1.49) eV after annealing for thicknesses in the range (2.1 – 1.1) μm. A comparison of the CdTe grown with both electrode systems, shows that the materials are similar in many respects. However, two-electrode system appears to offer higher deposition rate than three-electrode system. Comprehensive optical characterisation of samples grown with two-electrode system using Pt anode, shows that thickness has influence on the optical properties, and annealing tends to bridge the gap created by difference in thickness, resulting in improved quality. The absorption coefficient was found to increase from $(2.0 – 3.0)\times10^4$ cm-1 to $(2.6 – 4.0)\times10^4$ cm^{-1} (towards the visible region of the solar spectrum) after annealing, for thicknesses in the range (1.1 – 2.1) μm. The refractive index, in the infrared region, was observed to vary in the range (2.00 – 2.63) for the as-deposited samples, but converge to a value of 2.63 after annealing, in the above thickness range. The extinction coefficient varies in the range (0.03 – 0.06) for both as-deposited and annealed samples. SEM results show that grain sizes of CdTe are in the range (70 – 300) nm while the crystallite size obtained from XRD shows a saturation at 63 nm across the thickness range explored. EDX analysis shows that all the CdTe layers grown at the cathodic voltage of 2038 mV using Pt anode in the two-electrode system are all Cd-rich.

References

[1] B. M. Basol, *J. Appl. Phys. 55 (1984) 601.*

[2] B. M. Basol, *Solar Cells 23 (1988) 69.*

[3] D. Cunningham, M. Rubcich and D. Skinner, *Prog. Photovolt: Res. App. 10 (2002) 159.*

[4] R. N. Bhattacharya and K. Rajeshwar, *J. Appl. Phys. 58 (9) (1985) 3590.*

[5] S. K. Das, *Sol. Energy Mat. Sol. Cells 29 (1993) 277.*

[6] S. Dennison, *J. Mater. Chem. 4 (1) (1994) 41.*

[7] L. M. Peter and R. L. Wang, *Electrochem. Commun. 1 (1999) 554.*

[8] I. M. Dharmadasa, A. P. Samantilleke, N. B. Chaure and J. Young, *Semicond. Sci. Technol. 17 (2002) 1238.*

[9] N. W. Duffy, L. M. Peter and R. L. Wang, *J. Electroanal. Chem. 532 (2002) 207.*

[10] C. Natarajan, M. Sharon, C. Levy-Clement and M. Neumann-Spallart, *Thin Solid Films 237 (1994) 118.*

[11] T. Pauport and D. Lincot, *Electrochim. Acta 45 (2000) 3345.*

[12] H. Chen, P. N. Kalu and E. E. Kalu, *J. Solid State Electrochem. 14 (2010) 1013.*

[13] S. M. Pawar, B. S. Pawar, A. V. Moholkar , D. S. Choi, J. H. Yun, J. H. Moon, S. S. Kolekar and J. H. Kim, *Electrochim. Acta 55 (2010) 4057.*

[14] X. Donglin, X. Man, L. Jianzhuang and Z. Xiujian, *J. Mater. Sci. 41 (2006) 1875.*

[15] T. Mahalingam, V. Dhanasekarau, K. Sundaram, A. Kathalingam and J. Rhee, *Ionics 18 (2012) 299.*

[16] F. A. Kroger, *J. Electrochem. Soc. 124 (1978) 2038.*

[17] I. M. Dharmadasa, R. P. Burton and M. Simmond, *Sol. Energ. Mat. Sol. Cells 90 (2006) 2191.*

[18] A. Bouraiou, M. S. Aida, E. Tomasella and N. Attaf, *J. Mater. Sci. 44 (2009) 1241.*

[19] D. G. Diso, G. E. A. Muftah, V. Patel and I. M. Dharmadasa, *J. Electrochem. Soc. 157 (2010) (6) H647.*

[20] *http://www.consultrsr.com/resources/ref/refpostls.htm*

[21] K. Zanio, *Semiconductors and Semimetals, vol. 13 "Cadmium Telluride", (New York: Academic Press) (1978).*

[22] *http://www.consultrsr.com/resources/ref/select.htm*

[23] M. Takahashi, K. Uosaki and H. Kita, *J. Appl. Phys. 60 (6) (1986) 2046.*

[24] V. B. Patil, D. S. Sutrave, G. S. Shahane and L. P. Deshmukh, *Thin Solid Films*

401 (2001) 35.

[25] I. M. Dharmadasa, N. B. Chaure, G. J. Tolan and A. P. Samantilleke, *J. Electrochem. Soc. 154 (6) (2007) H466.*

[26] I. M. Dharmadasa, A. P. Samantilleke, J. Young, M. H. Boyle, R. Bacewicz and A. Wolska, *J. Mater. Sci - Mater. El. 10 (1999) 441.*

[27] R. K. Pandey, S. N. Sahu and S. Chandra, *Handbook of Semiconductor Electrodeposition, (New York: Marcel Dekker) (1996).*

[28] *www.almazoptic.com/TeO2.htm*

[29] *http://tellurium.atomistry.com/tellurium_dioxide.html*

[30] J. M. Woodcock, A. K. Turner, M. E. Ozsan and J. G. Summers, *Photovoltaic Specialists Conference 1991, Conference Record of the twenty second IEEE, 7 – 11 October, 1991, Las Vegas, Nevada, USA, Vol.2 Pg. 842 – 847. http://ieeexplore.ieee.org/xpls/abs_all.jsp?arnumber=169328.*

[31] A. K. Turner, J. M. Woodcock, M. E. Ozsan, J. G. Summers and J. Barker et al, *Solar Energy Materials, 23, ((1991)) 388-393.*

[32] C. J. Bridge, P. Dawson, P. D. Buckle and M. E. Ozsan, *Semicond. Sci. Technol., 15, (2000) 975 – 979.*

[33] N. W. Duffy, L. M. Peter, R. L. Wang, D. W. Lane and K. D. Rogers, *Electrochimica Acta, 45, (2000) 3355 – 3365.*

[34] V. Valdna, F. Buschmann and E. Mellikov, *J. Cryst. Growth, 161, (1996) 164 – 167.*

[35] E. Belas, J. France, R. Drill, A. L. Toth, P. Horodysky, P. Moravec and P. Hoschl, *J. Elect. Materi., Vol.34, No.6, (2005) 957 – 962.*

[36] T. Schulmeyer, J. Fritsche, A. Thißen, A. Klein, W. Taegermann, M. Campo and J. Beier, *Thin Solid Films, 431 – 432, (2003) 84 – 89.*

[37] S. Yang, J. Chou and H. Ueng, *Thin Solid Films, 518, (2010) 4197 – 4202.*

[38] I. M. Dharmadasa, *Prog. Crystal Growth and Charact., Vol.36, No.4, (1998) 249 – 290.*

[39] I. M. Dharmadasa, C. J. Blomfield, C. G. Scott, R. Coratger, F. Ajuston and J. Beauvillain, *Solid-State Electronics, Vol.42, No.4, (1998) 595 – 604.*

[40] R. H. Williams, N. Forsyth, I. M. Dharmadasa and Z. Sobiesierski, *Applied Surface Science 41/42, (1989) 189 – 194.*

[41] S. Mazzamuto, L. Vaillant, A. Bosio, N. Romeo, N. Armani and G. Salviati, *Thin Solid Films, 516, (2008) 7079 – 7083.*

[42] T. L. Chu and S. S. Chu, *Solid-State Electronics, Vol.38, No.3, (1995) 533-549.*

[43] A. Bosio, N. Romeo, S. Mazzamuto and V. Canevari, *Prog. Cryst. Growth & Charact. Mater., 52, (2006) 247-279.*

[44] C. S. Ferekides, D. Marinskiy, V. Viswanathan, B. Tetali, V. Palekis, P. Selvaraj and D. L. Morel, *Thin Solid Films, 361-361, (2000) 520-526.*

[45] A. Bouraiou, M. S. Aida, E. Tomasella and N. Attaf, *J. Mater. Sci. 44, (2009) 1241 - 1244.*

[46] A. W. Burton, K. Ong, T. Rea and I. Y. Chen, *Microporous and Mesoporous Materials, 117, (2009) 75 – 90.*

[47] H. N. Jayatirtha, D. O. Henderson, A. Burger and M. P. Volz, *Appl. Phys. Lett. 62, (1993) 573 – 575.*

[48] J. Fritsche, S. Gunst, E. Golusda, M. C. Lejard, A. Thißen, T. Mayer, A. Klein, R. Wendt, R. Gegenwart, D. Bonnet and W. Jaegermann, *Thin Solid Films, 387, (2001) 161 – 164.*

[49] P. Liu, V. P. Singh, C. A. Jarro and S. Rajaputra, *Nanotechnology, 22, (2011) 145304 (9pp). Doi:10.1088/0957-4484/22/14/145304.*

[50] Z. Fang, X. C. Wang, H. C. Wu and C. Z. Zhao, *International Journal of Photoenergy, Article ID 297350 (2011). Doi: 10.1155/2011/297350.*

Chapter 8 Solar cell fabrication and characterisation

8.0 Introduction

In this chapter the fabrication of different solar cells under different conditions and their assessment are presented. These cells were fabricated using the three main materials deposited and characterised as presented in Chapters 5 - 7. The different solar cell device architectures implemented basically include glass/FTO/n-CdTe/Au, glass/FTO/n-ZnS/n-CdTe/Au, glass/FTO/n-CdS/n-CdTe/Au and glass/FTO/n-ZnS/n-CdS/n-CdTe/Au (multilayer graded bandgap solar cell). Other device structures involving i-ZnO and Al-ZnO buffer layers grown on FTO were also fabricated.

The device processing steps used in this research include post-deposition annealing of the various device structures (before making the Au back contacts) with prior $CdCl_2$ and $CdCl_2$+CdF_2 treatment, chemical etching and back contact metallisation. The main etchants used were dilute acidified $K_2Cr_2O_7$ aqueous solution (oxidising etch) and aqueous solution of NaOH+$Na_2S_2O_3$ (reducing etch). An attempt was also made to see the effect of replacing $K_2Cr_2O_7$+H_2SO_4 mixture with a mixture of $K_2Cr_2O_7$+HNO_3+H_2PO_4 on device performance. The main device assessment tool used was current-voltage characteristics. An attempt was also made to carry out capacitance-voltage measurement of few solar cells with good rectifying properties. The fabrication and assessment results of all these solar cells are presented in this chapter.

8.1 Solar cell fabrication

Similar steps were involved in the fabrication of all the solar cells reported in this thesis. The general procedure after the deposition of the absorber layer (CdTe) involved $CdCl_2$ or $CdCl_2$+CdF_2 treatment by dipping in a saturated solution of $CdCl_2$ or $CdCl_2$+CdF_2 in water or in methanol. Alternatively some $CdCl_2$ or $CdCl_2$+CdF_2 solution could be spread on the CdTe surface using a pipette. The samples were then allowed to dry in air inside a fume cupboard. To facilitate the drying a warm air blower was used to blow warm air over the samples in order to dry the $CdCl_2$ or $CdCl_2$+CdF_2 solution on it. After the drying, the samples were then annealed in a carbolite furnace at the desired temperature generally in the range (350 - 450)°C for the time period in the range (15 - 60) minutes depending on the particular need. The samples were then allowed to cool in air. The white $CdCl_2$ and $CdCl_2$+CdF_2 powder on the samples were then washed off

with de-ionised water and the samples dried using the warm air blower or in a stream of N_2.

The next stage in the processing is the chemical etching. For this process, two solutions were used. One of the etchants was the acid (oxidising) etchant containing about 1g of $K_2Cr_2O_7$, 20 ml of de-ionised water and two drops of concentrated sulphuric acid all in a 50 ml beaker. This solution actually provides a dilute acidic aqueous solution of $K_2Cr_2O_7$. The second etchant was the basic (reducing) etchant. This etchant contains about 0.5g each of NaOH and $Na_2S_2O_3$ in 50 ml of de-ionised water all contained in a 100 ml glass beaker. This solution is then heated over a hot plate with a stirrer to about 60°C ready for use. The already annealed samples were then etched in the acid etchant by dipping them in the oxidising etchant for about 5 seconds and then rinsed in de-ionised water. Again they were etched in the reducing etchant by dipping them in the basic etchant for about 2 minutes while the solution is continuously stirred moderately. They were then rinsed again in de-ionised water and dried in a stream of nitrogen gas. All the etched samples were then transferred immediately to a metallic mask with circular holes. The choice of these etchants followed the work by Dharmadasa, Dharmadasa et al and Das and Morris [1 - 3]. Two different masks were used. The main one used for most of the devices was one with 2 mm-diameter circular holes. The other used had 3 mm-diameter circular holes. The mask containing the etched samples was then placed in the EDWARDS 306 vacuum coater (metalliser) with an FTM7 Film Thickness Monitor. A piece of gold wire of 99.999% purity was then cut and placed in the tungsten filament for evaporation of Au. The evaporation chamber of the metalliser was then closed and evacuated to a pressure of 10^{-4} Pa (10^{-6} Torr). When this pressure was attained, about 100 nm-thick Au layer was evaporated onto the samples. The thickness of the evaporated Au was controlled using the thickness monitor and shutter accompanying the metalliser. The whole system was allowed for about 30 minutes to cool and the completed solar cell devices were removed and then characterised using current-voltage and capacitance-voltage measurements. The I-V system used was a Kiethley 619 Electrometer/multimeter using a solar simulator with light intensity of 1000 Wm^{-2}. The C-V system used was a Kiethley 6517A Electrometer/High resistance Meter with Hewlett Packard 4284A (20 Hz – 1 MHz) Precision LCR Meter. The results of the characterisation of the various solar cell structures fabricated are presented in the following sections.

8.2 Characterisation of n-CdTe/Au solar cells

Figure 8.1 shows the graphs of I-V characteristics of four different glass/FTO/n-CdTe/Au solar cells with CdTe grown at cathodic voltage of 2038 mV for different times. One major observation in these graphs is the very poor device characteristics of all the cells. Again the reproducibility of the devices reported in this thesis is still poor at present (especially for the best devices) and is generally around 40%.

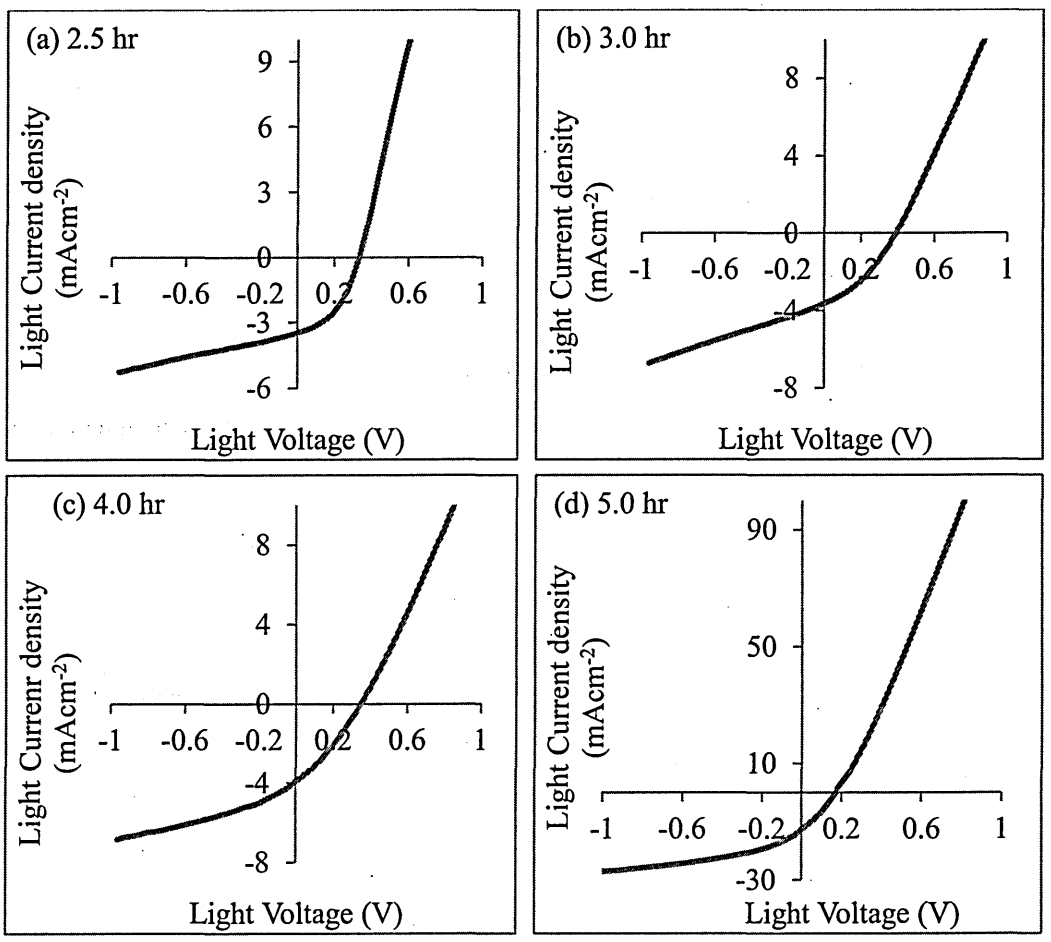


Figure 8.1: I-V characteristics of glass/FTO/n-CdTe/Au solar cells with CdTe grown for (a) 2.5 hr, (b) 3.0 hr, (c) 4.0 hr and (d) 5.0 hr.

This is a common observation during the course of this research. The best device obtained using this device structure was the one involving CdTe grown for 5 hours with V_{oc} = 170 mV, J_{sc} = 12.8 mAcm^{-2}, FF = 0.31 and η = 0.7%. The summary of all the device results is given in Table 8.1 below and these measurements have error of about ±5%.

Table 8.1: Summary of device results for glass/FTO/n-CdTe/Au solar cells. The error in these measurements is within ±5%.

Sample ID	CdTe Growth time (hr)	V_{oc} (mV)	J_{sc} ($mAcm^{-2}$)	FF	η (%)
C1-4	2.5	330	3.5	0.48	0.55
C3-4	3.0	400	3.8	0.41	0.62
C4-4	4.0	350	4.0	0.33	0.46
F	5.0	170	12.8	0.31	0.70

With the exception of the device with CdTe grown for 4 hours the results show that the overall device efficiency increases as growth time (thickness) of CdTe increases. Again the short-circuit current density increases as the growth time (thickness) of CdTe increases. The FF generally decreases as CdTe growth time increases. The V_{oc} does not show any consistent trend with respect to CdTe growth time. The reason for the very poor results may have to do with the large lattice mismatch between CdTe and SnO_2 (FTO). Cubic CdTe has lattice constant a = 6.4810 Å according to the JCPDS file No. 00-015-0770 while tetragonal SnO_2 has lattice constant a = 4.7200 Å according to JCPDS file No. 00-001-0625. This amounts to lattice mismatch of 27% relative to CdTe and 37% relative to SnO_2.

8.3 Characterisation of n-CdS/n-CdTe/Au solar cells

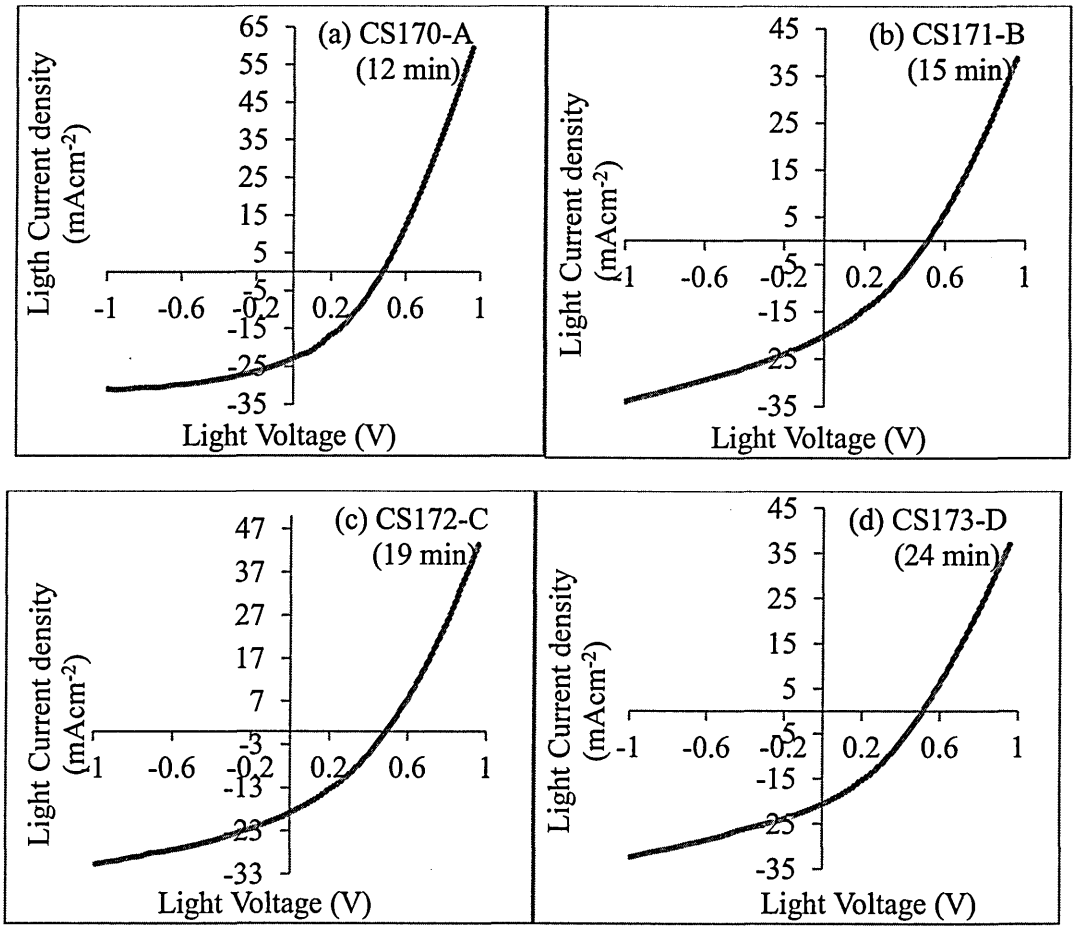
Different structures of n-CdS/n-CdTe/Au solar cells were fabricated using both two-electrode system and three-electrode system. Even in two-electrode configuration, CdS/CdTe solar cells were fabricated using both carbon anode and platinum anode. Another set of cells were also fabricated incorporating i-ZnO as a buffer layer resulting to the fabrication of glass/FTO/i-ZnO/n-CdS/n-CdTe/Au solar cells in addition to the glass/FTO/n-CdS/n-CdTe/Au solar cells. The i-ZnO used also came from Pilkington Group United Kingdom in the form of glass/FTO/i-ZnO substrates. All these devices and the results of their characterisation are presented in this section.

8.3.1 n-CdS/n-CdTe solar cells using CdTe from two-electrode system with platinum anode

Figures 8.2 (a) - (f) show the I-V characteristics of glass/FTO/n-CdS/n-CdTe/Au solar cells fabricated using CdS grown for different durations representing different thicknesses in order to determine the best growth time (thickness) of CdS for making CdS/CdTe solar cells. All the CdS samples were grown at a cathodic voltage of 1450 mV while the CdTe layers were grown at a cathodic voltage of 2038 mV for 4.5 hours

and annealed at 450°C for 18 minutes after $CdCl_2$+CdF_2 treatment. Figure 8.2 shows that these devices have high series resistances and low shunt resistances. The sample in figure 8.2 (a) however, shows relatively higher shunt resistance and actually has lowest series resistance. This is reflected in its highest fill factor among other devices.

Table 8.2 shows the summary of the device parameters of these devices under A.M 1.5 illumination. From Table 8.2, it is clear that none of the device parameters in general has any clear dependence on the growth time (or thickness) of CdS. However, the best device in terms of V_{oc}, J_{sc} and η is the device with CdS grown for 28 minutes showing an efficiency of 4.9%.



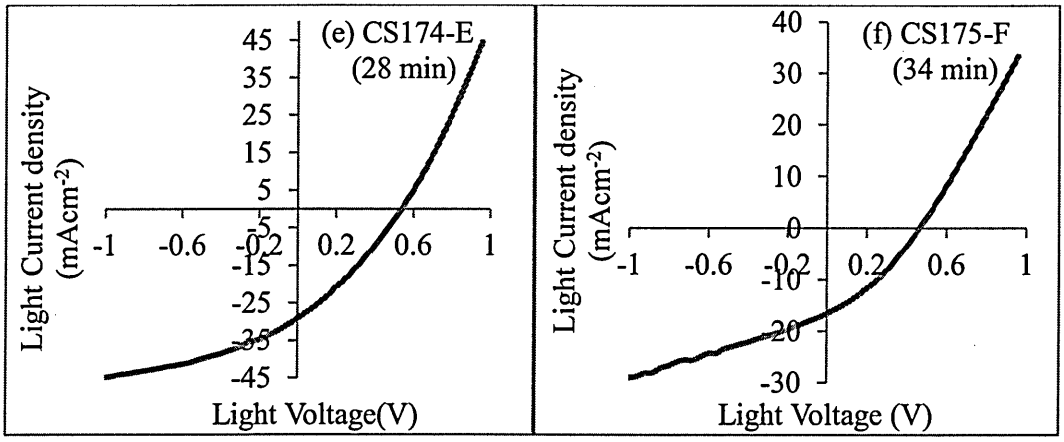


Figure 8.2: I-V characteristics of glass/FTO/n-CdS/n-CdTe/Au solar cells with CdS of different thicknesses. CdTe was gorwn for 4.5 hrs using two-electrode system with Pt anode.

Table 8.2: Summary of glass/FTO/n-CdS/n-CdTe/Au solar cells with CdS grown for different durations. The error in these measurements is within ±5%.

Sample ID	CdS growth time (min)	CdS thickness (nm)	V_{oc} (mV)	J_{sc} ($mAcm^{-2}$)	FF	η (%)	Series resistance, R_s (Ω)	Shunt resistance, R_{sh} (Ω)
CS170-A	12	172	480	23.0	0.35	3.8	236	7665
CS171-B	15	239	510	20.2	0.32	3.3	334	2686
CS172-C	19	317	490	18.9	0.33	3.1	295	3129
CS173-D	24	374	510	20.7	0.33	3.5	365	2963
CS174-E	28	452	535	29.4	0.31	4.9	271	3410
CD175-F	34	466	460	16.5	0.33	2.5	453	2980

Table 8.3 shows the device results of solar cells fabricated using CdS samples grown at different growth voltages in order to identify the best deposition voltage of CdS for device fabrication. Each glass/FTO/CdS/CdTe sample was divided into two and annealed at two different temperatures before fabricating the complete devices.

Table 8.3: Optimisation of CdS growth voltage. The error in these measurements is about ±5%.

CdS cathodic growth Voltage (mV)	450°C, 15 min				360°C, 69 min			
	V_{oc} (mv)	J_{sc} ($mAcm^{-2}$)	FF	η (%)	V_{oc} (mV)	J_{sc} ($mAcm^{-2}$)	FF	η (%)
1445	580	22.9	0.26	**3.5**	340	9.2	0.45	**1.4**
1450	600	26.3	0.34	**5.4**	450	16.5	0.48	**3.6**
1450	600	19.1	0.31	**3.6**	360	7.0	0.45	**1.1**
1455	560	31.8	0.37	**6.6**	480	11.4	0.46	**2.5**
1460	560	26.7	0.39	**5.8**	400	7.6	0.45	**1.4**

The best device using annealing temperature of 450°C for 15 minutes was the device with CdS cathodic voltage of 1455 mV while the best CdS growth voltage using annealing temperature of 360°C for 69 minutes was 1450 mV. However, in terms of the best Voc, FF and η, the best CdS growth voltage should be between 1450 mV and 1455 mV using both annealing temperatures. In this work, the cathodic growth voltage of 1450 mV was preferred for CdS based on several experiments carried out both on the bases of single CdS layers and CdS/CdTe solar cells using different electrode configurations.

It also became very important to determine the best growth voltage for CdTe for solar cell fabrication having established a preferred growth voltage from the characterisation of CdTe single layers as presented in chapter 7. For this reason, different sets of solar cells were fabricated using CdTe grown with two-electrode system having Pt anode. The CdTe layers used for this purpose were grown at different cathodic voltages including the best voltage identified from characterisation of CdTe layers.

Table 8.4 shows the device results obtained for CdS/CdTe solar cells using CdTe grown at different cathodic voltages. Again each CdS/CdTe sample was divided into two so that two different annealing conditions were used. In this case the same temperature of 450°C was used but with different annealing times of 15 minutes and 20 minutes.

Table 8.4: Optimisation of CdTe growth voltage using CdS/CdTe device structure. The error in these measurements is about ±5%.

Vg (mV)	450°C, 15 min				450°C, 20 min			
	V_{oc} (mv)	J_{sc} ($mAcm^{-2}$)	FF	η (%)	V_{oc} (mV)	J_{sc} ($mAcm^{-2}$)	FF	η (%)
2036	410	11.4	0.25	1.2	350	8.9	0.25	0.8
2037	400	7.6	0.25	0.8	260	11.1	0.25	0.7
2038	440	7.6	0.25	0.8	360	8.9	0.25	0.8
2039	420	7.6	0.25	0.8	310	10.1	0.25	0.8
2040	-------	------	------	------	310	2.5	0.33	0.25
2041	380	9.5	0.25	0.9	350	6.3	0.25	0.55
2042	-------	------	------	------	200	4.3	0.26	0.22

From Table 8.4, the best cathodic growth voltage of CdTe appears to be 2036 mV which produced the best efficiency in both annealing conditions. Apart from this the cathodic voltages of 2038 mV and 2039 mV followed with next highest efficiency for

both annealing conditions. Therefore the best voltage lies in the range (2036 - 2039) mV. However, in terms of the best V_{oc}, the cathodic voltage of 2038 mV displays the best V_{oc} in both annealing conditions. This become the preferred growth voltage for CdTe based on results also obtained from other different device structures as will be seen in later sections in addition to its emergence as the best voltage from the earlier CdTe characterisation results. The entries marked "-----" indicate damaged samples due to peeling off of the layers.

With best cathodic growth voltages of 1450 mV and 2038 mV for CdS and CdTe respectively, the best 2 mm diameter glass/FTO/n-CdS/n-CdTe/Au solar cell realised using the two-electrode system with Pt anode in this programme produced a conversion efficiency of 8.0% with V_{oc} = 630 mV, J_{sc} = 38.5 mAcm^{-2} and FF = 0.33. The J-V characteristics of this particular solar cell both under dark and AM 1.5 illumination conditions are shown in figure 8.5.

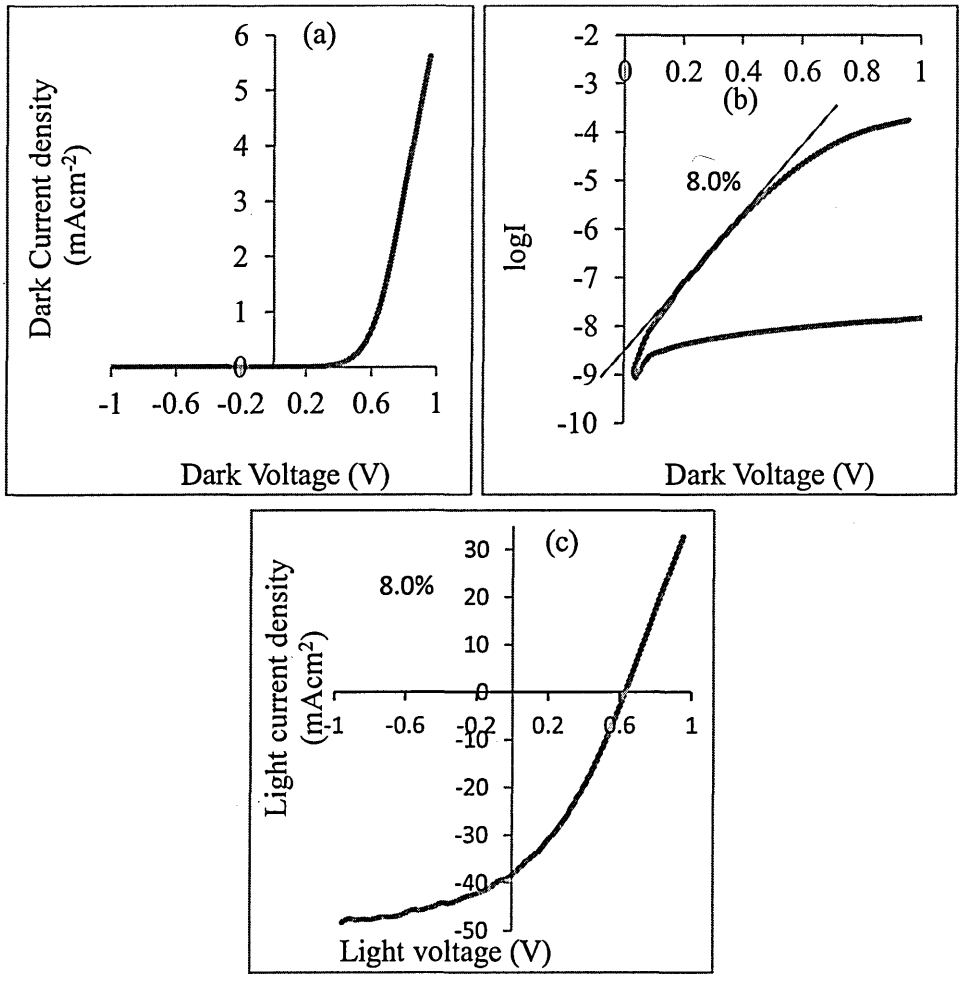


Figure 8.5: J-V characteristics of the best CdS/CdTe solar cell using two-electrode system with Pt anode. (a) linear-linear J-V in the dark (b) log-linear I-V in the dark and (c) linear-linear J-V under illumination.

The CdS sample used in this device was a double layer grown in two stages of 20 minutes each. After the first growth for 20 minutes, the sample was annealed with $CdCl_2$ treatment at 400°C for 20 minutes. The second layer was also grown for 20 minutes and again annealed with $CdCl_2$ treatment at 400°C for 20 minutes before CdTe was grown on it for 4 hours. The combination was then annealed at 450°C for 15 minutes after $CdCl_2$+CdF_2 treatment. The shapes of the graphs in figure 8.5 (a) and (c) show that the device has high series resistance. The series resistance from these figures were 2054 Ω and 316 Ω respectively. The shunt resistance (R_{sh}) obtained from figure 8.5 (c) is 4574 Ω. The rectification factor $(I_F/I_R)_{V=1}$ (usually defined at a bias voltage of V = 1) obtained from figure 8.5 (b) for this solar cell was $10^{4.1}$ with a diode ideality factor n = 2.54. The saturation current density (J_0) and Schottky barrier height (ϕ_B) obtained from figure 8.5 (b) were 1.0×10^{-7} Acm^{-2} and 1.10 eV respectively. The high series resistance definitely has contribution from the CdS window layer which was shown in chapter 6 to have high resistivity generally. Also, contribution to high series resistance could come from any oxide layer formed on the CdTe surface during the chemical etching process, therefore resulting in an unintended MIS structure. It can be recalled that the acidic etchant used in the processing of this, and all the devices principally contain $K_2Cr_2O_7$ which is an oxidising agent. During the etching process, this chemical oxidises, the CdTe surface while the reducing etchant containing NaOH and $Na_2S_2O_3$ reduces the surface. The extent to which these oxidation and reduction take place is not exactly known. The etching times were set from experimental results over time. It is therefore possible that excessive oxidation could take place that produces reasonable oxide layer between the CdTe surface and the Au metal contact giving rise to the observed high series resistance. Another possible cause of high series resistance is compensation effect caused by diffusion of K^+ and Na^+ from both acidic and basic etchants into the top layer of CdTe during etching. In fact this is a very possible occurrence and also explains the observation of high Schottky barrier height which is common to the good solar cells produced in this research. Since K and Na are group 1 elements which generally act as acceptor atoms in n-CdTe, it is possible that these atoms may by adsorption or diffusion find their way into a thin top layer of the n-CdTe converting it towards p-type by compensation. This has the advantage of pulling the Fermi level of the CdTe towards the valence band therefore resulting in high Schottky barrier height as well as high resistance in the compensated thin CdTe layer near the CdTe/Au interface. It is well known that adding a thin p-type or p^+ layer on an n-type

semiconductor before making a metal contact helps to improve the Schottky barrier height of the device formed [4, 5].

The high rectification factor greater than four orders of magnitude obtained is an indication of how good the Schottky diode formed is. Only rectification factor of two orders of magnitude is required to make a good solar cell [5]. The strength of this rectification is seen in the shape of the dark linear-linear J-V curve in figure 8.5 (a) where the dark shunt resistance tends to infinity.

The diode ideality factor (n) of 2.54 obtained for this device is rather high. This is in part attributed to the observed high series resistance. Bayhan and Kavasoglu [6] showed from both experiment and model calculation that high n-values ranging from 3.43 to 4.07 is perfectly explained for a 13% n-CdS/p-Cu(In,Ga)Se_2 solar cell by the presence of high series resistance in the device. High n-values could also arise from high density of surface states possibly resulting from chemical etching of the CdTe which modifies this surface and thus enhances tunnelling through the Schottky junction of the device. The presence of recombination centres in the materials used in this device could also cause this high value of diode ideality factor.

The reverse saturation current density (J_0) obtained from figure 8.5 (b) is $1.0\times10^{-7}Acm^{-2}$. This value is high compared to typical values obtained for p-n junctions [7 - 10]. It is however within the range of values obtained from Schottky junctions [11 - 14]. Nevertheless, high J_0 values indicate the presence of leakage paths and recombination centres in a device. From the equation of saturation current density of a Schottky diode, J_0 depends on temperature as well as on barrier height. However, the temperature dependence appears to be more pronounced than the barrier height dependence such that for any given barrier height, 1° rise in temperature has a huge influence on J_0 [15]. This is not the case in p-n junction diode where J_0 depends principally on the diffusion properties of the charge carriers [4].

The barrier height (ϕ_B) obtained for this device is 1.10 eV which is sufficiently high. It should be noted however, that the use of high n-value such as the one obtained for this device, for the estimation of ϕ_B actually under estimates ϕ_B. The implication of this is that the actual barrier height existing in this particular solar cell is greater than 1.10 eV. The high ϕ_B value comes as a result of chemical modification of the CdTe surface by etching which actually helps to pin the Fermi level close to the valence band of CdTe.

This is the main reason for using the etching conditions described above even though it may end up introducing high series resistance.

The pronounced Fermi level pinning phenomenon in CdTe due to the existence of up to five possible Fermi level pinning positions creates a serious problem in fabricating metal/CdTe junctions. Depending on the predominant condition in any given case, the Fermi level of the CdTe can be pinned at any of the five possible positions. The implication for instance, is that five different Au/n-CdTe interfaces fabricated from the same n-CdTe stock at five different times using the same metal contact, can exhibit completely different device behaviours producing different barrier heights. The essence of surface preparation before metal/semiconductor junction formation is to passivate most or all of the available Fermi level pinning positions leaving only the preferred position that will result in the production of the best barrier height for the device intended. When such surface modification is made, the behaviour of the resulting device may not strictly obey established theories. The etching conditions used in all the device fabrications in this research were chosen in order to pin the Fermi level of CdTe at the lowest position close to the valence band which is capable of producing Schottky barrier heights of up to 1.20 eV [1, 2, 5].

Typical energy band diagram of the glass/FTO/n-CdS/n-CdTe/Metal solar cell is shown in figure 8.6

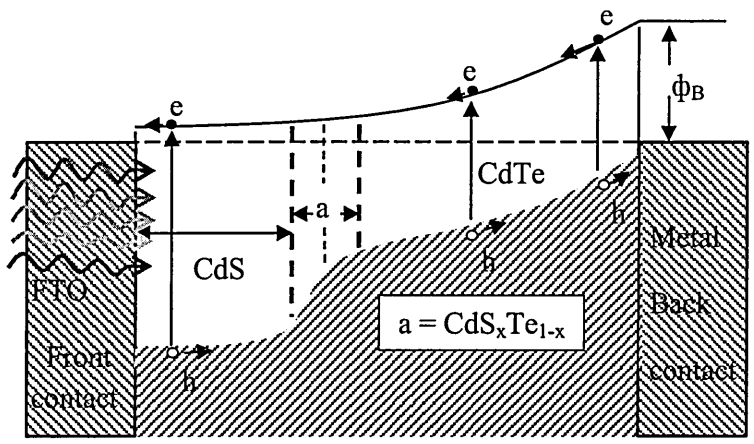


Figure 8.6: Energy band diagram of glass/FTO/n-CdS/n-CdTe/Metal solar cell.

The region marked "a" in the band diagram shows that inter-mixing between CdS and CdTe takes place at the CdS/CdTe interfaces resulting in the possible formation of an intermediate material (CdS_xTe_{1-x}) [5, 16 - 21]. This helps in the formation of graded

bandgap across the entire device. This situation is encouraged by the post-deposition $CdCl_2$ or $CdCl_2$+CdF_2 heat treatment of the CdS/CdTe bi-layer during device processing. As a result, the CdS/CdTe junction is not an abrupt junction but a graded one with the bandgap gradually varying from 2.42 eV (bandgap of CdS) to 1.45 eV (bandgap of CdTe). This bandgap grading helps in the absorption of photons from different regions of the solar spectrum at different regions of the bandgap. This helps to reduce thermalisation effect in the device [5, 22 - 26]. In a solar cell, incident photons interact with the covalent bonds in the solar cell materials to break the bonds and release electron-hole (e-h) pairs which results in the generation of electricity when these photo-generated charge carriers are collected to an external circuit. However, not all incident photons can break the bonds and create e-h pairs. In principle, only photons with energy (hν) equal to or greater than the energy bandgap of the solar cell materials can create such e-h pairs. When the energy of the incident photon is very much higher than the energy bandgap of the solar cell material, the excess energy of this photon is transferred to the crystal lattice of the solar cell material and causes heating effect in the lattice of the material. In addition, the photo-generated charge carriers created by these high-energy photons quickly lose their extra energy (in excess of the bandgap energy) to the lattice of the semiconductor material in order to return to thermal equilibrium with the semiconductor. This results in increased lattice vibrations (phonons). Subsequently, this causes increased scattering of the photo-generated charge carriers and results in losses in the photo-generated current. This phenomenon is called thermalisation and the associated loss is called thermalisation loss [27 - 30]. This effect is more pronounced in single junction solar cells with low energy bandgap absorber materials. This can as well damage the solar cells due to the heat produced in the process. With bandgap grading, the burden of absorption of high-energy photons is shared across the entire bandgap of the solar cell. Apart from reducing thermalisation effect, the graded bandgap structure helps in the effective collection and acceleration of photo-generated charge carriers towards the metal contacts by providing gradually varying electric field across the device length. It can therefore result in increased current output of the solar cell since current is not only a function of the number of charge carriers involved but also a function of the mobility; rate at which these charge carriers are transported from one point to another under an applied electric field.

The device structure shown in figure 8.6 is therefore a combination of n-n hetero-junction and a large Schottky barrier resulting in the enhancement of the slope of

the energy band diagram. When the CdS and CdTe layers are optimised with optimum doping densities, the resulting device is fully depleted with the depletion region spreading across the entire length of the device. With this, very high values of device parameters can be obtained from the solar cell.

An attempt to scale up this device from 2 mm diameter cells to 3 mm cells produced still encouraging device results. Two devices were fabricated with this dimension. One of the device produced V_{oc} = 560 mV, J_{sc} = 31.9 mAcm^{-2}, FF = 0.28 and η = 5.0%. The second device produced even better results as shown in figure 8.7. This device produced V_{oc} = 660 mV, J_{sc} = 33.6 mAcm^{-2}, FF = 0.38 and η = 8.4%. The overall conversion efficiency of 8.4% is even better than 8.0% obtained for the 2 mm-diameter device shown in figure 8.5. This shows that electrodeposition technique is quite scalable just as BP solar has proved in the past [31 - 33].

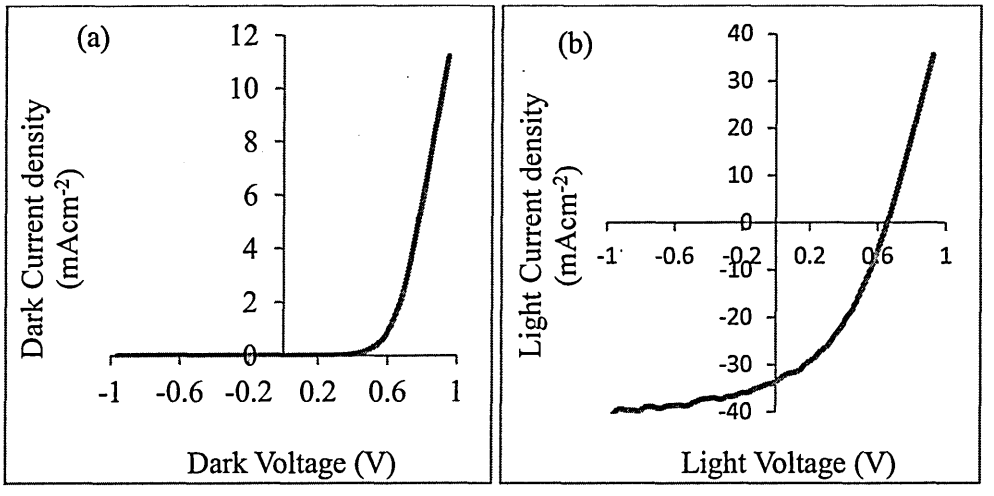


Figure 8.7: (a) Dark and (b) light J-V of 3 mm-diameter glass/FTO/n-CdS/n-CdTe/Au solar cell with conversion efficiency of 8.4%.

Figure 8.8 shows typical C-V characteristics of the 8.0% glass/FTO/n-CdS/n-CdTe/Au solar cell with 2 mm diameter, fabricated using CdTe grown with the two-electrode system using Pt anode. The C-V measurement was done at room temperature and in dark condition at a frequency of 1 MHz. Figure 8.8 (a) is the C-V relationship while figure 8.8 (b) is the Mott-Schottky plot of $1/C^2$ vs.V.

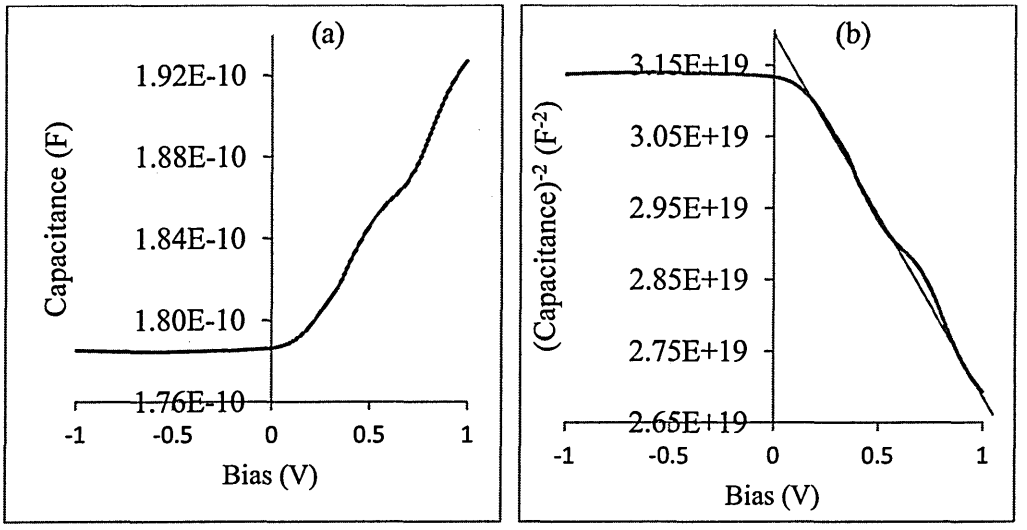


Figure 8.8: Typical (a) C vs. V and (b) $1/C^2$ vs. V graphs of the glass/FTO/n-CdS/n-CdTe/Au solar cell with 8.0% conversion efficiency.

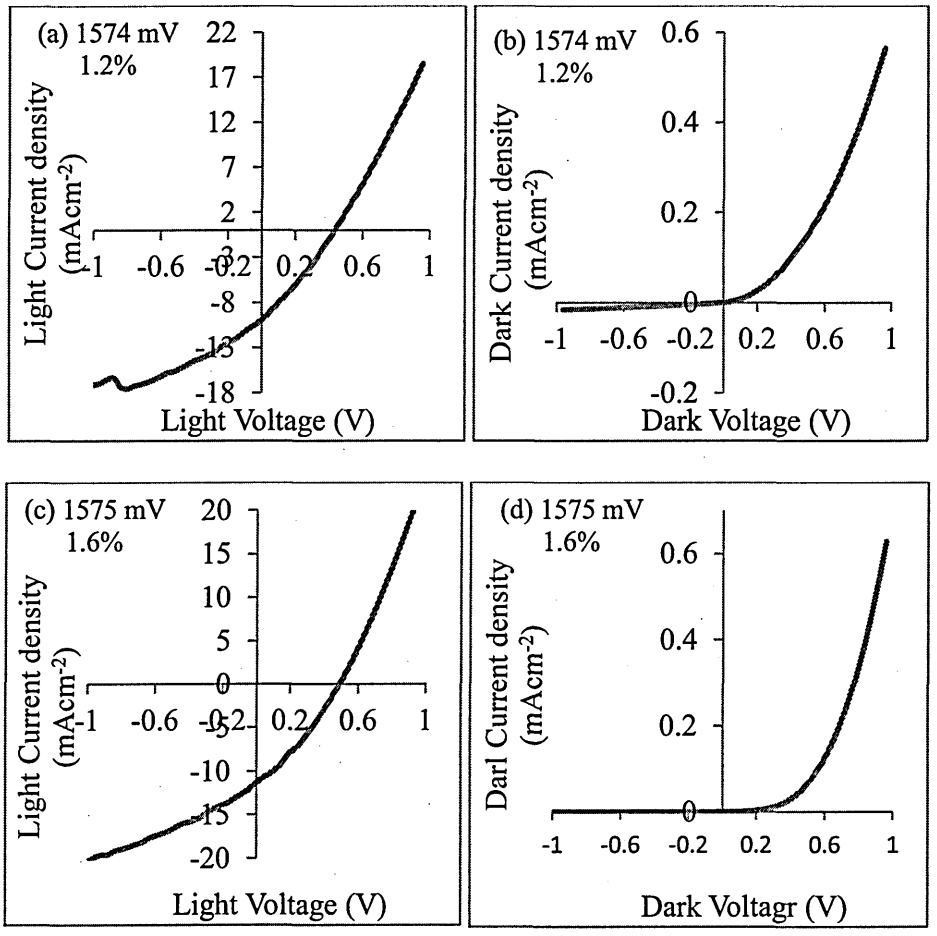
Figure 8.8 (a) shows that the depletion capacitance of the device remains constant under reverse bias. The capacitance however, increases with applied bias under forward bias condition. The depletion capacitance obtained from figure 8.8 (a) for this device is C_o = 179 pF. This capacitance of 179 pF represents the geometrical capacitance, *C,* of the device. The geometrical capacitance of this device structure using relative permittivity of CdTe, $\varepsilon_r \sim 11$, permittivity of free space, $\varepsilon_0 \sim 8.854\times10^{-12}$ Fm^{-1}, CdTe thickness, *d* ~1.64 μm and active device area, *A*~ 0.031 cm^2 is ~184 pF using Equation (8.1). The two capacitance values are comparable.

$$C = \frac{\varepsilon_0 \varepsilon_r A}{d} \qquad (8.1)$$

The constant capacitance under reverse bias suggests that this device is fully depleted even at zero bias. However, the forward bias result shows that the depletion width becomes smaller as forward bias increases. Figure 8.8 (b) shows the variation of $1/C^2$ with applied bias voltage. Under forward bias there is a fairly constant drop in $1/C^2$ with increasing bias. The doping concentration for electrons calculated from figure 8.8 (b) gave the value N_d-$N_a \sim 2.5\times10^{15}$ cm^{-3} which is within the values reported in the literature for good solar cells [11, 33 - 37].

8.3.2 n-CdS/n-CdTe solar cells using CdTe from two-electrode system with carbon anode

Using the two-electrode system with carbon anode for deposition of CdTe, a set of solar cells was fabricated in an attempt to determine the best deposition voltage for CdTe in terms of device fabrication. The CdS layers used were grown for the same time of 20 minutes each and CdTe layers were grown at different voltages onto each CdS for 4 hours. The same processing conditions were maintained for all the five samples for comparison. Figures 8.9 (a) - (j) show the J-V characteristics of the glass/FTO/i-ZnO/n-CdS/n-CdTe/Au solar cells fabricated under AM 1.5 illumination and dark conditions.



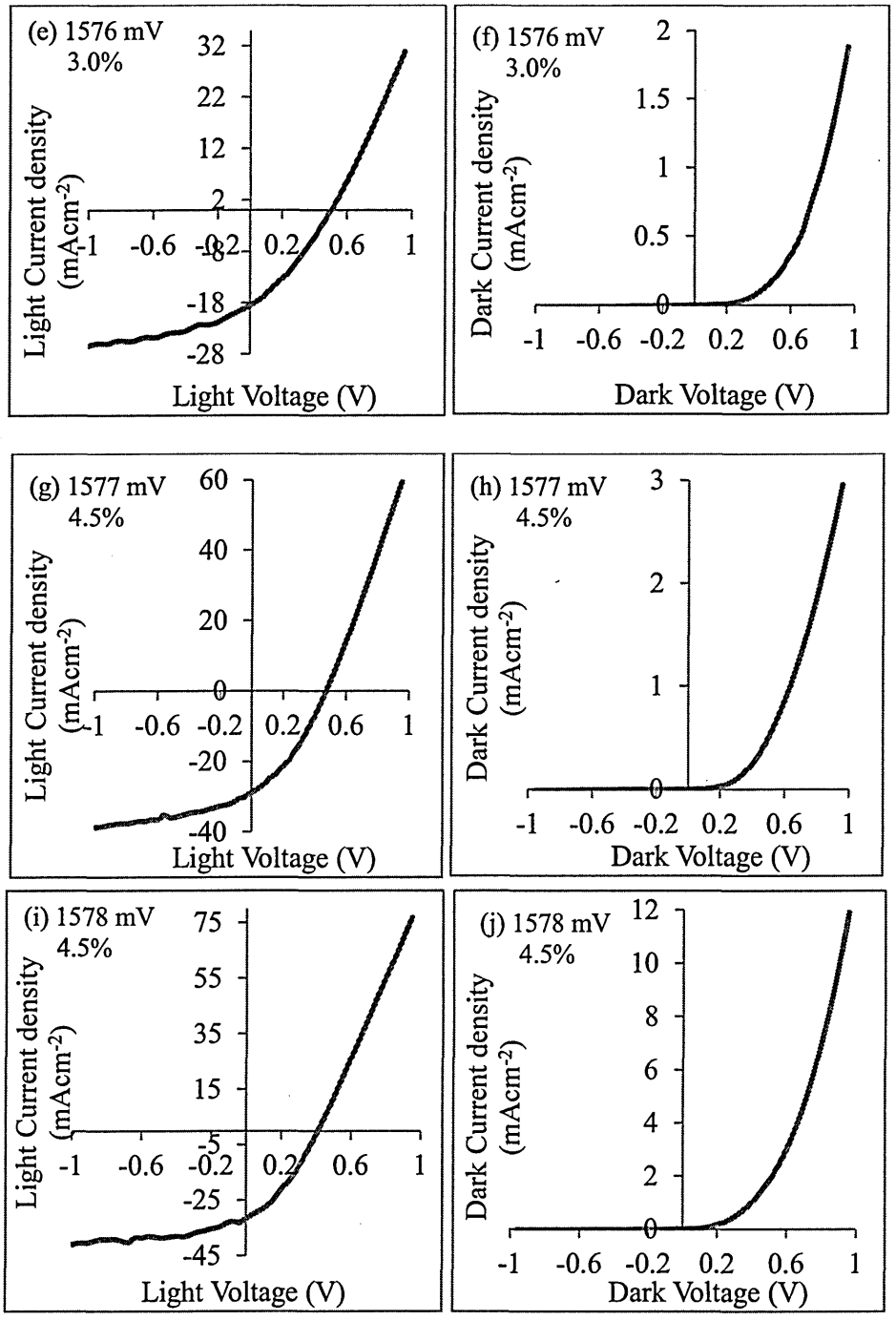


Figure 8.9: (a) – (j) Light and dark J-V characteristics of glass/FTO/i-ZnO/n-CdS/n-CdTe/Au solar cells fabricated with CdTe grown at different cathodic voltages from two-electrode system with carbon anode.

The summary of the device parameters obtained for these devices are presented in Table 8.5 and figures 8.10 (a) - (e).

Table 8.5: Summary of device parameters for glass/FTO/i-ZnO/n-CdS/n-CdTe/Au solar cell fabricated using CdTe from two-electrode system with carbon anode. The error in these measurements is about ±5%.

Sample ID	CdTe growth voltage (mV)	V_{oc} (mV)	J_{sc} ($mAcm^{-2}$)	FF	η (%)	R_s (Ω)
ICS12-i	1574	430	10.0	0.28	1.2	865
ICS11-g	1575	480	11.5	0.30	1.6	638
ICS10-e	1576	500	18.7	0.32	3.0	443
ICS9-c	1577	470	29.2	0.33	4.5	248
ICS8-a	1578	410	31.8	0.35	4.5	219

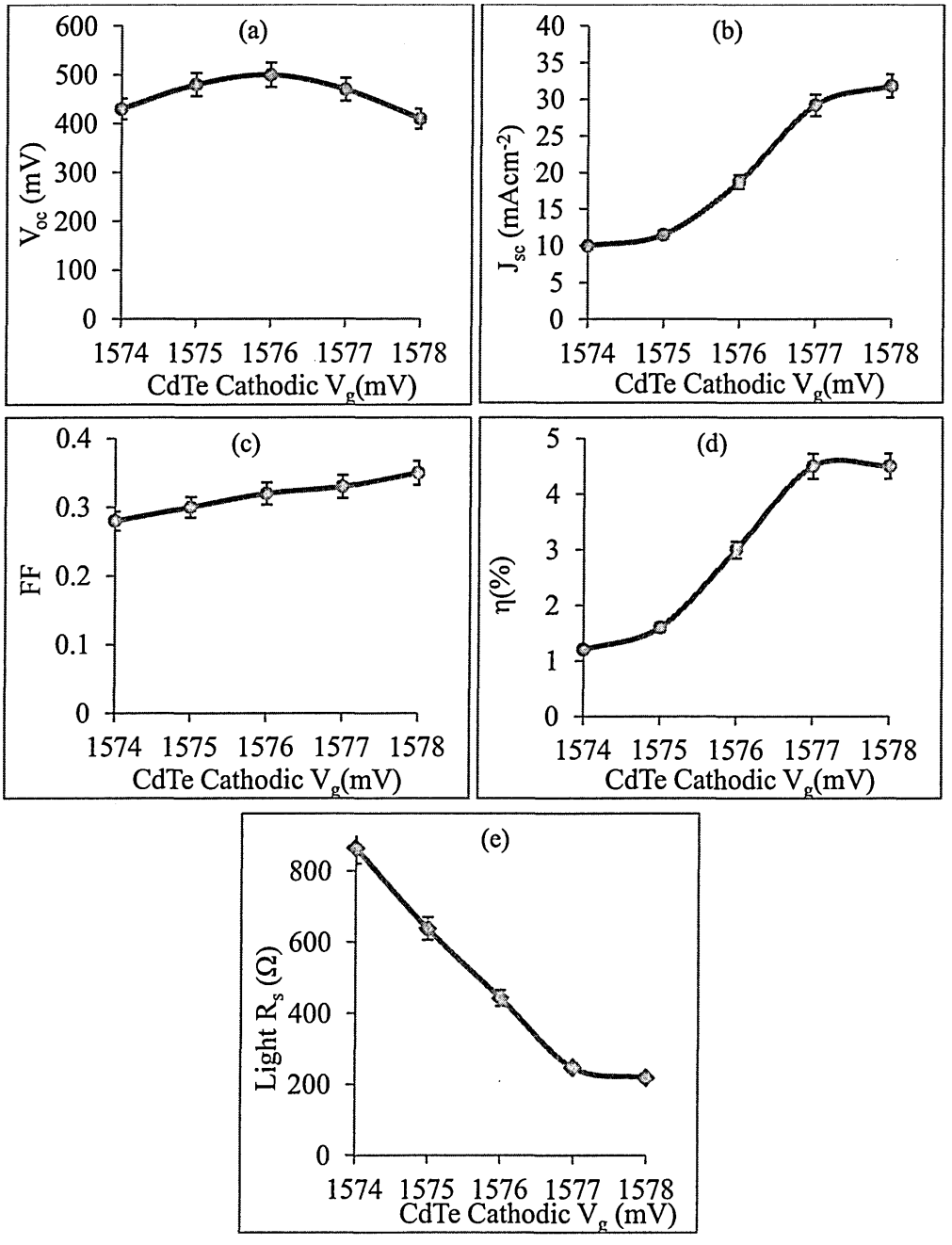


Figure 8.10: Graphs of the glass/FTO/i-ZnO/n-CdS/n-CdTe/Au device parameters as a function of CdTe growth voltage using two-electrode system with carbon anode.

A close observation of figure 8.9, figure 8.10 and Table 8.5 shows there is a clear trend in the performance of the devices with respect to the CdTe growth voltage. The overall efficiency of the devices increases as the CdTe growth voltage increases. The short-circuit current density and fill factor values also increase as the CdTe growth voltage increases. There is however, inconsistency in the V_{oc} values but the series resistance values obtained from the light J-V curves show a consistent decrease as CdTe growth voltage increases.

The implication of this consistency in the device parameters show that better solar cells are obtained using Cd-rich CdTe which are obtained at relatively higher cathodic growth voltages. The series resistances of these devices under illumination are very high and are attributed to the additional resistance of the i-ZnO layer used. The results show generally that the best cathodic growth voltage for CdTe using this electrode configuration is between 1577 mV and 1578 mV.

8.3.3 n-CdS/n-CdTe solar cells using CdTe from three-electrode system with carbon anode

In this experiment, two different sets of solar cells were fabricated using CdTe grown from the three-electrode system with carbon anode. The deposition voltages of CdTe were taken in the cathodic voltage range (697-700) mV since the best cathodic growth voltage established from XRD results was 697 mV and since Cd-rich CdTe obtained from higher cathodic voltages produce better solar cells as seen from the previous section. In the end the best solar cells obtained with this system also came with CdTe grown at the cathodic voltage of 697 mV. One set of the devices had the structure of glass/FTO/n-CdS/n-CdTe/Au and the other set had the structure of glass/FTO/i-ZnO/n-CdS/n-CdTe/Au.

Tables 8.6 and 8.7 show the summaries of the parameters obtained for these two sets of devices. The results in the two tables show that CdTe grown at 700 mV in some cases produced solar cells with impressive J_{sc} values. However, in terms of the best V_{oc}, FF and η values, the best CdTe cathodic growth voltage was 697 mV.

Table 8.6: Summary of device results for glass/FTO/n-CdS/n-CdTe/Au solar cells fabricated using CdTe from three-electrode system with carbon anode. The error in these measurements is about ±5% and the reproducibility of the device parameters is about 40% which is still low at present.

Sample ID	CdTe Cathodic V_g (mV)	V_{oc} (mV)	J_{sc} ($mAcm^{-2}$)	FF	η (%)
CS116-4	697	400	15.2	0.27	1.6
N13CT-9	699	580	7.6	0.43	1.9
CS50-1	699	430	17.8	0.32	2.4
CS55-6	697	480	17.8	0.29	2.5
CS55-5	697	500	12.7	0.43	2.7
CS56-7	700	500	18.7	0.34	3.1
N13CT-g	699	580	16.0	0.37	3.4
CS56-8	700	450	28.0	0.32	4.0
CS25-i	699	560	22.0	0.35	4.3
CS53-c	700	600	33.0	0.33	6.5
CS143-a	697	630	23.5	0.44	6.5
CS63-f	697	640	25.0	0.41	6.6
CS63-e	697	670	22.0	0.47	6.9

Table 8.7: Summary of results of some glass/FTO/i-ZnO/n-CdS/n-CdTe/Au solar cells fabricated using CdTe grown using three-electrode system with carbon anode. The error in these measurements is within ±5%.

Sample ID	CdTe growth voltage (mV)	V_{oc} (mV)	J_{sc} ($mAcm^{-2}$)	FF	η (%)
ICS1-a	700	460	12.7	0.3	1.7
ICS4-1	697	460	14.9	0.38	2.6
ICS-7-c	700	480	17.5	0.34	2.8
ICS3-b	697	500	15.2	0.44	3.3
ICS1-b	700	460	28.0	0.34	3.8

Figure 8.11 shows the light J-V and dark logI-V characteristics of two of the best device from Table 8.6 for brevity. Both devices were made with CdTe grown at a cathodic voltage of 697 mV for 4 hours. These two devices have the best fill factors in Table 8.6. The rectification factors and reverse saturation current densities obtained from the logI vs. V curves in figure 8.11 (b) and (d) respectively were $10^{4.9}$ and 2.0×10^{-8} Acm^{-2} for the 6.5% device and $10^{4.8}$ and 3.2×10^{-8} Acm^{-2} for the 6.9% device.

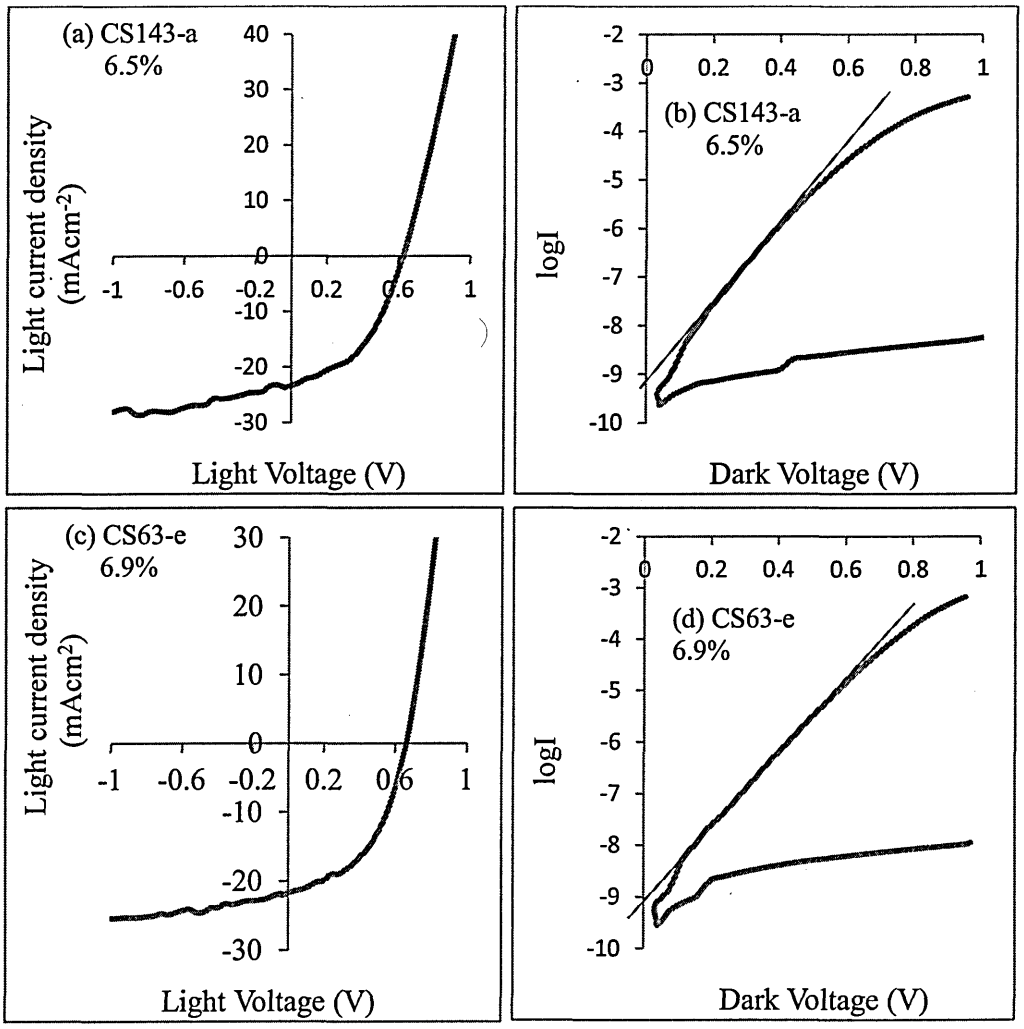


Figure 8.11: Current-voltage characteristics of two best solar cells fabricated using CdTe grown at a cathodic voltage of 697 mV from the three-electrode system with carbon anode ((a) and (c)) under illumination and ((b) and (d)) under dark conditions.

8.4 Characterisation of n-ZnS/n-CdTe solar cells

In this section glass/FTO/n-ZnS/n-CdTe/Au solar cells were fabricated. As mentioned earlier, the aim of using ZnS as a window layer instead of CdS is to see if it is possible to replace CdS with ZnS in CdTe-based solar cells and by extension to other solar cell structures using CdS as a window material such as CIGS. There are two major reasons for this targeted replacement. First is that ZnS has higher energy bandgap than CdS and therefore can give rise to solar cells with improved short-circuit current densities. Second is that ZnS is non-toxic, containing no Cd and therefore will bring about a reduction in Cd-containing toxic waste generated during the CdS deposition process especially using wet chemistry routes.

Different sets of glass/FTO/n-ZnS/n-CdTe/Au solar cells were fabricated using CdTe from the three different electrode configurations namely two-electrode with carbon anode, two-electrode with platinum anode and three-electrode with carbon anode. Table 8.8 summarises the device results of the solar cells made using these three electrode systems.

Table 8.8: Summary of glass/FTO/n-ZnS/n-CdTe/Au solar cells fabricated using CdTe from both two-electrode and three-electrode systems. The error in these measurements is about ±5% with reproducibility of about 40% for the device parameters.

Sample ID	V_{oc} (mV)	J_{sc} ($mAcm^{-2}$)	FF	η (%)	CdTe electrode system
K207-k	400	6.3	0.25	0.6	3-electrode with carbon anode
K243	260	12.0	0.25	0.8	3-electrode with carbon anode
K265	280	22.9	0.27	1.7	3-electrode with carbon anode
K262	500	11.4	0.48	2.7	3-electrode with carbon anode
K317-c	390	19.7	0.36	2.8	2-electrode with carbon anode
K321-a	500	21.8	0.40	4.4	2-electrode with carbon anode
K326-b	620	22.5	0.38	5.3	2-electrode with Pt anode
K326-2	**646**	**47.8**	**0.39**	**12.0**	**2-electrode with Pt anode**

The results in Table 8.8 clearly show that the best two devices came from those involving CdTe grown using two-electrode system with Pt anode. Figure 8.12 shows the J-V characteristics of some of these devices each representing a particular electrode system. The overall best glass/FTO/n-ZnS/n-CdTe/Au device fabricated in this research produced a conversion efficiency of 12.0%. This is the best solar cell produced in this research in terms of the overall conversion efficiency. It also produced the highest short-circuit current density among all other devices fabricated. The success in fabricating this particular solar cell demonstrates the possibility of replacing CdS with ZnS in all the solar cells where CdS is involved as a window material.

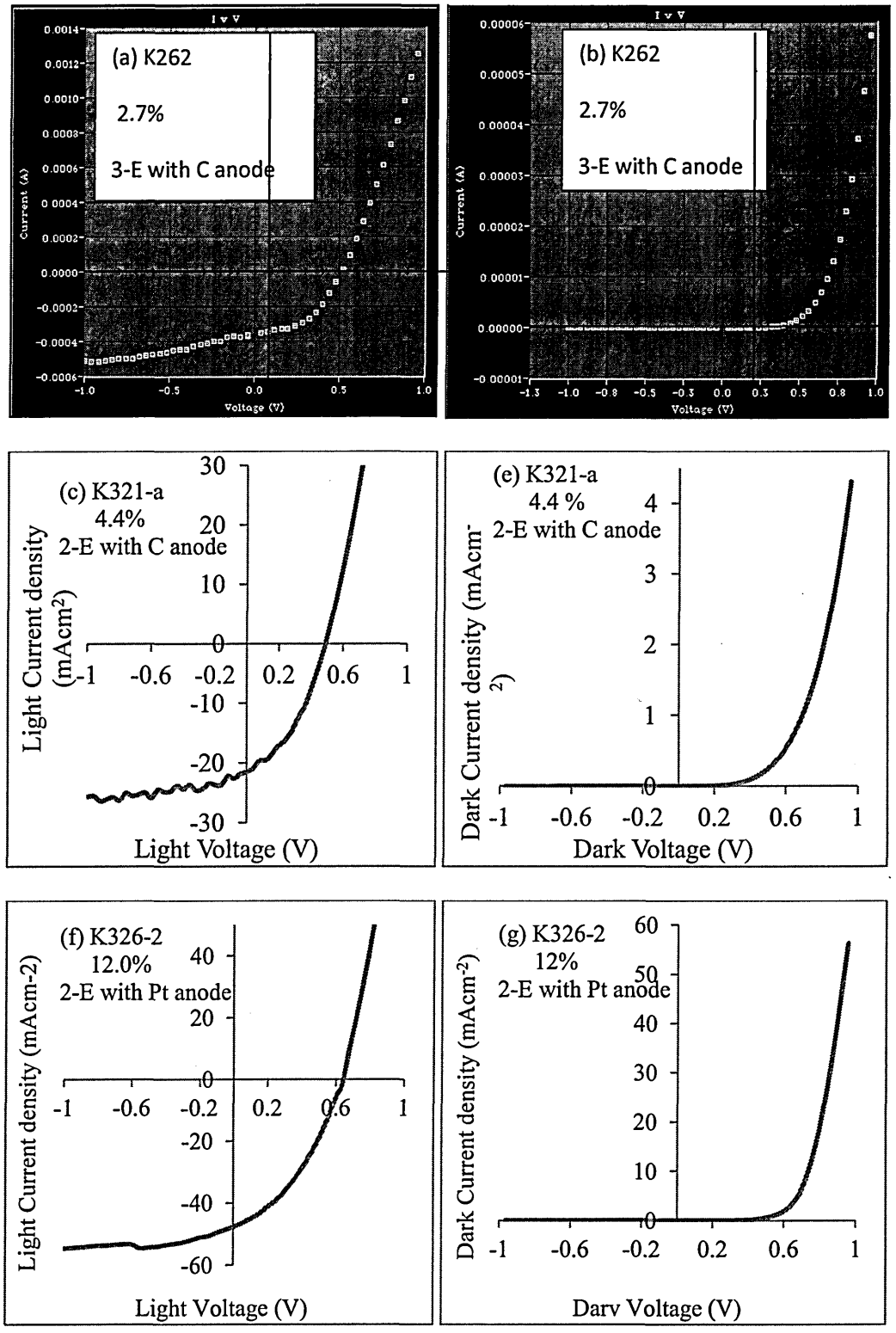


Figure 8.12: Ligth and dark J-V curves of some glass/FTO/n-ZnS/n-CdTe/Au solar cells.

Figures 8.13 (a) and (b) show the graph of logI vs. V for this particular device and the typical energy band diagram for glass/FTO/n-ZnS/n-CdTe/Au solar cell respectively.

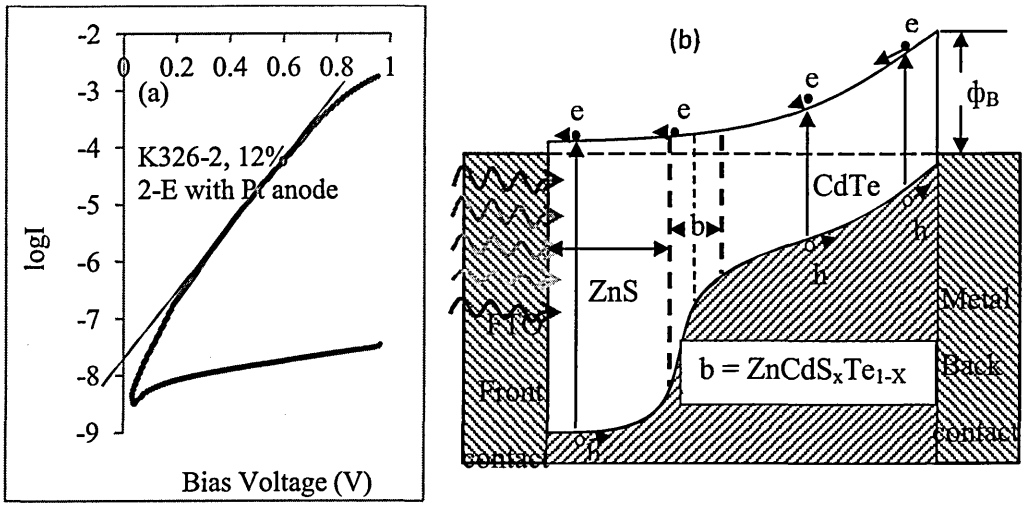


Figure 8.13: (a) LogI vs. V of the 12.0% glass/FTO/n-ZnS/n-CdTe/Au solar cell and (b) Typical energy band diagram for glass/FTO/n-ZnS/n-CdTe/Metal solar cell.

The region marked "b" in figure 8.13 (b) shows the result of inter-diffusion of atoms at the ZnS/CdTe interface producing an intermediate material, $ZnCd_xTe_{1-x}$. This intermixing, as in the case of CdS/CdTe devices, is enhanced by the annealing process after the $CdCl_2$+CdF_2 treatment of the top CdTe layer [5, 16 - 21]. The presence of this intermediate material serves to facilitate band gap grading and minimising any lattice mismatch between ZnS and CdTe. Just like in the case of CdS/CdTe devices discussed previously, the bandgap of the resulting ZnS/CdTe structure is effectively graded from the bandgap of ZnS (E_g = 3.70 eV) to the bandgap of CdTe (E_g = 1.45 eV). This will result in a relatively continuous slope in the bandgap which helps to minimise thermalisation and facilitate acceleration of photo-generated charge carriers towards the metal contacts giving rise to improvement in short-circuit current density from the solar cell. Again the use of ZnS window material helps to allow higher energy photons into the CdTe absorber layer for generation of more electron-hole pairs compared to when CdS is used as a window material. These advantages have actually come into play in this particular device which produced the highest short-circuit current density among all solar cell structures fabricated in this research project.

The series resistance obtained for this device from figure 8.12 (f) under illumination was 112 Ω and that from figure 8.12 (g) under dark condition was 126 Ω. The relatively reduced series resistance of this device compared to that of the 8.0% CdS/CdTe solar cell is attributed to the formation of relatively thinner oxide layer on the CdTe layer as a result of chemical etching as has been explained earlier in the case

of CdS/CdTe cells. The rectification factor (RF), diode ideality factor (n), reverse saturation current density (J_0) and Schottky barrier height (ϕ_B) obtained for this device from figure 8.13 (a) were $10^{4.7}$, 2.36, 4.0×10^{-7} Acm^{-2} and 1.13 eV respectively. The high value of n (n = 2.36) is also attributed to the presence of high series resistance as well as recombination and generation. This therefore means that the barrier height of 1.13 eV obtained from this device using this high n-value is actually under-estimated.

The full solar cell parameters of this device under illumination are V_{oc} = 646 mV, J_{sc} = 47.8 $mAcm^{-2}$ and FF = 0.39, which produced the conversion efficiency of 12.0%.

8.5 Characterisation of n-ZnS/n-CdS/n-CdTe multi-layer graged-bandgap solar cells

In this section, two sets of solar cells were fabricated with the glass/FTO/n-ZnS/n-CdS/n-CdTe/Au structures using CdTe grown from two-electrode system with Pt anode and three-electrode system with carbon anode. However, majority of the devices came from two-electrode system with Pt anode. These devices were all fabricated at different times during this research.

The schematic and the energy bandgap diagrams of the glass/FTO/n-ZnS/n-CdS/n-CdTe/Au solar cell structure are shown in figures 8.14 and 8.15.

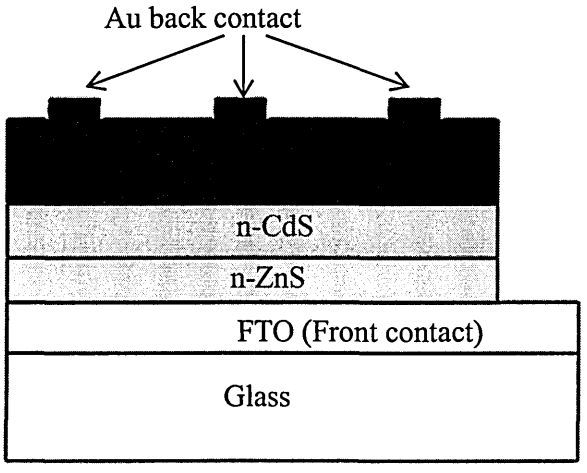


Figure 8.14: Schematic diagram of the glass/FTO/n-ZnS/n-CdS/n-CdTe/Au multi-layer graded bandgap solar cell structure.

One way of reducing or preventing the loss of photo-generated current and prevent damage due to thermalisation effect in a solar cell, as mentioned earlier, is to grade the bandgap of the solar cell so that photons of varying energies can be absorbed at different regions of the solar cell [22 – 26, 38 - 40]. In this way high-energy photons are absorbed by wider bandgap regions of the solar cell and lower energy photons absorbed by narrower bandgap regions of the solar cell.

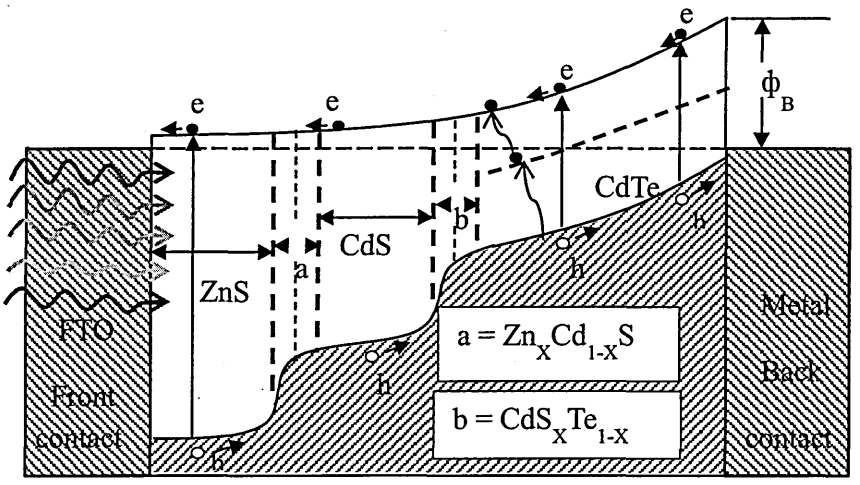


Figure 8.15: Typical energy band diagram of glass/FTO/n-ZnS/n-CdS/n-CdTe/Au multi-layer graded-bandgap solar cell.

Electron-hole pairs are therefore created in different regions of the cell without heating up of the crystal lattice. One of the ways of bringing about grading in the bandgap of the solar cell is to use different semiconductor materials with different bandgaps and arranging them in such a way that the resultant energy bandgap of the solar cell is graded in a descending order from the window material to the main absorber material. This type of device therefore is a multi-layer graded bandgap device. Another way of achieving bandgap grading is by gradually changing the composition of the solar cell material during the growth process. This method however holds only for materials whose bandgaps change with change in composition such as in AlGaAs/GaAs solar cell where the bandgap of GaAs increases as the Al content increases [25, 26, 38 - 40].

In the graded bandgap solar cells fabricated in this research, the multi-layer graded bandgap approach was used in which the wider bandgap material used was ZnS and the narrow bandgap absorber material was CdTe. The intermediate bandgap material used was CdS. Figure 8.14 shows the schematic of this device structure while

figure 8.15 shows the energy bandgap diagram. During the post-deposition heat treatment, inter-diffusion of atoms of the various constituent materials takes place at the interfaces. This facilitates the formation of intermediate materials at these interfaces. In the ZnS/CdS and CdS/CdTe interfaces, materials such as $Zn_xCd_{1-x}S$ and CdS_xTe_{1-x} are possibly formed respectively. This further helps the bandgap grading as well as minimises possible lattice mismatch and therefore surface states at these interfaces. With this kind of device structure, impurity photovoltaic effect and impact ionisation can combine in one device and help in the possible creation of more than one e-h pairs by one photon, hence resulting in increased short-circuit current density. Impurity photovoltaic effect takes place through existing impurity or defect levels in the bandgap of the solar cell. In this situation, heat energy from the surrounding and infrared radiation, from the sun can promote electrons from the valence band to an impurity level. Now because of the shape of the bandgap, the accompanying hole is quickly taken towards the back contact as in figure 8.15. The electron promoted to the impurity level in the bandgap has little or no chance of recombining again with the accompanying hole. Electron accelerating from a higher energy level towards the front contact can knock out this "suspended" electron from the impurity level towards the front contact in a form of impact ionisation. The result is that one photon can effectively create two e-h pairs and eventually resulting in increase in J_{sc}. The shape of the graded bandgap helps in effective collection of all photo-generated e-h pairs without allowing room for recombination. All these advantages of course will become evident only in optimised device structure.

In figures 8.14 and 8.15, one can also look at the device structure as a CdS/CdTe solar cell with ZnS as a buffer layer. Buffer layers can be used in this way especially when very thin CdS window layer is used in order to minimise window absorption loss. In this case the thin CdS layer may not be able to cover the FTO surface properly thus resulting is shunting effect between FTO and CdTe. To prevent this shunting effect which results in loss of fill factor and V_{oc}, a wide bandgap buffer layer is used. The use of buffer layers such as ZnO [17], aluminium-doped ZnO (Al- ZnO) [35], SnO_2 [18], and zinc stannate (ZTO) [41] have been reported in the literature. This has resulted to improved FF and V_{oc} but at the same time has led to reduced J_{sc} due to the relatively high resistivity of these buffer layers. In the present work, ZnS with relatively lower resistivity than the above mentioned buffer layers, has been used. This has also resulted in improved J_{sc} as well as FF and V_{oc} compared to simple CdS/CdTe device, for the best

devices. Table 8.9 shows the summary of device parameters obtained for the various solar cells made with this structure. The overall best device came from those using CdTe from two-electrode system with Pt anode. For simplicity, only the best glass/FTO/n-ZnS/n-CdS/n-CdTe/Au solar cell with efficiency of 10.4% will be used for the device analysis of this multi-layer graded bandgap structure. The various current-voltage characteristics of this same device under illumination and dark conditions are presented in figures 8.16 (a), (b) and (c). The device parameters obtained for this device under dark conditions from figures 16 (a) and (b) were R.F = $10^{4.4}$, n = 2.37, J_0 = 8.0×10^{-8} Acm^{-2} and ϕ_B = 1.13 eV.

Table 8.9: Summary of glass/FTO/n-ZnS/n-CdS/n-CdTe/Au solar cells fabricated using CdTe from both two-electrode and three-electrode systems. The error in these measurements is about ±5% with reproducibility of about 40% for the best devices.

Sample ID	V_{oc} (mV)	J_{sc} ($mAcm^{-2}$)	FF	η (%)	CdTe grown using
K214HCS	500	4.0	0.50	1.0	3-electroed with carbon anode
K280HCS-9	500	16.5	0.30	2.4	3-electroed with carbon anode
K280HCS-10	600	14.6	0.37	3.3	3-electroed with carbon anode
K392HCS-b	360	0.9	0.28	0.1	2-electrode with Pt anode
K392HCS-2	510	4.0	0.25	0.5	2-electrode with Pt anode
K327HCS-a	400	6.3	0.25	0.6	2-electrode with Pt anode
K237HCS-1	350	8.0	0.25	0.7	2-electrode with Pt anode
K387HCS-a	540	5.4	0.36	1.0	2-electrode with Pt anode
K330HCS-b	420	7.0	0.37	1.0	2-electrode with Pt anode
K329HCS-c	500	12.7	0.27	1.7	2-electrode with Pt anode
K330HCS-2	460	12.7	0.33	1.9	2-electrode with Pt anode
K318HCS-d	500	6.6	0.59	1.9	2-electrode with Pt anode
K337HCS-2	500	15.8	0.36	2.8	2-electrode with Pt anode
K329HCS-3	610	21.0	0.27	3.4	2-electrode with Pt anode
K338HCS	570	28.6	0.33	5.3	2-electrode with Pt anode
K337HCS-b	600	25.0	0.36	5.4	2-electrode with Pt anode
K325HCS-a	590	28.0	0.40	6.6	2-electrode with Pt anode
K318HCS-d	630	38.5	0.33	8.0	2-electrode with Pt anode
K318HCS-4	640	40.8	0.40	10.4	2-electrode with Pt anode

These device parameters are no doubt better than those obtained for glass/FTO/n-CdS/n-CdTe/Au structure presented in section 8.3.1 for the reasons mentioned above. The relatively higher R.F value of $10^{4.4}$ and lower n-value of 2.37 shows improved rectification behaviour and reduced recombination (ie improved carrier collection) compared to the glass/FTO/n-CdS/n-CdTe/Au device and/or more optimum oxide formation at the CdTe/Au interfaces as a result of chemical etching. This is also why the

barrier height and reverse saturation current density are better than those of the glass/FTO/n-CdS/n-CdTe/Au device in section 8.3.1.

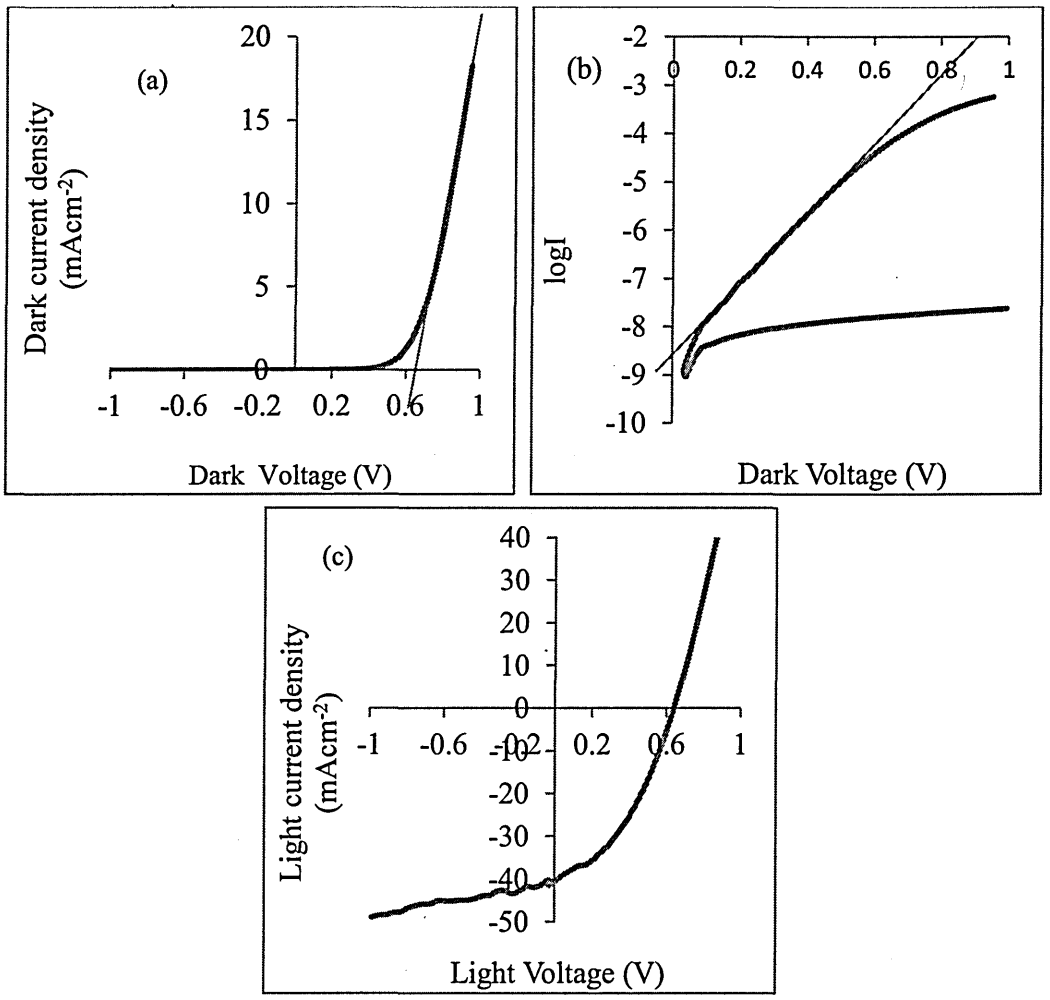


Figure 8.16: (a) Dark J-V, (b) Dark logI-V and (c) Light J-V characteristics of the 10.4% glass/FTO/n-ZnS/n-CdS/n-CdTe/Au solar cell.

The parameters obtained under A.M1.5 illumination from figure 8.16 (c) gave R_s = 175 Ω, R_{sh} = 3825 Ω, V_{oc} = 640 mV, J_{sc} = 40.8 mAcm^{-2}, FF = 0.40 and η = 10.4%. Again these values are better than those obtained for the glass/FTO/n-CdS/n-CdTe/Au device. The buffer effect of the ZnS layer in this device is seen in the improved V_{oc} and FF values over those of the glass/FTO/n-CdS/n-CdTe/Au counterpart and the multi-layer graded bandgap effect is seen in the improved short-circuit current density of 40.8 mAcm^{-2} over 38.5.mAcm^{-2} of the glass/FTO/n-CdS/n-CdTe/Au device. All these improvements effectively resulted in better conversion efficiency of 10.4% over 8.0% as is seen.

It is important now to point out that the observed high short-circuit current densities reported for the different devices reported in this thesis were remarkable and not observed all the time. The reason for this is the instability problem associated with these devices that makes them deteriorate after few months or even weeks. For this reason, part of the future work should be focused on reproducibility and improvement of the stability of these promising device structures. However, in order to ensure that the observed high short-circuit current densities were genuine, the particular diodes producing them were isolated by carefully removing the CdTe material around the Au back contact and the measurements repeated.

Figure 8.17 (a) and (b) show the C vs. V and Mott-Schottky plots of the solar cell of figure 8.16 under discussion. The C-V measurement was carried out at room temperature and a frequency of 1MHz with applied bias voltages from -1.0 V to +1.0 V. Figure 8.17 (a) shows a gradual increase in the depletion capacitance as bias increases from reverse to forward bias. The measured depletion capacitance at zero bias gave the value C_o = 151 pF. This capacitance value suggests that this device has a reasonably wide depletion region comparable to the device thickness.

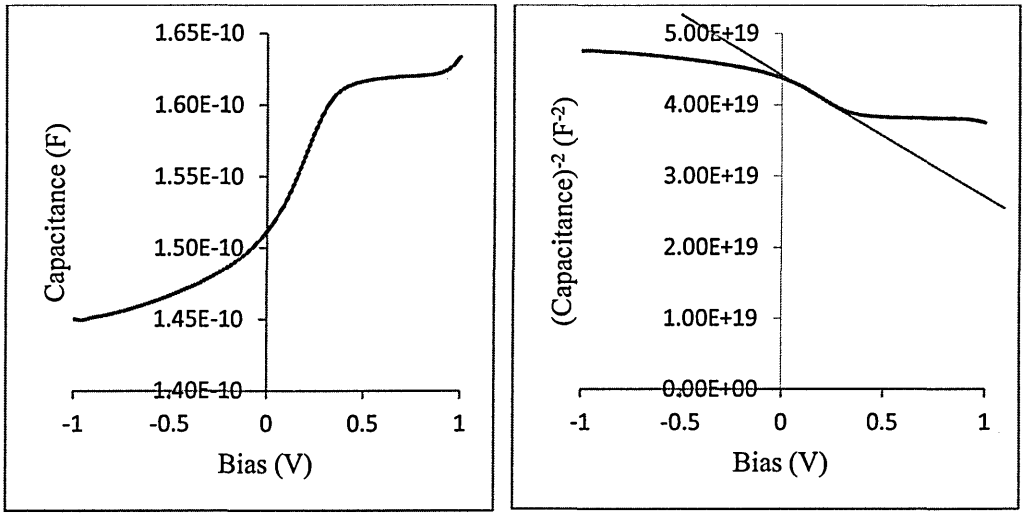


Figure 8.17: Typical (a) C vs. V and (b) $1/C^2$ vs. V graphs of the glass/FTO/n-ZnS/n-CdS/n-CdTe/Au multi-layer graded bandgap solar cell with 10.4% conversion efficiency.

Figure 8.17, (b) shows the response of $1/C^2$ to applied reverse bias. As forward bias increases, the drop in the value of $1/C^2$ is more rapid up to a forward bias of 0.35 V. At forward bias voltages >0.35 V, $1/C^2$ remains fairly constant. The doping concentration of electrons (N_d-N_a) estimated from figure 8.17 (b) is approximately

8.1×10^{14} cm^3. This is a relatively moderate doping density supporting the presence of wide depletion region in this device. The diffusion voltage of this device could not be estimated since the slope line of the $1/C^2$ vs. V graph falls well outside the bias voltage range within which the C-V measurement was made.

8.6 Optimisation of CdTe annealing conditions for solar cell fabrication

In this section, the choice of $CdCl_2$ or $CdCl_2$+CdF_2 treatment prior to annealing and the choice of annealing temperature and annealing time after the best chemical ($CdCl_2$+CdF_2) treatment were experimented. The decision to consider the use of $CdCl_2$+CdF_2 in addition to $CdCl_2$ in this treatment came from the work of Mazzumuto et al [42] in which they maintained a flow of Freon gas (CHF_2Cl) in their CSS chamber during the post-deposition heat treatment of CdS/CdTe as a form of $CdCl_2$ treatment and produced solar cells with efficiency close to 16.0% [42]. Also the choice of the range of annealing temperature and time came from the range reported in the literature [31, 37, 43].

In order to choose between $CdCl_2$ and $CdCl_2$+CdF_2 treatment, a set of five glass/FTO/n-CdS/n-CdTe samples was used for this experiment. Each sample was divided into two pieces. One set of these pieces was treated with $CdCl_2$ and the other treated with $CdCl_2$+CdF_2. Both sets of treated samples were then annealed at the same temperature of 450°C for 15 minutes and the device fabrication completed by evaporation of Au contacts on the CdTe surfaces after chemical etching. All the samples were etched under similar conditions and the metallisation with gold done under similar conditions as well.

Table 8.10 shows the summary of the device results obtained from this experiment. The results show very clear difference in the device parameters obtained for the two different treatments. All device parameters (V_{oc}, J_{sc}, FF and η) are clearly higher for the devices with $CdCl_2$+CdF_2 treatment than those with only $CdCl_2$ treatment. The increase in J_{sc} for the $CdCl_2$+CdF_2-treated devices is massive and remarkable. It is because of this result that $CdCl_2$+CdF_2 treatment was preferred to the conventional $CdCl_2$ treatment in this research.

Table 8.10: Results of comparative study of $CdCl_2$ and $CdCl_2$+CdF_2 treatment for glass/FTO/n-CdS/n-CdTe/Au solar cell structure. The reproducibility of these device parameters is about 40% with measurement error of about ±5%.

Device S/No	$CdCl_2$ treatment				$CdCl_2$+CdF_2 treatment			
	V_{oc} (mv)	J_{sc} ($mAcm^{-2}$)	FF	η (%)	V_{oc} (mV)	J_{sc} ($mAcm^{-2}$)	FF	η (%)
1	550	11.4	0.31	1.9	630	23.5	0.44	6.5
2	-----	-----	-----	-----	600	19.7	0.42	5.0
3	430	9.9	0.28	1.1	610	23.9	0.42	5.8
4	500	16.8	0.37	3.1	500	19.1	0.45	4.2
5	380	10.1	0.25	0.9	620	38.2	0.33	8.0

In order to determine the best annealing temperature and annealing time after $CdCl_2$+CdF_2 treatment, several samples corresponding to different solar cell structures were used. Each sample was also divided into parts. Both parts were given the same $CdCl_2$+CdF_2 treatment but each part was afterwards annealed at different temperatures and annealing times

Tables 8.11 (a) – (e) show the device results of different device structures under different annealing temperatures and times. From all the results, it is clear that annealing at 450°C for 15 minutes always produced the best device results and especially producing the highest V_{oc} and J_{sc} values. The FF values are generally low under this annealing condition. A close look at Tables 8.11 (a) and (b) show strikingly that at the particular annealing temperature of 360°C, the FF values are generally higher than those obtained at other temperatures. This improved FF values however come at the expense of V_{oc} and J_{sc}.

Table 8.11 (a): Optimisation of annealing conditions using glass/FTO/n-CdS/n-CdTe/Au and glass/FTO/n-ZnS/n-CdS/n-CdTe/Au device structures. The reproducibility of these device parameters is about 40% with measurement error of about ±5%.

Device S/No	450°C, 15min				360°C, 20min			
	V_{oc} (mv)	J_{sc} ($mAcm^{-2}$)	FF	η (%)	V_{oc} (mV)	J_{sc} ($mAcm^{-2}$)	FF	η (%)
1	510	24.2	0.30	**3.7**	500	7.6	0.60	**2.3**
2	600	30.5	0.34	**6.2**	440	6.3	0.52	**1.4**
3	610	24.8	0.43	**6.5**	490	1.9	0.50	**0.5**
4*	640	40.8	0.40	**10.4**	500	6.6	0.59	**1.9**

*Device 4 is glass/FTO/n-ZnS/n-CdS/n-CdTe/Au structure.

Table 8.11 (b): Optimisation of annealing conditions using glass/FTO/n-CdS/n-CdTe/Au device structure. The reproducibility of these device parameters is about 40% with measurement error of about ±5%.

Device S/No	450°C, 15min				360°C, 69min			
	V_{oc} (mv)	J_{sc} ($mAcm^{-2}$)	FF	η (%)	V_{oc} (mV)	J_{sc} ($mAcm^{-2}$)	FF	η (%)
1	600	26.3	0.34	**5.4**	450	16.5	0.48	**3.6**
2	560	31.8	0.37	**6.6**	480	11.4	0.46	**2.5**
3	560	26.7	0.39	**5.8**	400	7.6	0.45	**1.4**
4	580	22.9	0.26	**3.5**	340	9.2	0.45	**1.4**
5	600	19.1	0.31	**3.6**	360	7.0	0.45	**1.1**

Table 8.11 (c): Optimisation of annealing temperature and time using different device structures. The reproducibility of these device parameters is about 40% with measurement error of about ±5%.

Device S/No	450°C, 15min				380°C, 30min			
	V_{oc} (mv)	J_{sc} ($mAcm^{-2}$)	FF	η (%)	V_{oc} (mV)	J_{sc} ($mAcm^{-2}$)	FF	η (%)
1*	500	1.9	0.28	**0.3**	350	0.45	0.26	**0.04**
2**	500	4.0	0.25	**0.5**	360	0.9	0.28	**0.1**
3***	400	8.2	0.28	**0.9**	450	2.0	0.26	**0.2**
4**	350	4.5	0.26	**0.4**	300	1.7	0.25	**0.1**

* is glass/FTO/n-CdS/n-CdSe/n-CdTe/Au, ** is glass/FTO/n-ZnS/n-CdS/n-CdTe/Au

*** is glass/FTO/n-CdSe/n-CdS/n-CdTe/Au.

Table 8.11 (d): Optimisation of CdTe annealing time at 450°C using

glass/FTO/n-CdS/n-CdTe/Au device structure with CdTe grown at different voltages. The reproducibility of these device parameters is about 40% with measurement error of about ±5%.

CdTe cathodic growth voltage (mV)	450°C, 15min				450°C, 20min			
	V_{oc} (mv)	J_{sc} ($mAcm^{-2}$)	FF	η (%)	V_{oc} (mV)	J_{sc} ($mAcm^{-2}$)	FF	η (%)
2036	410	11.4	0.25	**1.2**	350	8.9	0.25	**0.8**
2037	400	7.6	0.25	**0.8**	260	11.1	0.25	**0.7**
2038	440	7.6	0.25	**0.8**	360	8.9	0.25	**0.8**
2039	420	7.6	0.25	**0.8**	310	10.1	0.25	**0.8**
2040	-------	------	-----	------	310	2.5	0.33	**0.25**
2041	380	9.5	0.25	**0.9**	350	6.3	0.25	**0.55**
2042	-------	------	-----	------	200	4.3	0.26	**0.22**

Table 8.11 (e): Optimisation of CdTe annealing conditions using glass/FTO/n-ZnS/n-CdS/n-CdTe/Au device structure with CdTe grown at different voltages. The reproducibility of these device parameters is about 40% with measurement error of about ±5%.

CdTe cathodic growth Voltage (mV)	400°C, 20min				450°C, 15min			
	V_{oc} (mv)	J_{sc} ($mAcm^{-2}$)	FF	η (%)	V_{oc} (mV)	J_{sc} ($mAcm^{-2}$)	FF	η (%)
2036	-----	-----	-----	----	-----	-----	-----	----
2037	420	7.0	0.37	**1.0**	460	12.7	0.33	**1.9**
2038	500	12.7	0.27	**1.7**	610	21.0	0.27	**3.4**
2039	400	6.3	0.25	**0.6**	350	8.0	0.25	**0.7**

8.7 Comment on the possible reasons for the observation of high J_{sc} values

Some of the device results presented in this chapter showed very high J_{sc} values which are rather remarkable. These levels of J_{sc} values are completely outside the range of values reported to date in the literature for CdTe-based solar cells. The main stream CdTe-based solar cells reported in the literature are mostly p-n junction type structures whereas the devices reported in this thesis are n-n+large Schottky barrier type structures. These two device structures are different although there are few similarities. The major similarities lie in the fact that the basic CdS/CdTe device structures in both cases consist of the same semiconductors namely; CdS and CdTe, irrespective of the conductivity type of CdTe. Again in both device structures, photo-generated electrons move towards the TCO front contact (i.e towards the CdS side) while the photo-generated holes move towards the metal back contact (i.e towards the CdTe side). Figure 8.18 shows the energy band diagrams of the p-n junction type and n-n+Schottky junction type glass/TCO/CdS/CdTe/Metal solar cells for comparison.

The main differences in these two device structures are as follows:

(i) Conductivity type of the CdTe layer

This is the fundamental difference between these two device structures in figure 8.18. Whereas p-CdTe is used in figure 8.18 (a), n-CdTe is used in figure 8.18 (b). This difference is fundamental in the sense that it gives rise to the two different energy band diagrams.

(ii) **Position of the depletion region**

For any semiconductor solar cell, and in general any semiconductor device to function, there must be an active depletion region within the device. This depletion region arises as a result of an energy band bending created within the device. In the p-n junction type device, this band bending is created by metallurgically joining a p-type semiconductor and an n-type semiconductor as in the case of figure 8.18 (a). This region is also called space-charge region because it does not contain any charge carriers and does not allow any to stay within it due to the existing electric field within it which is created by the band bending. The extent to which this electric field (or the depletion region) spreads in the device defines the depletion width (w) of the device as shown in figure 8.18.

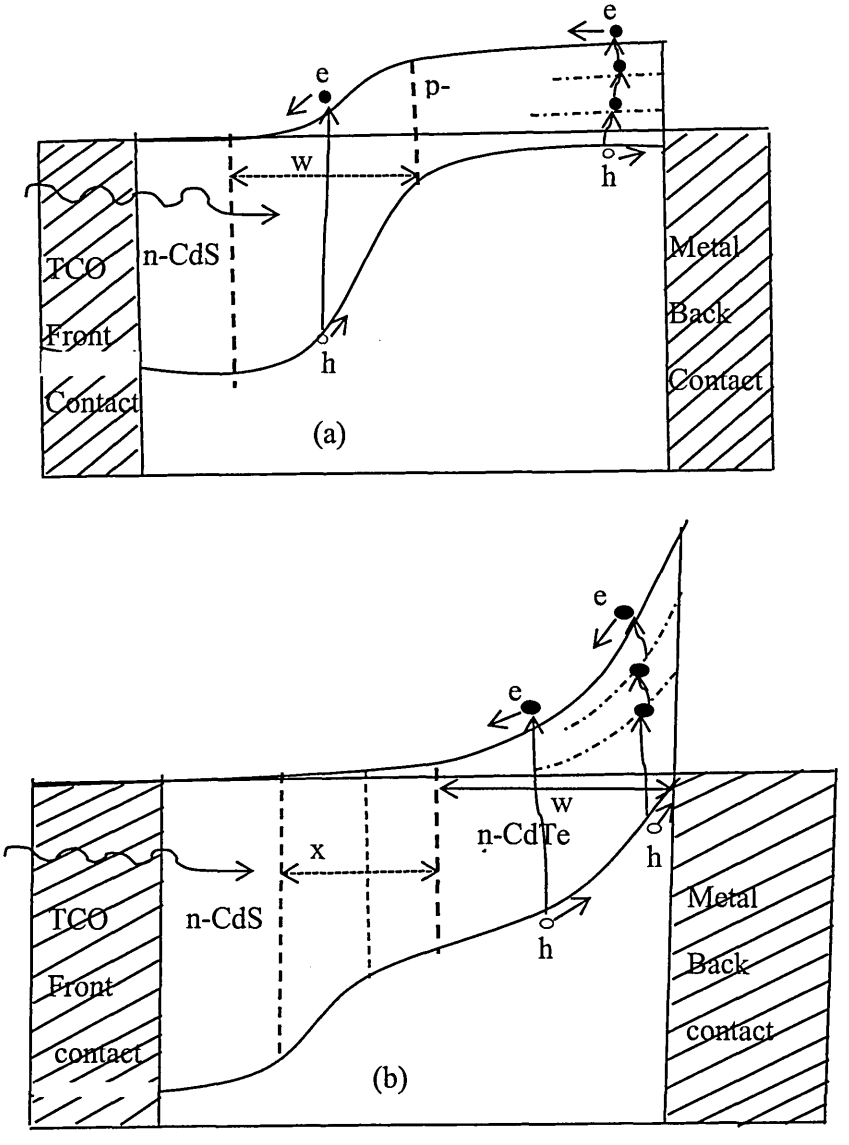


Figure 8.18: Energy band diagrams of p-n and n-n+Schottky junction for glass/TCO/n-CdS/p-CdTe/Metal and glass/TCO/n-CdS/n-CdTe/Metal solar cells.

In the Schottky barrier-type device, the depletion region is formed within the device very close to the metal back contact as shown in figure 8.18 (b). If the device is the n-n+Schottky barrier type as in the case of the devices reported in this thesis, there may or may not be an additional but weak depletion region (x) at the n-n heterojunction [44 - 46]. If this region exists eventually, it becomes complimentary to the main depletion region due to the Schottky barrier at the n-CdTe/Metal interface. Depending on the extent of both regions, they may eventually merge into one wider depletion region in the device which helps in easily driving the device to full depletion.

The implications of the position of the main depletion region will be different in both device structures in figure 8.18. Consider a case of equal but definite depletion regions of width, w, in both device structures. When a photon of sufficient energy hits the depletion region, an electron-hole pair is created. Due to the existing electric field in the depletion region (in the same direction in both device structures), the electron moves to the left towards the TCO while the hole moves to the right towards the metal contact. Now there are extra bulk of semiconductor materials to the left and right of the depletion width in figure 8.18 (a) whereas the extra material only exists to the left of the depletion width in figure 8.18 (b). In figure 8.18 (a) both photo-generated electron and hole have to overcome the resistance of these extra materials before reaching the respective electrical contacts. In figure 8.18 (b) only the electron moving towards the TCO will encounter this resistance of the extra material. The hole encounters virtually no resistance before reaching the metal back contact because of the position of the depletion region. The implication is that the photo-generated electron and hole may have a chance of recombining in the bulk of the materials before reaching the electrical contacts in the case of figure 8.18 (a). In the case of figure 8.18 (b), the hole almost instantly reaches the metal back contact as soon as it is created, leaving the electron with little or no option of recombining with a hole before reaching the TCO front contact. As a result, more photo-generated charge carriers are effectively collected in the device of figure 8.18 (b) compared to that of figure 8.18 (a). This definitely leads to higher output J_{sc} from the device in figure 8.18 (b) compared to that in figure 8.18 (a). This is one of the possible reasons for the very high J_{sc} values observed in the devices reported in this project using the device structure of figure 8.18 (b).

(iii) **Quality of electrodeposited materials and the mobility of charge carriers**

Another possible reason for the observed high J_{sc} values has to do with the quality of the electrodeposited semiconductor materials in general. After studying the quality of different CdTe samples based on the presence of detrimental impurities present in them, Lyons et al concluded that electrodeposited CdTe was of best quality among the others which were obtained from different growth techniques [47]. This conclusion is very important to note. In figure 7.35 in section 7.5.4 of chapter 7, we see the cross-sectional SEM images of the electrodeposited materials used in this research which indicate that the bulk of these materials grow as continuous block of materials showing no visible sign of grain boundaries unlike materials grown by other techniques like CSS. The implication of the reported high quality of electrodeposited CdTe by Lyons et al and the result of the SEM cross-section reported earlier in chapter 7 will be the improvement in the mobility of charge carriers in these materials. The presence of little or no grain boundaries in these materials will mean little scattering of photo-generated charge carriers. This will culminate in enhanced J_{sc} values in solar cells made with these materials. Charge carrier mobility is known to be higher in n-type CdTe than in p-type CdTe [48 - 50]. The use of n-CdTe in this project therefore supports the enhancement of mobility of photo-generated electrons and holes which leads to increase in J_{sc} since current density in a semiconductor is a direct function of both carrier density and carrier mobility. Cd-rich CdTe without extrinsic doping ensures n-type conductivity and the CdTe materials used in this research were all deliberately grown with Cd-richness by virtue of the deposition potential chosen in addition to the n-type doping by halogens as shown in Table 7.17. In fact in figure 8.18, the photo-generated electrons moving towards the TCO will move more easily and faster in the device in figure 8.18 (b) with n-CdTe than that in figure 8.18 (a) with p-CdTe thereby minimising the chances of recombination of these electrons in figure 8.18 (b) before reaching the TCO front contact. This enhances the J_{sc} in this type of solar cell.

(iv) **Possibility of impurity photovoltaic effect and impact ionisation**

It is possible in these devices for photons with energy lower than the bandgap energy of CdTe to create useful electron-hole pairs through the impurity photovoltaic effect and for impact ionisation to take place as well, resulting in one photon possibly creating two electron-hole pairs in order to enhance J_{sc}. [51, 25]. This is possible because of the shape of the energy band diagram of the device structure used in these solar cells. Although the author has not carried out measurements such as quantum

efficiency (QE) and responsivity on these devices to confirm the existence of impurity photovoltaic effect and impact ionisation, previous work published in the literature based on AlGaAs/GaAs system has shown experimental evidence of impurity photovoltaic effect using responsivity measurements. The full account of this work is contained in ref [52] in which evidence of photocurrent generation by photons with energy lower than the bandgap energy of GaAs was experimentally observed. This current collection in the longer wavelength region of the spectrum could not however be detected by conventional QE measurement indicating also a fundamental deficiency of QE measurement in this regard. Again recent unpublished work by the Solar Energy group of Sheffield Hallam University, on the the above mentioned AlGaAs/GaAs solar cells has shown an internal photon to current conversion efficiency (IPCE) of up to 140%.

The major reasons these measurements were not carried out on the devices reported in this thesis are the instability and reproducibility issues associated with these device. This is because at present these devices degrade easily within weeks and even days of their fabrication and reproduction of the devices with the high J_{sc} values is not easy at present. In general, the reproducibility of the device parameters (especislly for the best devices) is only about 40% at present which is still low for commercialisation purpose. This issue is attributed to the complex nature of this subject. For these reasons the author has not been able to arrange for these measurement of spectral response to be made in laboratories where the equipment are available since these equipment are not in the Solar Energy Research laboratory of Sheffield Hallam University at present.

However, the existence of several native defect/impurity levels in the bandgap of CdTe that causes strong Fermi level pinning effect at the CdTe/metal interface in CdTe [1, 51] is taken to advantage in the solar cells reported in this thesis. As shown in figures 8.15 and 8.18 (b), electrons can be promoted to these defect levels by photons with energy lower than the bandgap energy of CdTe. These photons can come from the incident radiation from the sun or from the heat energy in the surroundings of the solar cell. Because of the position of the depletion region and the shape of the band diagram of these devices, the holes associated with the electrons promoted to the defect levels, are immediately drifted towards the metal back contact leaving these electrons little or no room for recombining with the holes. From these defect/impurity levels, these electrons can easily be promoted to the conduction band by other lower-energy photons giving rise to impurity photovoltaic effect. Alternatively, electrons accelerating from the

higher potential barrier existing in the device can knock out these "suspended" electrons from the impurity levels into the conduction band of CdTe in a form of impact ionisation. In this way the combination of these two processes can result to one photon effectively creating two electron-hole pairs bringing about improvement of photocurrent of the solar cell. This impurity photovoltaic effect may not be as easy in a p-n junction type CdS/CdTe or ZnS/CdTe solar cell due principally to the position of the depletion region as shown in figure 8.18 (a). In the p-n junction type device, electrons can as well be promoted to impurity levels near the p-CdTe/metal interface but because of the position of the depletion region, there will be no available electric field near this interface to immediately drift the holes towards the metal back contact (unless in the case of fully depleted device which of course is not needed for the n-n+large Schottky junction device) due to the presence of bulk region of CdTe materials between the depletion region and the metal back contact. The result is that these photo-generated electron-hole pairs are still within each other's reach for easy recombination. In addition, the fact that charge carriers generally have higher mobility in n-CdTe than in p-CdTe facilitates the easy transport of these photo-generated electrons and holes towards the respective electrical contacts [48]. The overall shape of the device structure therefore, plays important role in ensuring effective collection of photo-generated electrons and holes resulting in improved J_{sc} such as are seen in the devices reported in this thesis and published recently [53].

8.8 Conclusion

Fabrication and assessment of different solar cell structures have been presented. The main features of these devices include: the use of n-CdTe as main absorber material instead of the conventional p-CdTe; the implementation of device structures of n-n hetero-junction + large Schottky barrier height type, as against the conventional p-n junction type, and the use of ($CdCl_2$+CdF_2) treatment instead of the conventional $CdCl_2$ treatment. The processing steps used resulted in the fabrication of (best) devices with large Schottky barrier heights of ~1.2 eV at the n-CdTe/metal interface. The four device structures fabricated include glass/FTO/n-CdTe/Au, glass/FTO/n-ZnS/n-CdTe/Au, glass/FTO/n-CdS/n-CdTe/Au and glass/FTO/n-ZnS/n-CdS/n-CdTe/Au. Two best devices with efficiencies of 10.4% and 12.0% came from those involving n-ZnS as window/buffer material, thus underlining the advantage of these ZnS layers in CdTe-

based solar cell development. The advantage of ($CdCl_2$+CdF_2) treatment over conventional $CdCl_2$ treatment, is seen in the pronounced and consistent improvement of the device parameters, especially J_{sc}, in all the cases. Annealing of CdTe at 450°C for 15 minutes was observed to produce the best devices although this process can be improved further. Device results show that the best cathodic growth voltages for n-ZnS, n-CdS and n-CdTe using two-electrode system are around the values of 1550 mV, 1450 mV and 2038 mV respectively. The best devices displayed unusual high J_{sc} values, suggesting the existence of impurity photovoltaic effect, impact ionisation as well as the advantage of device structures involving the use of n-CdTe in these devices. However, the devices generally suffer from low FF, possibly due to high series resistance and/or presence of shunting paths. Preliminary results of C-V measurements indicate that the best devices have doping densities of the order of $10^{14} - 10^{15}$ cm^{-3}. The device results also show that two-electrode system produces materials and devices with qualities similar to and even better than those produced from three-electrode system. Although solar cells with efficiencies up to 12.0% were produced, the reproducibility and stability of these devices still remain issues needing serious attention.

References

[1] I. M. Dharmadasa, *Prog. Crystal Growth and Charact.,36,(4), (1998) 249 – 290.*

[2] I. M. Dharmadasa, C. J. Blomfield, C. G. Scott, R. Coratger, F. Ajuston and J. Beauvillain, *Solid-State Electronics, 42, (4), (1998) 595 – 604.*

[3] S. K. Das and G. C. Morris, *Sol. Energ. Mater. Sol. Cells, (1993) 305 – 316.*

[4] S. M Sze and K. K. Ng, *Physics of Semiconductor Devices, 3rd Ed, John Wiley & Sons, Inc, New Jersey, (2007) p.150.*

[5] I. M. Dharmadasa, A. P. Samantilleke, N. B. Chaure and J. Young, *Semicond. Sci. Technol. 17, (2002) 1238-1248.*

[6] H. Bayhan, A. S. Kavasoglu., *Turk J Phys. 31, 7 (2007).*

[7] L. A. Kosyachenko, and E. V. Grushko, *Semiconductors, 44, (10), (2010) 1375 – 1382.*

[8] S. Vatavu and P. Gasin, *Thin Solid Films 515, (2007) 6179 – 6183.*

[9] G. S. Khrypunov, V. R. Kopach, A. V. Meriuts, R. V. Zaitsev, M. V. Kirichenko and N. V. Deyneko, *Semiconductors, 45, (11), (2011) 1505 – 1511.*

[10] H. Uda, H. Sonomura and S. Ikegami, *Meas. Sci. Technol. 8, (1997) 86 – 91.*

[11] K. M. Al-Shibani, *Physica B 322, (2002) 390 – 396.*

[12] B. M. Basol and O. M. Stafsudd, *Solid-State Electronics, 24, (1981) 121 – 125.*

[13] A. Bezryadina, C. France, R. Graham, L. Yang, S. A. Carter and G. B. Alers, *Appl. Phys. Lett. 100, (2012) 013508.*

[14] L. A. Kosyachenko, V. M. Sklyarchuk, O. F. Sklyarchuk, O. L. Maslyanchuk, V. A. Gnatyuk and T. Aoki, *IEEE Transactions on Nuclear Science, 56, (4), (2009) 1827 - 1834.*

[15] H. G. Cetinkaya, H. Tacimer, H. Uslu and S. Altindal, *Curr. Appl.Phys. 13, (2013) 1150 – 1156.*

[16] K. Nakamura, M. Gotoh, T. Fujihara, T. Toyama and H. Okamoto, *Sol. Energ. Mater. Sol. Cells 75, (2003) 185 – 192.*

[17] A. Rios-Flores, O. Ares, J. M. Camacho, V. Rejon and J. L. Pena, *Solar Energy 86, (2012) 780 – 785.*

[18] N. R. Paudel, K. A. Wieland and A. D. Campaan, *Sol. Energ. Mater. Sol. Cells 105, (2012) 109 – 112.*

[19] D. S. Albin, Y. Yan and M. M. Al-Jassim, *Prog. Photovolt:Res. Appl. 10: (2002) 309 – 322 (DOI: 10.1002/pip.426).*

[20] U. Jahn, T. Okamoto, A. Yamada and M. Konagi, *J. Appl. Phys. 90, (2001) 2553.*

[21] X. Wu, *Solar Energy 77, (2004) 803 – 814.*

[22] I. M. Dharmadasa, R. P. Burton and M. Simmonds, *Sol. Energ. Mater. Sol. Cells 90, (2006) 2191 – 2200.*

[23] I. M. Dharmadasa, N. B. Chaure, G. J. Tolan and A. P. Samantilleke, *J. Electrochem. Soc. 154(6), (2007) H446 – H471.*

[24] I. M. Dharmadasa, J. S. Roberts and G. Hill, *Sol. Energ. Mater. Sol. Cells 88, (2005) 413 – 422.*

[25] I. M. Dharmadasa, G. J. Tolan, J. S. Roberts, G. Hill, S. Ito, P. Liska and M. Gratzel, *Proc. Of 21st European Photovoltaic Solar Energy Conference, 4 – 8 September, Dresden, Germany, (2006) 257 - 262.*

[26] I. M. Dharmadasa, O. Elsherif and G. J. Tolan, *Journal of Physics: Conference Series 286 (2011) 012041. doi:10.1088/1742-6596/286/1/012041.*

[27] G. Conibeer, M. Green, R. Corkish, Y. Cho, E. Cho, C. Jiang, T. Fangsuwannarak, E. Pink, Y. Huang, T. Puzzer, T. Trupke, B. Richards, A. Shalav and K. Lin, *Thin Solid Films 511 – 512, (2006) 654 – 662.*

[28] B. S. Richards, *Sol. Energ. Mater. Sol. Cells 90, (2006) 2329 – 2337.*

[29] M. A. Green, *Physica E 14, (2002) 65 – 70.*

[30] F. Dimroth, *Phys. Stat. Sol. (C) 3, (2006) 373 – 379.*

[31] D. Cunningham, M. Rubcich and D. Skinner, *Prog. Photovolt. Res. Appl. 10: (2002) 159-168.*

[32] A. K. Turner, J. M. Woodcock, M. E. Ozsan, J. G. Summers, J. Barker, S. Binns, K. Buchanan, C. Chai, S. Dennison, R. Hart, D. Johnson, R. Marshall, S. Oktik, M. Patterson, R. Perks, S. Roberts, M. Sadeghi, J. Sherborne, J. Szubert and S. Webster, *Solar Energy Materials 23, (1991) 388-393.*

[33] J. M. Woodcock, A. K. Turner, M. E. Ozsan and J. G. Summers, *Photovoltaic Specialists Conference 1991, Conference Record of the twenty second IEEE, 7 – 11 October, 1991, Las Vegas, Nevada, USA, Vol.2 Pg. 842 – 847. http://ieeexplore.ieee.org/xpls/abs_all.jsp?arnumber=169328.*

[34] G. Friesen, E. D. Dunlop and R. Wendt, *Thin Solid Films 387, (2001) 239 – 242.*

[35] R. G. Dhere, M. Bonnet-Eymard, E. Charlet, E. Peter, J. N. Duenow, J. V. Li, D. Kuciauska and T. A. Gessert, *Thin Solid Films 519 (2011) 7142-7145.*

[36] J. Britt and C. Ferekides, *Appl. Phys. Lett. 62, (1993) 2851.*

[37] B. M. Basol *Solar Cells 23 (1988) 69.*

[38] G. F. Virshup, C. W. Ford and J. G. Werthen, *Appl. Phys. Lett. 47 (12), (1985) 1319 – 1321 .*

[39] D. K. Wagner and J. R. Shealy, *Appl. Phys. Lett. 45, (1984) 162 – 164.*

[40] R. J. Schuelke, C. M. Maziar and M. S. Lundstrom, *Solar Cells, 15, (1985) 73 – 86.*

[41] X. Wu, J. C. Keane, R. G. Dhere, C. DeHart, D. S. Albin, A. Duda, T. A. Gessert, S. Ashar, D. H. Levi and P. Sheldon, In: *Proceedings of 17th European PVSEC, (2001) 995 - 1000.*

[42] S. Mazzamuto, L. Vaillant, A. Bosio, N. Romeo, N. Armani and G. Salviati, *Thin Solid Films, 516, (2008) 7079 – 7083.*

[43] T. M. Razykov, C. S. Ferekides, D. Morel, E. Stefanakos, H. S. Ullal and H. M. Upadhyaya, Solar photovoltaic electricity: *Current status and future prospects, Solar Energy 85 (2011) 1580-1608.*

[44] S. C. Lee and G. L. Pearson, *Solid-State Electronics 24, (1981) 563 – 568.*

[45] W. G. Oldham and A. G. Milnes, *Solid-State Electronics 6, (1963) 121 – 132.*

[46] W. G. Oldham and A. G. Milnes, *Solid-State Electronics 7, (1964) 153 – 165.*

[47] L. E. Lyons, G. C. Morris and R. K. Tandon, *Solar Energy Materials 18, (1989) 315 – 331.*

[48] A. L. Fahrenbruch, *J. Cryst. Growth 39, (1977) 73 – 91.*

[49] G. Ottaviani, C. Canali and A. Quaranta, *IEEE Transactions on Nuclear Science, Vol. NS-22, (1975) 192 – 204.*

[50] I. Turkevych, R. Grill, J. France, E. Belas, P. Hoschl and P. Moravec, *Semicond. Sci. Technol. 17, (2002) 1064 – 1066.*

[51] I. M. Dharmadasa, J. D. Bunning, A. P. Samantilleke and T. Shen, *Sol. Energ. Mat. Sol. C.86, (2005) 373.*

[52] I. M. Dharmadasa, *Advances in Thin-Film Solar Cells (Boulevard, Singapore, Pan Stanford Publishing Pte. Ltd) (2012) 46.*

[53] O. K. Echendu, A. R. Weerasinghe, F. Fauzi and I. M. Dharmadasa, *Thin Solid Films 556 (2014) 529 – 534.*

Chapter 9: Challenges encountered and Future work

9.0 Introduction

The growth and handling of semiconductor materials for device fabrication has always been a serious business, demanding the highest level of discipline and hard work. More demanding yet is the fabrication of microelectronic semiconductor devices. This is because, semiconductors are very sensitive to "foreign" atoms and ions as these atoms and ions (even in parts per million levels) seriously interfere with their properties and therefore the behaviour of the devices which are fabricated with them. For this reason the entire semiconductor growth and fabrication processes are conventionally carried out in "clean rooms." and with clean equipment and materials [1]. Again, high degree of precision is required in handling the concentrations of atomic species (such as in the doping process) in order to ensure reproducibility. Carrying out semiconductor growth and device fabrication in an environment other than a clean room is therefore a very difficult task. This chapter highlights the challenges encountered during the growth of semiconductors and fabrication of the solar cells reported in this thesis. The corresponding measures taken to overcome these difficulties are also presented. Because the business of semiconductor growth and device fabrication is not an easy one, not all the desired work and results with respect to fabrication of different device structures were achieved within the time available for this research work. The remaining work required in order to achieve these targets are also presented in this chapter as part of future work.

9.1 Challenges encountered in the course of this research

This section discourses the various levels of challenges encountered at different levels of the research work that resulted to this thesis.

9.1.1 Control of electrodeposition process

Trying to carry out electrodeposition of semiconductors for the first time was a huge challenge. The process is relatively simple compared to many other deposition techniques, but not just to a beginner. The preparation of the right deposition electrolytes was not something that goes very easily. Solution chemistry comes into play. For somebody who does not have adequate chemistry background, this can indeed be an additional problem. A difficult but important decision had to be taken about the initial concentrations of the various precursors that will make up the deposition

electrolytes. For electrolytes such as those for the deposition of CdS and ZnS, this was very difficult as the concentration of the S precursor is crucial. Excess S^{2-} in the electrolyte results in lots of precipitation even as soon as the electrolyte is prepared. One of the major problems in a solution growth technique, such as chemical bath deposition, is that of precipitation which results in the generation of lots of chemical waste, such as Cd-containing waste, in the case of CdS deposition. This same issue is one of the major reasons for choosing electrodeposition as an alternative growth technique with the lowest possible waste generation since the deposition electrolyte is re-used for a long time. Therefore one has to deal with the issue of precipitation. Deep literature search on the electrodeposition of compound semiconductors containing sulphur component was very useful in this regard. This revealed that the concentration of S precursors need not be high in order to minimise or eliminate unwanted precipitation.

In addition to the concentration of these precursors, the pH of the electrolyte is in fact a major key player in arresting precipitation. High pH values (in the basic range) tend to encourage precipitation while low pH values (in the acidic range) tend to discourage precipitation. This is evident in the CBD process where the solutions are usually maintained at pH values in the basic region [2, 3].

Similar situation is seen in the preparation of CdTe deposition electrolyte, although this is more tricky compared to the S-containing cases in a sense. This is because excess Te-content does not manifest in visible precipitation but rather manifests in Te precipitation in the deposited CdTe sample [4, 5] because Te tends to deposit very rapidly on application of voltage [6]. This is a very serious situation because such Te-rich CdTe layers do not produce good solar cells in the end [7]. Te-rich CdTe layers also tend to develop lots of pinholes or even peel off during post-deposition heat treatment. Te concentration therefore needs to be kept as low as possible to avoid depositing CdTe containing excess Te.

In both cases of S and Te, the remedy used was to make low-concentration solutions of S and Te precursors and to gradually add small quantities of these solutions into the deposition electrolytes carefully and gradually at regular intervals during electrodeposition process. This approach really helped to deposit layers with good quality and reasonable reproducibility for solar cell fabrication.

9.1.2 Control of ion balance in the electrolyte during deposition

When a deposition electrolyte is freshly made, the amounts of the constituent ions are exactly known. However, as deposition proceeds, these ions get depleted gradually in the electrolyte. The stoichiometry of the layers deposited subsequently, therefore differ from those deposited initially when the electrolyte was made. This situation seriously affects the reproducibility of the layers and the subsequent devices fabricated with them, since the electrolyte used in electrodeposition is targeted to last for a long time before replacement. There is therefore need to restore the initial concentration of the ionic species in the electrolyte as deposition continues, in order to ensure good degree of reproducibility in the layers deposited, as well as in the solar cells produced at last. This restoration of the concentration of ions in the deposition electrolyte was a very big challenge during the course of this research as there was no available equipment or system to achieve this. Nevertheless, the technique used to achieve this was the systematic addition of these ionic species from prepared feedstock at regular intervals during the deposition process. After preparing the electrolytes, separate solutions of the precursors were prepared with the same concentrations as those in the deposition electrolytes. From these separate solutions therefore, the deposition electrolytes were fed from time to time. In order to minimise the variations, the metallic ions (Cd^{2+} and Zn^{2+}) in the electrolytes are made to have much higher concentrations than the non-metallic ions of S^{2-} and Te^{4+}. This way, only the S^{2+} and Te^{4+} are fed into the deposition electrolytes regularly while Cd^{2+} and Zn^{2+} are fed once in a while. This helps to reduce the difficulty in trying to control the balance of all the ions in the electrolyte at the same time.

In the case of CdTe deposition, about 2 ml of TeO_2 solution is fed into the deposition electrolyte after each round of CdTe deposition, which takes 4 to 5 hours. This is also done immediately after the deposition while the electrolyte is still hot, in order to facilitate the dissolution of TeO_2 from the top-up solution. It can be recalled that TeO_2 has very low solubility in water, and even in dilute H_2SO_4 as mentioned earlier. As a result, the TeO_2 solution always has undissolved white power of TeO_2 in the solution. The added TeO_2 solution is then left to stir for about 2 hours before another sample is grown. In this way, an approximately constant amount of Te^{4+} is maintained in the electrolyte for each CdTe deposition, hence ensuring consistency and reproducibility to a reasonable extent. In the case of CdS and ZnS deposition, similar steps were taken in maintaining the concentration of S^{2-} in the deposition electrolytes.

9.1.3 Purity of starting materials, deposition environment and materials handling

Another major challenge during the course of this project was the issue of purity of the electrodeposited semiconductor layers grown in a normal physical chemistry laboratory environment instead of in a clean room. As mentioned earlier, the ideal environment for the growth of semiconductors and fabrication of semiconductor devices is the cleanroom environment, which is actually expensive to maintain. Because the major target in this project is to produce low-cost thin film solar cells using low-cost techniques, the use of cleanroom with its associated cost of maintenance is eliminated. The consequence of this is therefore additional discipline and care in preparing the electrolytes, carrying out the deposition, processing the samples and fabricating the solar cells. This no doubt demands a lot from the researcher in terms of high degree of responsibility needed. This situation can be aggravated by having more than two researchers in the same laboratory working on different materials, which can create serious cross-contamination problem. In any case, certain measures were taken to minimise this problem of contamination at various stages during this programme in order to produce functional solar cells.

The three semiconductors grown and used in the fabrication of solar cells in this research are all II-VI semiconductors. For this group of semiconductors, atoms of group IA and IB elements (such as Na, K, Ag and Cu) are known to be detrimental impurities in them and in the devices made with them, as they introduce acceptor levels in these materials [8, 9]. For this reason, effort was made to avoid the leaching of ions like Na^+ from glass beakers used as containers for the deposition electrolytes by replacing these glass beakers with plastic beakers. Again to avoid possible leakage of Ag^+ and K^+ ions from Ag/AgCl and $Hg/HgCl_2$ reference electrodes into the deposition electrolytes, the use of reference electrodes was completely eliminated in most of the deposition processes reported in this thesis. The only place a reference electrode was used was in the initial CdTe deposition where the KCl solution in the outer jacket of the $Hg/HgCl_2$ reference electrode was replaced with a $CdCl_2$ solution.

In order to ensure that good quality semiconductors were grown with minimum possible impurities, the starting chemicals were electro-purified before the growth of the semiconductors as stated in the experimental sections of chapters 5, 6 and 7. The handling of materials in the laboratory was done with great care, ensuring that clean hand gloves and laboratory coats were worn while in the laboratory. All

electrodeposition exercises, chemical treatments and heat treatments were done inside fume cupboards to minimise contamination. The entire laboratory environment was kept as clean as possible and activities of other researchers working in the laboratory were monitored with care to ensure high degree of discipline in order to further minimise contamination. Only de-ionised water was used for all washings and rinsing involving the semiconductors and materials used in handling the chemicals and the semiconductors as well. By doing all this, huge effort was made to ensure the highest possible purity in an ordinary physical chemistry laboratory environment such as the one in which the semiconductors and solar cells reported in this thesis were produced.

9.1.4 Annealing of ZnS

In chapter 5, the annealing condition of the ZnS layers grown in this project was given as 350°C for 10 minutes. It was observed that, at higher annealing temperatures, the ZnS materials tend to sublime, leaving pinholes in the remaining layer. This situation posed a great challenge for solar cell fabrication using these ZnS layers as window layers. This is because the CdTe absorber layer has to be annealed at up to 450°C for 15 minutes in order to achieve good solar cell device parameters as was reported in chapter 8. It therefore became very difficult to make good solar cells involving ZnS as the 450°C annealing temperature tends to affect ZnS. This issue became of great concern because the use of ZnS as a window or buffer layer in CdTe-based solar cell is expected to produce solar cells with better conversion efficiencies compared to those involving CdS as window layer. This is due to the higher bandgap of ZnS compared to CdS as also explained in chapter 8. As a result of this difficulty, only one solar cell with glass/FTO/ZnS/CdTe/Au structure produced an efficiency of 12%, which was the highest efficiency achieved in this project. Many others could not survive annealing at 450°C. The few surviving ones incurred pinholes resulting in poor conversion efficiencies as reported also in chapter 8. The next good solar cell involving ZnS was the graded bandgap structure of glass/FTO/ZnS/CdS/CdTe/Au which also produced the second highest efficiency of 10.4%. In fact these two solar cells with the best efficiencies actually used double layers of ZnS and CdS as a step taken to solve the problem of annealing temperatures of ZnS. This idea however came as the last resort. Part of the future work will therefore consider the use of double layers for the window and buffer materials, as well as growing ZnS using other possible precursors to see if stronger ZnS can be obtained that can easily stand heat treatment at up to 450°C.

9.2 Future work

Having highlighted the major challenges encountered during this research programme and some of the measures taken to address them, future work to further the progress of this research has been mapped out. This will help to fully develop the solar cell structures experimented upon in this programme as well as explore further possible device structures. In addition, this will help to establish the best recipe for fabricating solar cells with highest attainable conversion efficiencies at the lowest possible cost, using electrodeposition technique as a future semiconductor growth technique for macro-electronics device fabrication. The following sub-sections therefore outline the proposed future work for this purpose.

9.2.1 Implementation of p-n junction solar cell structures using p-ZnS window material and n-CdTe absorber material

Research and development activities on CdS/CdTe solar cells over the decades have been based mainly on the use of p-type CdTe absorber layer and n-type window layers resulting in p-n junction-type solar cell structures [7, 10 - 12]. The solar cells researched and reported in this thesis are of n-n hetero-junction type with large Schottky barrier at the CdTe /Metal interface. These solar cells therefore employ n-type CdTe instead of the commonly used p-type. This work actually arose from the initial work by Dharmadasa et al on the use of n-CdTe for fabrication of CdS/CdTe solar cells [13, 14]. The main point in this device structure is the use of n-type CdTe absorber material instead of p-type CdTe and the above mentioned work [13, 14] revealed the great potential in using n-type CdTe absorber layer. The major advantage of this device structure which was observed and reported in this thesis is the extraordinary high short-circuit current densities > 30 $mAcm^{-2}$ [13, 15] observed in these solar cells which are not observed in the p-n junction type solar cells using p-CdTe absorber layer. However, the observed fill factors in these devices are usually low (≤ 0.6) for some of the reasons already highlighted in chapter 8. The V_{oc} values are generally < 700 mV for the best solar cells with efficiencies up to 6.0% and above. On the other hand the p-n junction-type devices using p-type CdTe usually show higher fill factor > 0.7 [16]. The V_{oc} values for the best solar cells are as high as > 800 mV [12, 16]. However, the short-circuit current densities are generally < 28 $mAcm^{-2}$ for the best devices [17, 18].

As part of the future work in furtherance of the research work reported in this thesis, a combination of the use of p-n junction structure and n-type CdTe absorber material for CdTe-based solar cells, will be pursued. In doing this, the aim will be to combine the high J_{sc} values coming from the use of n-type CdTe absorber material and the high V_{oc} and FF values coming from the use of p-n junction structures. The window material in this resultant device will therefore be a p-type wide bandgap material. P-type ZnS will be used for this. It can be recalled that the electrodeposition and characterisation of p-type ZnS layers were reported in chapter 5. However, these layers were not used in solar cell fabrication yet for some reasons. One of the reasons is to avoid handling too many materials and projects at the same time. Three materials were used so far (n-CdS, n-ZnS and n-CdTe). The electrodeposition and characterisation of these three materials as well as their use in solar cell fabrication were not easy tasks. Again, the etching process and metal back contact already in use in the group are for making Schottky contacts on n-type CdTe. In order to fabricate glass/FTO/p-ZnS/n-CdTe/Metal solar cell structure, the right recipe for etching of n-CdTe has to be established for making suitable ohmic contact to n-CdTe. The successful implementation and optimisation of this device structure is expected to yield solar cells with the highest possible device parameters.

9.2.2 Application of automated pumping system for replenishing Te and S ions in the deposition electrolytes

One major difficulty in the electrodeposition process is the replenishing of the ions in the deposition electrolyte as electrodeposition proceeds. At the moment, there is not a precise way of doing this. In chapters 5, 6, 7 and early parts of this chapter, the method used for the addition of ions into the deposition electrolytes was stated. This method was helpful to some extent but was not very accurate given that one is dealing with semiconductors. A more precise and consistent way of doing this will involve automation, by means of a pumping system which systematically, precisely and consistently injects the solution containing the required ions into the deposition electrolyte as the deposition process goes on. Addition of Te into CdTe deposition electrolyte will be the first to be experimented in this way. This is because Te concentration in CdTe is the most influential in CdTe-based solar cell performance than the atoms of the other chalcogens such as sulphur. This procedure will help to establish

high degree of reproducibility in the material layers deposited which in turn will ensure good reproducibility and consistency in the solar cells fabricated using these materials.

An alternative approach to this will be the application of ion selective electrodes (ISE) also called specific ion electrodes (SIE) [19] which can be used to monitor the concentration of ions in solution. To use this, the concentration of the ions of interest is measured as soon as the deposition electrolyte is prepared. This concentration is then used as a benchmark. After each round of deposition the ion concentration is measured again. With few initial monitoring experiments, the required exact amount of solution containing the ions can then be added to the electrolyte manually to restore the concentration of ions in the electrolyte.

9.2.3 Implementation of the two- and three-junction device structures using p-ZnS as window material

Apart from the single p-n junction structure using p-ZnS as mentioned in section 9.2.1, other two-junction and three-junction structures using p-ZnS will be pursued. These include glass/FTO/p-ZnS/p-CdTe/n-CdTe/ohmic metal contact structure, and glass/FTO/p-ZnS/p-CdTe/i-CdTe/n-CdTe/ohmic metal contact structure.

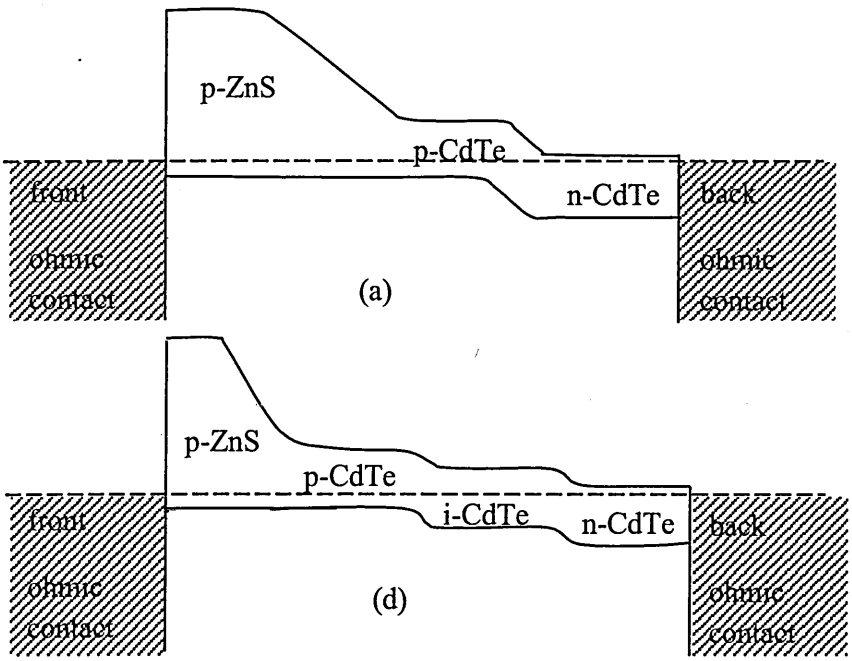


Figure 9.1: Schematic of proposed energy band diagrams for the device structures of (a) glass/FTO/p-ZnS/p-CdTe/n-CdTe/ohmic metal contact and (b) glass/FTO/p-ZnS/p-CdTe/i-CdTe/n-CdTe/ohmic metal contact. (Figures are not drawn to scale).

The aim of all this is to search for the best possible device structure for next-generation solar cells. In addition, the already experimented glass/FTO/n-ZnS/n-CdTe/Schottky contact graded bandgap device structure will be pursued further and developed having produced encouraging device result already. Proposed energy band diagrams of some of the device structures mentioned above, to be pursued, are shown in figure 9.1.

9.2.4 Application of pinhole plugging layers and MIS structures

It is suspected that possible pinholes exist in the electrodeposited material layers that may lead to short-circuit especially between the evaporated back metal contact and the front contact or the window layer. A possible cause of such pinholes will be the pattern of nucleation in electrodeposition. This involves initial nucleation at sharp points on the FTO substrate as a result of concentration of electric field at such points when a potential is applied across the FTO surface. Some of these pinholes are sometimes observed physically on the samples especially after post-deposition heat treatment. In order to ensure that these pinholes do not create short-circuit problem, it is necessary that a semiconducting or very thin insulating layer is deposited on the last layer before the application of back metal contact. At the moment the best available material for this purpose is polyaniline which is a semiconducting polymer. This material is being researched and developed at present in the author's research group. This approach, if successful, will result in hybrid solar cells combining organic and inorganic semiconducting materials. The feasibility of this approach has also been demonstrated recently [20].

Apart from plugging the pinholes, the organic material layer or thin insulating layer as the case may be, serves as an insulating layer, resulting in MIS-type device structure, which also helps to improve barrier height and hence the solar cell V_{oc}. Roberts et al have also demonstrated this using C4-anthracene as the organic thin insulating layer [21].

9.2.5 Detailed study of the effect of fluorine on solar cell performance

In chapter 7, it was mentioned that fluorine, in the form of CdF_2, was incorporated into CdTe layers in two ways. One way was by adding CdF_2 into the CdTe deposition electrolyte. The second way was by using a mixture of $CdCl_2$ and small amount of CdF_2 to do post-deposition heat treatment of CdTe layers prior to etching and back metal contact formation. In chapter 8, the result of this experiment was presented

in comparison with the use of only $CdCl_2$ in the post-deposition heat treatment. The results showed that using ($CdCl_2$+CdF_2) mixture in the post-deposition heat treatment consistently resulted to drastic improvement in all the device parameters.

Now only a certain amount of CdF_2 (about 0.1 g) was used in this experiment together with about 50 ml of saturated $CdCl_2$ in aqueous solution. As part of the future work, this particular experiment will be re-visited and different combinations of both $CdCl_2$ and CdF_2 experimented in order to establish the optimum combination that produces the best device result. In addition to this will also be the determination of the optimum $CdCl_2$/CdF_2 combination in the CdTe deposition electrolyte.

9.2.6 Further work on the resistivity of CdS and CdTe layers

In chapter 6, the electrodeposition and characterisation of CdS layers were presented. The resistivity values obtained for these electrodeposited CdS layers were rather high (in the range of 10^4 Ωcm to 10^5 Ωcm) and this is suspected to contribute to the high series resistance of the solar cells which ultimately affected the fill factor values adversely. As part of the future work, attempt will be made to reduce the resistivity values of these CdS layers. To do this, fluorine, bromine and iodine doping will be attempted by adding appropriate sources of these atoms into the deposition electrolyte. The major sources in mind at present are CdF_2, $CdBr_2$ and CdI_2.

Again, the results of characterisation of CdTe layers presented in chapter 7 did not include the resistivity measurements on CdTe layers. The reason for this was that the attempt made (within the available time for this programme) to make ohmic contact to the electrodeposited n-CdTe layers using In-Ga eutectic, as well as In metal was not successful. The resulting contacts displayed very resistive behaviour that was not reliable for determining the resistivity of the layers. Further work on ohmic contact formation on the electrodeposited n-CdTe layers will be pursued in order to determine the resistivity range of these layers and to see how this affects the performance of solar cells made with these layers. In order to do this, doping with other possible n-type dopants will be attempted in addition to Cl and F doping already in place.

More accurate quantitative determination of the atomic concentrations of all the three semiconductor layers (ZnS, CdS and CdTe) will be embarked upon using techniques such as XRF, SIMS and XPS. This will help to understand the stoichiometry of these layers and the best stoichiometry of each material for making the best devices.

References

[1] Research and Markets: *Microelectronics & semiconductor device/wafer cleaning equipment market-Forecast (2012 – 2017)* published October 2012 http://www.researchandmarkets.com/research/5xdbt7/microelectronics (Retrieved 17/12/2013).

[2] X. Y. Peng, H. W. Gu, T. Zhang, F. Qu, F. Z. Ding and H. Y. Wang, *Rare Met., 32 (4) (2013) 380 – 389.*

[3] N. K. Allouche, T. B. Nasr, N. T. Kamoun and C. Guasch, *Materials Chemistry and Physics, 123 (2010) 620 – 624.*

[4] S. H. Shin, J. Bajaj, L. A. Moudy and D. T. Cheung, *Appl. Phys. Lett., 43 (1) (1983) 66 – 70.*

[5] S. Hu and C. H. Henager Jr., *J. Cryst. Growth, 311 (2009) 3184 – 3194.*

[6] A. P. Samantilleke, M. F. Cerqueira and B. Mari, *J. Cryst. Growth 320 (2011) 13 – 17.*

[7] C. Heisler, M. Bruckner, F. Lind, C. Kraft, U. Reislohner, C. Ronning, and W. Wesch, *J. Appl. Phys., 113 (2013) 224504-1 – 224504-6.*

[8] S. Dennison *J. Mater. Chem. 4 (1) (1994) 41- 46.*

[9] K. Zanio, *Semiconductors and Semimetals, vol. 13 "Cadmium Telluride", New York: Academic Press (1978).*

[10] B. M. Basol, O. M. Stafsudd and A. Bindal, *Solar Cells, 15 (1985) 279 – 284.*

[11] G.C. Morris and S.K. Das, Influence of $CdCl_2$ treatment of CdS on the properties of electrodeposited CdS/CdTe thin film solar cells, *Photovoltaic Specialists Conference, 1993, Conference Record of the twenty third IEEE, Louisville, Kenturky, USA, 10 – 14 May 1993, pg. 469 – 474.*
http://ieeexplore.ieee.org/xpl/login.jsp?tp=&arnumber=347136&url=http%3A%2F%2Fieeexplore.ieee.org%2Fxpls%2Fabs_all.jsp%3Farnumber%3D347136

[12] D. Cunningham, M. Rubcich and D. Skinner, *Prog. Photovolt. Res. Appl. 10: (2002) 159-168.*

[13] I. M. Dharmadasa, A. P. Samantilleke, N. B. Chaure and J. Young, *Semicond. Sci. Technol. 17, (2002) 1238 - 1248.*

[14] N. B. Chaure, A. P. Samantilleke and I. M. Dharmadasa, *Sol. Energ. Mater. Sol. Cells, 77 (2003) 303 – 317.*

[15] O. K. Echendu, F. Fauzi, L. Bowen and I. M. Dharmadasa, *Proceedings of the 9th Photovoltaic Science, Applications and Technology Conference C95, Swansea,*

United Kingdom, (2013) 147-150.

[16] J. Britt and C. Ferekides, *Appl. Phys. Lett., 62 (1993) 2851 – 2852.*

[17] G. C. Morris, P. E. Tanner and A. Tottszer, *Photovoltaic Specialists Conference 1990, Conference Record of the twenty first IEEE, 21 – 25 May, 1990, Kissimmee, Florida, USA, Vol.1 Pg. 575 – 580. http://ieeexplore.ieee.org/stamp/stamp.jsp?tp=&arnumber=111685.*

[18] X. Wu, S. Asher, D. H. Levi, D. E. King, Y. Yan, T. A. Gessert, and P. Sheldon, *J. Appl. Phys., 89 (8) (2001) 4564 – 4569.*

[19] Ion selective electrodes, *en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ion-selective_electrode* (Retrieved 22/12/2013).

[20] M. M. Tessema and D. M. Giolando, *Sol. Energ. Mater. Sol. Cells 107 (2012) 9 – 12.*

[21] G.G. Roberts, M.C. Petty and I.M. Dharmadasa, *IEE PROC, Vol. 128, Pt. I, No. 6, DECEMBER 1981, 0143-7100/81/060197 + 05 $01.50/0.*

Chapter 10 The future of solar cells

10.0 Introduction

In chapter 2, different types of solar cells were discussed. The major solar cell classification discussed was based on the main absorber material used in the different types of solar cells. Those cells were also either organic, inorganic or hybrid devices and they all have different operating principles as well as different levels of performance. In any case however, the efficiencies of the solar cells in general are still below the theoretical limits (in view of the Shockley-Queisser limit) and require further improvements in order to reach and exceed these limits, so as to bring down the cost of solar panels. In the light of this, several approaches have been proposed over the last two decades for the next generation solar cells with potential for possible improvement of the solar cell efficiencies beyond the Shockley-Queisser limit. These proposed ideas include; intermediate band solar cells, plasmonic solar cells, hot-carrier solar cells, solar cells with up-conversion, solar cells with down-conversion, concentrator solar cells, quantum dot/quantum well solar cells and graded bandgap solar cells. This chapter briefly discusses the basic ideas behind these proposed solar cell designs and the extent they have gone in producing solar cells with improved performance over the traditional designs. Based on the results achieved so far, and the possibility of further progress, the way forward for next generation solar cells with improved performance is suggested.

10.1 Existing proposals for next generation solar cells

This section briefly reviews the above named proposed solar cell models with possible potentials to serve as the next generation solar cells. This short review includes the main ideas behind each model, the extent of research work carried out and still going on so far on them, the results obtained to date and the prospect of each of these models.

10.1.1 Intermediate band (IB) solar cells

In any given solar cell with an absorber material of energy bandgap E_g, incident photons with energy $\geq E_g$ are absorbed while photons with energy $< E_g$ are transmitted. These transmitted sub-bandgap energy photons do not therefore contribute to creation of electron-hole pairs in the solar cell. They are therefore lost. If these photons can be captured in the solar cell, so that, they can effectively participate in promoting electrons from the valence band of the absorber material to the conduction band, it is believed that

the efficiency of the solar cell can be improved mainly through the improvement of photo-generated current. This is the idea behind the intermediate band (IB) solar cell [1]. Here, energy levels, called intermediate bands, are created within the bandgap of the solar cell by deliberately introducing appropriate atoms. Photons with energy $< E_g$ can then promote electrons from the valence band to the intermediate band and then from the intermediate band to the conduction band [1]. A major assumption in this approach is that null density of states exists between the valence band and the IB, and between the IB and the conduction band. The maximum theoretical efficiency for a single junction IB solar cell has been calculated to be up to 63% [2]. The IB solar cell idea is just similar to the impurity photovoltaic effect originally proposed by Wolf in 1960 [3].

The practical efficiency values achieved to date by IB solar cells have not exceeded those of the conventional solar cells without intermediate bands. In fact disappointingly, the efficiencies have not yet competed with those of conventional solar cells according to Luque et al [2]. The idea has not worked yet and majority of the work done so far are theoretical calculations. A possible reason for this could be the fact that the behaviour of these intermediate band states as recombination centres has been grossly neglected. Another possibility is that, the right device structure may not have been used, in which case, both the shape of the energy band diagram and the existing built-in electric field do not facilitate rapid separation and collection of the photo-generated charge carriers before they recombine.

10.1.2 Plasmonic solar cells

Plasmonic solar cells tend to employ the quantised oscillation of free electron gas in certain metals to facilitate light trapping in the solar cell leading to improved absorption of photons with energy lower than the bandgap energy of the solar cell absorber material. These quanta of plasma oscillations are called plasmons [4]. The application of plasmonic oscillation in solar cells is usually done by applying thin coatings of plasmonic metals (such as gold and silver) on the back of the solar cell absorber layer [5]. This is expected to enhance the trapping of longer wavelength photons and scatter them back into the solar cell for absorption. This principle is expected to enhance the photo-generated current density and therefore improve the efficiency of solar cells [6].

Many research groups have carried out lots of research work on fabrication of plasmonic solar cells to date [5 - 7]. However, just like in the case of intermediate band solar cells, there has not yet been any real convincing result to show that the plasmonic solar cell approach can solve the efficiency problem of solar cells in order to qualify for the next generation solar cells.

10.1.3 Hot-carrier solar cells

When photons with energy very much higher than the bandgap energy of a solar cell absorber material are absorbed, high-energy photo-generated charge carriers are created. The extra energies of these carriers (in excess of the bandgap energy of the absorber material) are transferred to the lattice of the semiconductor material in the form of lattice vibration and are eventually dissipated as heat. In this way, these excess energies of the carriers are lost and do not contribute to useful photo-generated current [8]. The main idea of hot-carrier solar cells is to collect these high-energy ("hot") carriers before they are "cooled down" through thermalisation. That is, before they lose their energy to lattice vibration [8, 9].

In order to implement hot-carrier solar cell idea, two main requirements are necessary. These are; (i) using an absorber material that facilitates the slowing down of the rate of cooling of the hot carriers so as to allow time for them to be collected before they thermalise (cool down), (ii) using appropriate energy selective contacts for effective collection of the hot carriers before they are cooled [8]. The theoretical efficiency of the hot-carrier solar cell has been calculated to be as high as 84% for single bandgap solar cell [10]. Just like in the intermediate band solar cells, most of the work done so far on hot-carrier solar cells has been theoretical calculations [8, 10]. The experimental work done by Hanna et al only showed about 0.2% efficiency increase [9] which is not yet enough to conclude whether or not the hot-carrier solar cell idea is going to compete successfully for next generation solar cell.

10.1.4 Solar cells with down conversion

Another proposed way of harnessing high-energy photons in solar cells is the idea of down conversion. Unlike in the hot-carrier solar cell idea, the down conversion technique does not allow the high-energy photons to generate hot carriers. Rather, each high-energy photon is converted to two or more low-energy photons which are then absorbed by the solar cell to create "normal" charge carriers [11 - 13]. In order to

achieve this, an appropriate down conversion material (usually rare-earth metal-doped material) with intermediate bands for recombination, is placed in front of the solar cell, or used as a window material for the solar cell. A necessary condition is that, the emitted (or resulting) low-energy photon must have energy higher than the bandgap energy of the solar cell absorber material.

Theoretical calculations show that a limiting efficiency close to 40% is possible in a single bandgap solar cell using the down conversion principle [13]. Unlike some of the ideas discussed earlier, some practical solar cells have been fabricated with the incorporation of the down conversion mechanism and their resultant efficiencies clearly reported. For example, Cheng and Yang reported an efficiency of 17.2% for a solar cell with down conversion as against 15.2% for a control solar cell without down conversion [11]. This demonstrates an efficiency increase of 2%. On the contrary, Shao and Lou reported 16.25% for a solar cell with down conversion as against 16.32% for a control solar cell without down conversion, representing rather an efficiency decrease of about 0.07% [12]. Nevertheless, these results are not yet sufficient to conclude that the down conversion idea is the one that will take the photovoltaic industry into the future with the expected efficiency improvement that can help to drive down the cost of solar panels.

10.1.5 Solar cells with up conversion

The up conversion idea is the opposite of the down conversion. In this case, lower energy photons with energy lower than the bandgap of the solar cell absorber material are converted to photons with energy higher than the bandgap energy of the solar cell absorber material [14, 15]. In this way, the lower energy photons that would have been transmitted through the solar cell are rather "recycled" and then absorbed by the solar cell to create electron-hole pairs. Again, rare-earth metal-doped materials as well as materials doped with some transition metals are used as the up-converters. The up-converters are placed at the back of the solar cell so that they can capture the sub-bandgap photons and produce high-energy photons. These materials are essentially phosphors [15].

They contain virtual states within their bandgap which serve as stepping stones for promotion of electrons into the conduction band by successive low energy photons. These excited electrons then relapse from the conduction band and recombine with holes in the valence band to give out photons which are absorbed by the solar cell [14,

16]. The theoretical limiting efficiency of the up-converter solar cell has been calculated to be up to 40% [15]. The best practical solar cells fabricated by Chen and Chen yielded conversion efficiencies in the range (16.2 – 16.5)% for bare solar cells and (16.7 – 16.8)% for solar cells with up conversion materials [14]. Again, this result is still not sufficient to see the benefits of up-converter solar cells.

10.1.6 Concentrator solar cells

Concentrator solar cells are actually multi-junction or tandem solar cells that are made up of multiple p-n junctions or a series of individual solar cells connected together in series through tunnel junctions. Each p-n junction or unit solar cell is made up of material with different bandgap [17, 18] and the entire solar cell therefore absorbs light from a wide range of the solar spectrum. These types of solar cells are usually made out of III-V compound semiconductors [17, 18], although organic tandem cells are also available but with relatively low efficiencies compared to the inorganic counterparts [19]. Under concentrated sunlight, these solar cells are capable of producing high conversion efficiencies. To date, conversion efficiencies from this group of solar cells have reached over 40% [17, 18, 20], with the world record efficiency of 44.4% coming from Sharp Corporation [20].

Compared to the proposals and ideas discussed so far, only the concentrator solar cells appear to be viable candidates for next generation solar cells having produced the highest conversion efficiencies compared to other solar cell designs. The drawbacks of these solar cells are the involvement of large numbers of material layers and the expensive techniques (such as MBE and MOCVD) involved in their fabrication. The tunnel junctions also pose recombination problems.

10.1.7 Quantum dot/quantum well solar cells

The basic idea of quantum dot or quantum well solar cells is to improve the absorption of sub-bandgap energy photons through the use of quantum dots and quantum wells [21]. This is possible because the properties (such as the energy bandgap and absorption coefficient) of these quantum dots and wells can be tuned by varying their size [21, 22]. The approach is expected to enhance the current density and therefore the conversion efficiency of solar cells. The limiting efficiency of such solar cells for a single bandgap system has been calculated to be about 40% by Barnham and Duggan [21, 23]. Zachariou et al reported an efficiency of (9±2)% for $InP/In_xGa_{1-x}As$

multiple quantum well solar cell in 1996 and claimed that it was the highest efficiency achieved using those materials [24]. Jiang et al have just reported an efficiency increase to 3.3% for a quantum dot solar cell compared to a control cell without quantum dot producing an efficiency of 1.7% [25], while Im et al have achieved an efficiency of 6.5% which appears to be best so far for this type of cells although they did not compare the cell with one that has no quantum dot [26]. From the goings on so far, it is clear that the quantum dot and quantum well solar cell approaches have not yet delivered their promises.

10.1.8 Graded bandgap solar cells

The graded bandgap solar cell is another method proposed for the improvement of the conversion efficiency of solar cells. Unlike the multi-junction solar cells, graded bandgap solar cells consist essentially of one single solar cell. However, the absorber material is prepared in such a way that the bandgap is not constant throughout the entire thickness. The bandgap is rather graded gradually as was discussed in chapter 3 [27]. Also instead of using a single absorber layer with graded bandgap, a multi-layer approach can be used in which different materials with different bandgaps can be grown successively on top of each other to provide a graded bandgap structure [28 - 31]. Two major advantages of the graded bandgap design are known. These are; (i) elimination of thermalisation of "hot carriers" due to shared absorption of photons by different regions of the solar cell, and (ii) improvement of carrier collection due to the presence of continuous electric field approximately throughout the entire thickness of the solar cell. These advantages are actually what lead to efficiency improvement as well as improved lifetime in the graded bandgap design.

The theoretical limiting efficiency of the graded bandgap solar cell was calculated by Rafat et al to be about 31.7% [32]. There have also been other calculations yielding limiting efficiencies below that calculated by Rafat et al, such as 13.75% [33] and 28.9% [34]. In practice however, efficiencies in the range (14 – 22)% have been achieved for different device configurations [29 – 31, 35 – 39]. A comparison of the efficiencies of a graded bandgap $Al_xGa_{1-x}As$/GaAs solar cell and a GaAs solar cell without bandgap grading by Hutchby showed an efficiency of 17% for the graded bandgap solar cell as against 9% for the cell with no bandgap grading [40]. This is the only report on such comparison and it shows a clear efficiency improvement and with an encouraging efficiency value unlike most of the earlier discussed approaches.

The results of the graded bandgap $Al_xGa_{(1-x)}As/GaAs$ solar cell reported by Dharmadasa et al is worth commenting on at this point [39, 41]. This device structure has produced the highest reported V_{oc} of 1.175 V for a single device without light concentration in addition to maximum possible fill factor of ~0.85. The efficiency of this solar cell has increased from 12% to 20% in just two attempts. Most strikingly yet, this solar cell has been reported to be active in complete darkness, producing V_{oc} of ~800 mV in complete darkness, as an evidence of the incorporation of impurity photovoltaic effect in the device [42]. In fact, following this idea, an attempt on multi-layer graded bandgap solar cell during the research work reported in this thesis, using glass/FTO/ZnS/CdS/CdTe/Au device structure, produced an efficiency of 10.4% with a high J_{sc} of 40.8 $mAcm^{-2}$ as reported in chapter 8 [30, 31]. Based on these results, one can say that the graded bandgap approach has future prospect for possible application in next generation solar cells. In comparison with the concentrator solar cell approach, the graded bandgap solar cells offer more cost-effective option, considering that the concentrator solar cells involve large numbers of material layers and expensive techniques.

10.2 Conclusion

A brief review of various proposed approaches for improvement of solar cell conversion efficiencies has been presented in this chapter. Most of the proposed ideas have not yielded convincing results to substantiate their future prospect in the PV industry. Most of the claimed efficiency improvements reported in the literature for many of these proposals are not clearly presented with the major solar cell efficiency comparison between the proposed and the control device structures missing. In most cases, authors present quantum efficiencies in place of the actual power conversion efficiency which involves J_{sc}, V_{oc} and FF. Other authors either present only J_{sc} or V_{oc} enhancement, saying nothing about the overall conversion efficiency, but rather use the single J_{sc} or V_{oc} or FF improvement to represent the efficiency improvement. Yet other authors present the percentage increase in either J_{sc} or V_{oc} and leave out the rest of the device parameters together with the overall conversion efficiency. The clear observation from literature is that most of these ideas and proposals have not yet produced meaningful convincing results to prove their strengths. In some of the places the actual efficiency was mentioned, the values were so low to be taken seriously.

Only two ideas appear to have produced reasonable efficiency results that can be seen as real and encouraging. These two ideas are the concentrator solar cell approach (which involves multi-junction and tandem solar cell structures) and the graded bandgap approach. These two approaches have one thing in common. That is ability to absorb photons from a broad range of the solar spectrum due to the presence of different bandgaps. These two approaches at present appear to be the ones that can provide the results expected from next generation solar cells.

References

[1] A. Luque and A. Marti, *Phys. Rev. Lett., 78 (26) (1997) 5014 – 5017.*

[2] A. Luque, P. G. Linares, E. Antolín, E. Cánovas, C. D. Farmer, C. R. Stanley, and A. Marti, *Appl. Phys. Lett. 96 (2010) 013501-1 – 013501-3.*

[3] M. Wolf, Limitations and Possibilities for Improvement of Photovoltaic Solar Energy Converters, Part I: Considerations for Earth's Surface Operation, *Proc. of IRE, July (1960) 1246 – 1263.*

[4] H. Haug and S. W. Koch, Quantum theory of the optical and electronic properties of semiconductors, 4th edition, *World Scientific Publishing Co. Pte. Ltd, Toh Tuck Link, Singapore (2004).*

[5] P. R. Pudasaini and A. A. Ayon, *Microelectronic Engineering, 110 (2013) 126 – 131.*

[6] M. Yang, J. Li, F. Lin and X. Zhu, *Plasmonics, 8 (2013) 877–883.*

[7] D. Derkacs, S. H. Lim, P. Matheu, W. Mar and E. T. Yu, *Appl. Phys. Lett. 89 (2006) 093103-1 – 093103-3.*

[8] G. Conibeer, N. Ekins-Daukes, J. Guillemoles, D. Konig, E. Cho, C. Jiang, S. Shrestha and M. Green, *Sol. Energ. Mater. Sol. Cells, 93 (2009) 713 – 719.*

[9] M. C. Hanna, Z. Lu, and A. J. Nozik, Hot carrier solar cells, *AIP Conference Proceedings 404, 309 (1997); doi: 10.1063/1.53477.*

[10] D. J. Farrell, Y. Takeda, K. Nishikawa, T. Nagashima, T. Motohiro, and N. J. Ekins-Daukes, *Appl. Phys. Lett. 99 (2011) 111102-1 – 111102-3.*

[11] C. Cheng and J. Yang, *IEEE Electron Device Letters, 33 (5) (2012) 697 – 699.*

[12] G. Shao and C. Lou, The effects of down-conversion materials on solar cells, Photovoltaic Specialists Conference (PVSC), 2012 38th IEEE, 3 – 8 June 2012, pg. 002596–002600,
http://ieeexplore.ieee.org/xpl/login.jsp?tp=&arnumber=6318126&url=http%3A%2F%2Fieeexplore.ieee.org%2Fiel5%2F6304846%2F6317554%2F06318126.pdf%3Farnumber%3D6318126.

[13] T. Trupke, M. A. Green, and P. Würfel, *J. Appl. Phys., 92, (3) (2002) 1668 – 1674.*

[14] Y. Chen and T. Chen, *Journal of Rare Earths, 29, (8) (2011) 723 – 726.*

[15] C. M. Johnson and G. J. Conibeer, *J. Appl. Phys. 112 (2012) 103108-1 – 103108-9.*

[16] N. Bloembergen, *Phys. Rev. Lett. 2 (3) (1959) 84 – 85.*

[17] J. F. Geisz, D. J. Friedman, J. S. Ward, A. Duda, W. J. Olavarria, T. E. Moriarty, J. T. Kiehl, M. J. Romero, A. G. Norman, and K. M. Jones, *Appl. Phys. Lett., 93*

(2008) 123505-1 – 123505-3.

[18] R. R. King, D. C. Law, K. M. Edmondson, C. M. Fetzer, G. S. Kinsey, H. Yoon, R. A. Sherif, and N. H. Karam, *Appl. Phys. Lett., 90 (2007) 183516-1 – 183516-3.*

[19] T. Ameri, N. Lia and C. J. Brabec, *Energy Environ. Sci., 6 (2013) 2390 – 2413.*

[20] Sharp Corporation, Concentrator solar cell with world's highest conversion efficiency of 44.4%, *http://phys.org/news/2013-06-solar-cell-world-highest-conversion.html* (retrieved 30/12/2013).

[21] K. W. J. Barnham and G. Duggan, *J. Appl. Phys., 67 (7) (1990) 3490 – 3493.*

[22] Wikipedia, Quantum dot, *http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Quantum_dot* (retrieved 30/12/2013).

[23] G. L. Araujo and A. Marti, *Sol. Energ. Mater. Sol. Cells, 33 (1994) 213 – 240.*

[24] A. Zachariou, K.W.J. Barnham, P. Griffin, J. Nelson, C. Button, M. Hopkinson, M. Pate and J. Epler, A new approach to p-doping and the observation of efficiency enhancement in InP/InGaAs quantum well solar cells, *Photovoltaic Specialists Conference, 1996, Conference Record of the Twenty Fifth IEEE, May 13-17, 1996; Washington, D.C., USA, http://ieeexplore.ieee.org/xpl/login.jsp?tp=&arnumber=563960&url=http%3A%2F%2Fieeexplore.ieee.org%2Fiel3%2F4263%2F12206%2F00563960.pdf%3Farnumber%3D563960.*

[25] L. Jiang, T. You and W. Deng, *Nanotechnology, 24 (2013) 415401 (6pp).*

[26] J. Im, C. Lee, J. Lee, S. Park and N. Park, *Nanoscale, 3 (2011) 4088 – 4093.*

[27] I. M. Dharmadasaa, J. S. Roberts and G. Hill, *Sol. Energ. Mater. Sol. Cells, 88 (2005) 413 – 422.*

[28] I. M. Dharmadasa, Advances in Thin-Film Solar Cells, *Pan Stanford Publishing Pte. Ltd, Boulevard, Singapore, (2012).*

[29] T. Dullweber, G. Hanna, U. Rau and H. W. Schock, *Sol. Energ. Mater. Sol. Cells 67(2001)145 – 150.*

[30] O. K. Echendu, F. Fauzi, L. Bowen and I. M. Dharmadasa, *n-CdTe - Based Multilayer Graded Bandgap Solar Cell Using All - electrodeposited Semiconductors, Proc. of 9th Photovoltaic Science, Applications and Technology Conference C95, Swansea, United Kingdom, (2013) 147-150.*

[31] O. K. Echendu, F. Fauzi, L. Bowen and I. M. Dharmadasa, All electrodeposited multilayer graded bandgap solar cells using II-VI semiconductors, *Proc. of 28th European Photovoltaic Solar Energy Conference and Exhibition, Paris, France,*

(2013)2409 - 2413.

[32] N. H. Rafat, A. M. A. Haleem and S. E. D. Habib, *Renewable Energy, 32 (2007) 21 – 34.*

[33] A. Dhingra and A. Rothwarf, *IEEE Transaction on Electron Devices, 43 (4) (1996) 613.*

[34] G. F. Brown, J. W. Ager III, W.Walukiewicz and J.Wua, *Sol. Energ. Mater. Sol. Cells 94 (2010) 478 – 483.*

[35] M. S. Leite, R. L. Woo, W. D. Hong, D. C. Law, and H. A. Atwater, *Appl. Phys. Lett. 98, (2011) 093502-1 – 093502-3.*

[36] M. A. Contreras, J. Tuttle, A. Gabor, A. Tennant, K. Ramanathan, S. Asher, A. Franz, J. Keane, L. Wang and R. Noufi, *Sol. Energ. Mater. Sol. Cells, 41/42 (1996) 231 – 246.*

[37] M. L. Timmons, R. Venkatasubramanian, T. S. Colpitts, J. S. Hills, J. A. Hutchby, P. A. Iles and C.L. Chu, Graded-band-gap AlGaAs solar cells for AlGaAs/Ge cascade cells, *Photovoltaic Specialists Conference 1990, Conference Record of the twenthy first IEEE, 21 – 25 May 1990, vol.1, pg. 68 – 72, http://ieeexplore.ieee.org/xpl/login.jsp?tp=&arnumber=111593&url=http%3A%2F%2Fieeexplore.ieee.org%2Fxpls%2Fabs_all.jsp%3Farnumber%3D111593*

[38] L. C. Olsen et al 1988, Graded bandgap solar cells http://www.dtic.mil/dtic/tr/fulltext/u2/a211537.pdf (retrieved 30/12/2013).

[39] I.M. Dharmadasa, N.D.P.S.R. Kalyanaratne and R. Dharmadasa, *J.Natn.Sci.Foundation Sri Lanka, 41(2) (2013) 73-80.*

[40] J. A. Hutchby, *Appl. Phys. Lett., 26 (8) (1975) 457 - 459.*

[41] I.M. Dharmadasa, G.J. Tolan, J.S. Roberts, G. Hill, S. Ito, P. Liska and M. Grätzel, *Proc. of 21st European Photovoltaic Solar Energy Conference, 4 - 8 September, Dresden, Germany, (2006) 257 - 262.*

[42] I. M. Dharmadasa, O. Elsherif and G. J. Tolan, *Journal of Physics: Conference Series 286 (2011) 012041. doi:10.1088/1742 6596/286/1/012041.*

Appendix I: Thin film semiconductor deposition techniques

I.0 Introduction

The semiconductor materials used for device fabrication in the past were mainly of the bulk type with thickness of the order of few hundred micrometres [1 - 3]. Silicon (Si), germanium (Ge) and gallium arsenide (GaAs) are examples of this kind of semiconductors that have found use in microelectronics. In recent times, with the advent of nanotechnology, the thicknesses of semiconductors used in device fabrication have been drastically reduced by some orders of magnitude such that, semiconductor devices can now be fabricated using materials with thicknesses in the nanometre range without really compromising device performance. This thin film technology has one major advantage of reducing the amount of materials used in device fabrication thus driving down the cost of such devices [4, 5]. To date, different types of thin-film semiconductor devices have been produced ranging from thin-film diodes and transistors [4] to thin film lasers [6] as well as thin film solar cells [5]. Different techniques have been used over the decades for the deposition of thin film semiconductors. These techniques can broadly be classified into vapour phase techniques and liquid phase deposition techniques. The survey of these various techniques is the subject of this appendix I.

I.1 Vapour phase deposition techniques

Vapour phase semiconductor deposition techniques cover a wide range of thin film deposition methods in which semiconductor films are deposited on a solid substrate using source material usually in the vapour phase. Insulating and conducting films can as well be deposited. Depending on the nature of the source materials, these techniques can also be divided into physical vapour phase (involving purely physical process such as vacuum evaporation at high temperature followed by condensation) and chemical vapour phase (involving a chemical reaction at the surface of the substrate to form the desired material). In general, vapour phase deposition techniques require vacuum systems. This usually makes the techniques expensive. Different types of vapour phase deposition methods include molecular beam epitaxy (MBE), metal organic vapour phase epitaxy (MOVPE), chemical vapour deposition (CVD), metal organic chemical vapour deposition (MOCVD), sputtering and close space sublimation (CSS) [7].

I.1.1 Molecular beam epitaxy (MBE)

MBE is one of the physical vapour evaporative deposition techniques used for

depositing single crystal semiconductors. As the name implies, it encourages the layer-by layer (epitaxial) growth of semiconductors. In a typical MBE growth, the precursor material which can be in solid or gaseous form [8] is placed in a Knudsen effusion cell from which it is evaporated in the form of a beam of atoms, ions or molecules onto a heated substrate which is usually a clean semiconductor (usually Si or GaAs). In order to achieve good uniformity of the deposit, the hot substrate is continuously rotated. Another essential requirement for the growth of high quality materials is ultra-high vacuum (UHV) condition, involving pressure as low as 10^{-11} Torr (~1.3×10^{-9} Pa) as well as ultra-pure source materials [7]. Because of the evaporation process for generating the molecular beam of material being deposited, the evaporation Knudsen effusion cell (crucible) is usually made of high refractory materials that can withstand such high temperatures. Materials like pyrolytic boron nitride are used as crucibles because they have good chemical stability at high temperatures up to 1400°C as well as low gas emission [9]. High refractory tantalum is also used as a good heating element.

The MBE system also has adequate facilities for precise control of uniformity, lattice match, composition, doping level and thickness of the growing sample. In addition, it also has the capability of allowing in situ characterisation of the growing sample through the use of tools like the reflection high energy electron diffraction (RHEED) and mass spectrometer [7, 9] as shown in figure I.1.

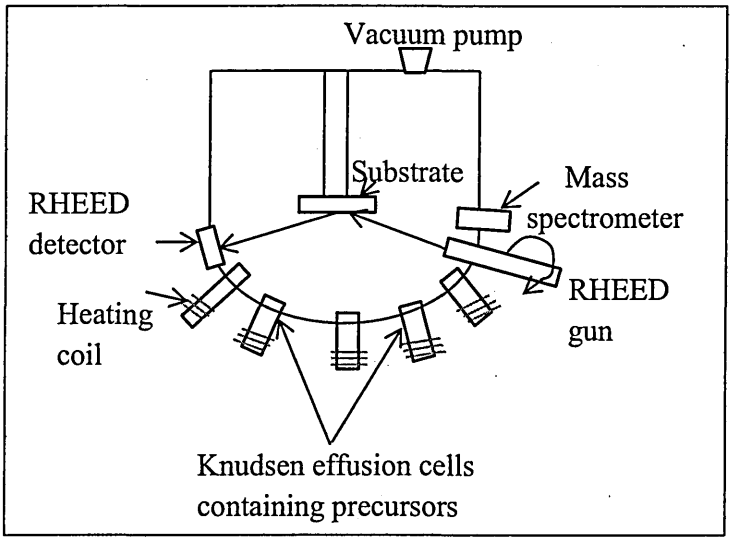


Figure I.1: Schematic of a typical MBE system.

The system has different Knudsen effusion cells making it possible to contain different types of precursors at the same time for multicomponent (such as ternary and quartenary) semiconductor deposition. Each effusion cell has its independent heating coil for heating the precursor since different prccursors have different evaporation

temperatures. Because each effusion cell is at a certain angle to the substrate, the MBE technique has relatively poor throwing power which is affected by the line of sight for substrates with complex shape as well as blind holes. Nevertheless, the technique has high deposition rate of up to 75 μm per minute [7, 9]. The scalability is only up to large wafer size of ~450 mm diameter.

Some of the limitations of the MBE technique include low throughput due to the requirement of high vacuum condition, complicated system operation requiring high level of training and expertise coupled with the fact that the equipment is very expensive to procure and maintain.

Thin-film semiconductor materials that have been grown using MBE technique include ZnS on sapphire [10], Cd_{1-x} Zn_xS on GaAs [11], ZnSe on GaAs [12], CdSe on GaAs [12], Si on Si [13], GaN on GaAs [14], Ge on Ge [15] etc.

I.1.2 Sputtering

The sputtering technique involves the bombardment of a target (precursor) with high energy ions in order to eject surface atoms which eventually deposit on a substrate placed at a close distance from the target [7]. It is therefore an etching process. It is based on the principle of momentum transfer from the bombarding ions to the atoms of the bombarded substrate.

The basic operating principle of sputtering deposition is depicted in figure I.2. The material to be sputtered (for example CdTe crystal or gold metal) is used as the target. The bombarding ions usually come from the plasma of an inert gas source such as Argon. When the target is bombarded by ions with sufficient energy and momentum, atoms of the target are dislodged from the target material and then travel to the substrate and get deposited to form the desired thin film deposit. The entire process takes place in a vacuum chamber. Different types of sputter deposition exist, and these include the following

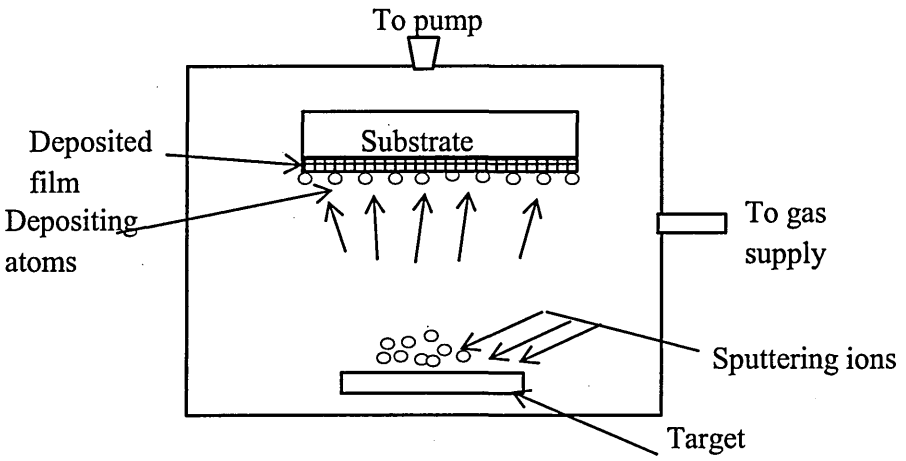


Figure I.2: Basic operating principle of sputtering deposition technique.

I.1.2.1 DC Sputtering

In DC sputtering, the target and substrate are biased with direct current (DC) voltage such that the target is used as the cathode and the substrate as the anode [7]. This applied bias (~1000V) helps to accelerate the plasma ions towards the cathode. On hitting the target they transfer their high energy to the target thus sputtering it out and depositing onto the surface of the substrate. For this reason the target must be a conducting material (such as semiconductor and metal). Insulator cannot be used as targets in DC sputtering due to their very high resistance which otherwise will require extremely high bias voltages to sputter [7, 16]. DC sputtering technique has been used to deposit thin film materials like indium tin oxide (ITO) [17], ZnO [18], CdS [19], NiO [20] etc.

I.1.2.2 RF sputtering

In order to achieve the sputtering of non-conducting (insulating) materials, a voltage oscillating at radio frequency (RF) can be applied to the cathode of the sputtering system instead of a DC voltage in the case of DC sputtering. The frequency of the applied RF power is typically of the order of 13.5 MHz [16]. The effect of the RF voltage is to prevent the accumulation of positively charged ions (from the bombarding ions) on the insulating target which ordinarily will require a very high DC bias of up to 10^{12} V to sputter in a DC sputtering arrangement. On one cycle (say the positive cycle), electrons are attracted towards the target (cathode). This then creates a negative bias on the target. On the reverse cycle, the ion bombardment of the target continues. In this way the insulating target is effectively sputtered. Typical applied RF peak voltage used in this operation is about 1000 V at a frequency of about 13.5 MHz [7, 16].

Semiconductor materials that have been grown by RF sputtering include CdTe [21], CdS [22], ZnS [23], ZnO [24], ZnTe [25], ZnSe [26] etc.

I.1.2.3 Magnetron Sputtering

In magnetron sputtering, a magnetic field is applied between the anode and the cathode of the sputtering system. The magnetic field is arranged to be closer to the surface of the target with the effect that secondary electrons generated by the target during bombardment do not travel straight to the anode to bombard the substrate. These electrons are rather confined in a kind of cycloidal trajectory near the surface of the target. As a result, their high density increases the plasma density and helps in achieving more efficient sputtering result [27]. Again this helps to reduce the heat generated in the substrate by otherwise higher momentum electrons, therefore reducing radiation damage as well as allowing for the use of temperature-sensitive and surface-sensitive substrates such as plastics and metal oxide semiconductors. As a result of the modification by magnetic field, magnetron sputtering yields higher deposition rate than the traditional DC sputtering and allows for large area industrial application [28]. A recent variety of magnetron sputtering known as high power impulse magnetron sputtering (HIPIMS) is mostly applied in the sputtering of metallic coatings. In this system, very high target power pulses of density up to 2800 – 3000 Wcm^{-2} are achieved [29, 30] whereas in a conventional magnetron sputtering power densities of 20 - 50 Wcm^{-2} are usual [27]. Magnetron sputtering can be done in form of DC or RF magnetron sputtering depending on the target material. Several semiconductor materials have been deposited by magnetron sputtering method according to literature, which include CdTe [31], ZnS [32], CdS [33], ZnO [34], GaAs [35] etc.

I.1.2.4 Reactive sputtering

Reactive sputtering combines physical and chemical deposition processes in one deposition run. To do this, a reactive gas such as oxygen or nitrogen is added to the inert gas flow that is traditionally part of the sputtering process [7]. This helps to synthesize compounds such as oxides and nitrides on a wide variety of substrates [7]. During the sputtering process, the reactive gas reacts chemically with the sputtered atoms, thus producing the needed compound on the substrate. If the sputtering rate is higher than the chemical reaction rate for example, the reaction will then take place on the substrate, and if the reaction rate is faster than the sputtering rate, then the reaction will take place on target. The control of these two processes therefore affects the stoichiometry of the

material produced [36]. For this reason, reactive sputtering requires precise control and expertise for a good result. One of the major issues with reactive sputtering is that excessive introduction of the reactive gas can result to counter oxidation and nitridation of the target which affects the sputtering yield [36]. Some of the materials that have been grown by this method include Mo_2O_3 [37], InN [38], GaN [39], ZnO [40], CdO [41] etc.

I.1.3 Close space sublimation (CSS)

Close space sublimation is a 'dry' vapour deposition technique in which the source material (usually in solid state) is heated to sufficient temperature so that it sublimes into the gaseous state and eventually condenses again into the solid state on a substrate. The major features of the CSS process are: (i) the high-purity sources (precursors) are usually heated to a temperature greater than the temperature of the substrate so that re-condensation on the substrate is facilitated by this temperature difference. (ii) The distance of separation between the source and substrate is usually small, typically ranging from few millimetres to few tens of millimetres in order to ensure re-condensation of nearly all the sublimed species on the substrates [42]. (iii) The sublimation process traditionally takes place in a vacuum environment with pressure as low as 10^{-5} Torr (1.3×10^{-3} Pa). Higher pressure deposition environment is also possible depending on the need. Figure I.3 shows the schematic of a CSS deposition chamber.

To grow a compound semiconductor, say CdTe, the precursors (sources) can be high purity CdTe powder or high purity Cd and Te solids. The source is placed in a crucible (usually graphite). The substrate is also placed in the substrate holder after cleaning, and the chamber is evacuated by means of rotary and diffusion pumps. When the right pressure is attained, the source and substrate are then heated to the desired temperatures. The substrate is first heated and maintained at the desired temperature before the source is heated to sublime the precursor(s). The sublimed precursor(s) then react at the substrate. Since the substrate is at a lower temperature than the source, the sublimed precursor(s) condense at the substrate to form the required material film. In some cases, a gas may be required to flow in the growth chamber while deposition takes place. In such cases, the required gas is let into the chamber through the gas-in orifice [43].

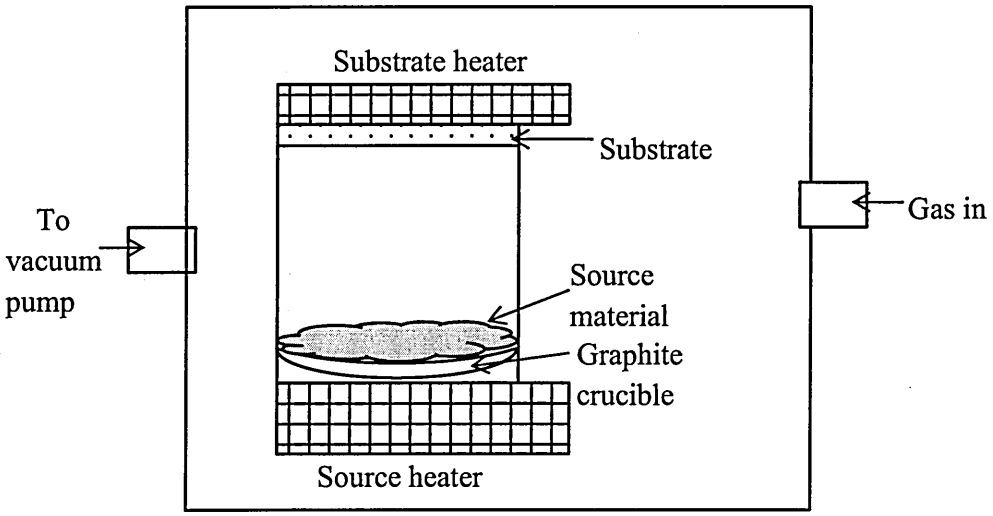


Figure I.3: Schematic of a typical CSS growth chamber.

The CSS technique is already in application at industrial level for semiconductor growth, especially in CdTe based solar cell manufacture [44, 45]. The CSS technique has the advantage of producing semiconductors with improved crystallinity and relatively large grains [46]. Some of the semiconductor materials grown by the CSS method to date include CdTe [43, 46], CdS [47], ZnTe [48], ZnS [48], CdSe [49], InP [42] etc.

I.1.4 Chemical vapour deposition (CVD)

Chemical vapour deposition (CVD) is a vapour phase deposition technique that involves the reaction of gaseous reactants (precursors). This reaction normally takes place near or on the surface of a substrate which is heated to a desired temperature [50]. The CVD process actually uses a volatile chemical compound as a vehicle to transport much less volatile material that is intended to be deposited to the reaction zone near or on a substrate where the deposition is formed as a solid coating [50]. CVD is used to deposit compounds as well as elements. Because the CVD process is carried out from the gaseous phase, it offers a sort of atomistic deposition which can yield pure materials with fine structural control down to atomic scale. Figure I.4 shows a schematic diagram of the CVD deposition system.

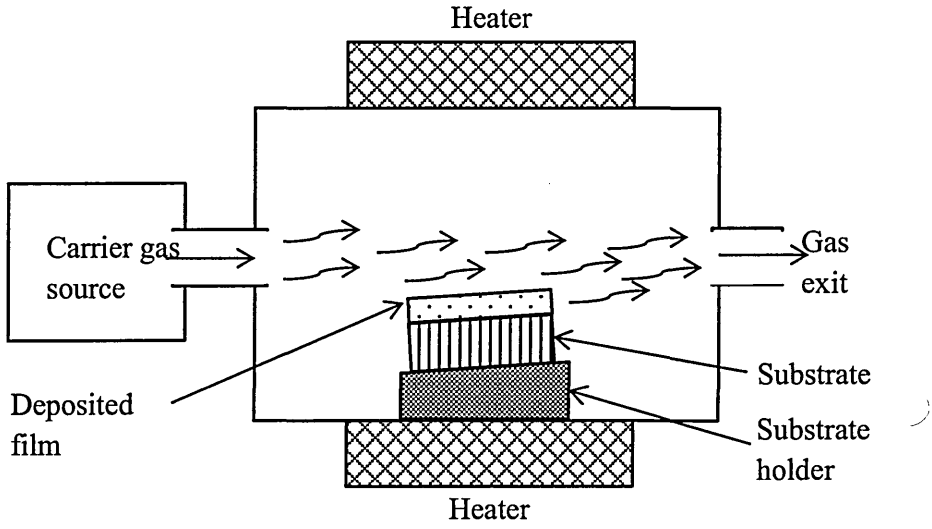


Figure I.4: Schematic of a CVD deposition system.

The CVD process is typically carried out inside a vacuum since gaseous precursors are involved. The pressure in the chamber varies depending on the material to be deposited and the particular modification made to the basic CVD system. The technique generally has moderate deposition rates up to 250 nm per minute with good throwing power on substrates with complex shape. It can as well be scaled up to the large wafer size. There are several variations of the CVD technique depending on the particular modification made to the standard CVD process. These variations include the following:

I.1.4.1 Plasma enhanced CVD (PECVD)

In PECVD, the precursor gases are subjected to time varying electric fields with frequencies of 50 kHz to 13.5 MHz or even microwave frequencies. This eventually causes partial ionisation of the gas atoms and creates plasma of the precursor gases [51]. DC power can also be used to create the plasma [52]. The presence of this plasma enhances the reaction of the carrier gases at the substrate to produce thin film coatings. The deposition rate in this case is higher. The deposition process takes place at temperatures up to 700°C [51, 52]. A range of thin film coatings that have been produced with the PECVD technique include ZnO [51, 53], ZnS [52], CdS [54], HgTe-CdTe [55], Ge [56], InP [57] etc.

I.1.4.2 Low pressure CVD (LPCVD)

This is done under vacuum condition because of the low pressure involved. The pressure can be as low as 17 mTorr (2.3 Pa) [58]. The growth temperatures are as high

as 900°C, helping to obtain dense and stable deposits [59]. Some of the materials deposited by LPCVD include CrO_2 [60], Si [61], graphene [58], ZnO [62] etc.

I.1.4.3 Atomic layer deposition (ALD)

This is a variant of CVD technique involving pressure typically in the range 0.1 - 10 mbar (i.e 170 – 17000 Pa) or even atmospheric pressure and temperature in the range 50 - 500°C [63]. It allows fine control of the deposited film thickness down to atomic levels with the ability of allowing deposition on large, as well as complex-shaped surfaces [64]. As an industrial technique, ALD is commonly used for the deposition of thin films for electroluminescent flat-panel displays.

The basic feature of ALD is that deposition of films proceeds in cycles with a definite film thickness deposited in each reaction cycle. The total thickness of the film produced is therefore directly proportional to the number of cycles involved [64]. Each cycle typically takes place within seconds with about 0.1 Å to 3 Å thickness of film deposited [64]. This process however depends on the reaction rate of the precursors in the reactor as well as on the type of reactor used and the amount of available adsorption sites on the substrate. The average deposition rate is low and in the range 100 - 300 nm per hour and the range of materials that can be grown by this method is limited due to cost [64]. Some of the semiconductor materials grown by this technique include ZnO [65], ZnS [66], In_2S_3 [67], ZnTe [68], CdTe [68], PbS [69], GaAs [70] etc.

I.1.4.4 Atmospheric pressure CVD (APCVD)

The APCVD process is carried out under normal atmospheric pressure as the name suggests. It is suitable for the deposition of oxides [71, 72]. High-temperature APCVD is usually used for the deposition of epitaxial layers such as SiGe [73] as well as hard compound metallurgical coatings like TiN [74]. Low temperature APCVD is best suitable for the deposition of many insulating oxides [71, 72]. The deposition rate is generally low giving rise to low throughput. Good uniformity of the deposited films is not always ensured in this technique and the incidence of pinholes is highly probable. APCVD is not common for growing other semiconductors. One can however find a publication involving the use of APCVD-grown CdTe in solar cell fabrication [75].

I.1.4.5 Photo-enhanced CVD (PHCVD)

In photo-enhanced CVD (PHCVD), electromagnetic radiation (photons) is used to activate the vapour-phase reactants. Short-wavelength (UV) radiation is normally

used in this process in order to create reactive free-radicals that react to the films [76]. Unlike APCVD, PHCVD has a more wide range of application in thin film growth. The range of materials grown with this technique to date include SiO_2 [77], a-Si:H [78], SiN_x, TiO_2, Ta_2O_5, HfO_2 [79], ZnSe [80], ZnO [81] etc. A variant of PHCVD is Laser-induced CVD (LCVD), which employs laser as a source of photons.

I.1.5 Metalorganic chemical vapour deposition (MOCVD)

Metalorganic chemical vapour deposition (MOCVD) is also known as metalorganic vapour phase epitaxy (MOVPE). This is a type of CVD technique in which the precursors are usually metalorganic vapour rather than inorganic vapour used in the conventional CVD process. Metalorganic compounds are essentially metal atoms with some alkyl radicals attached to them. Such alkyl radicals include methyl, ethyl and isopropyl [82]. This technique offers the growth of epitaxial layers of doped and undoped compound semiconductors. It has the advantage of being used to grow most semiconductors that prove difficult to grow using other high-quality epitaxial growth techniques such as MBE [83].

The MOCVD technique involves very complex processes but can be used to grow semiconductors with complex multilayers. The growth chamber does not actually involve a vacuum condition but deposition pressure in the growth chamber can be in the range of 10 to 760 Torr (~1333 to 101325 Pa). This is one of the reasons it can be used to grow a very wide variety of semiconductors with high quality. The precursor gases must be of ultra-high purity as a requirement for growing high-quality semiconductors. The substrate must also be a lattice-matched semiconductor such as GaAs. In any case, MOCVD does not have the type of fine precision found in MBE technique, such as in the control of thickness as well as doping density [83].

MOCVD is in active application in the fabrication of semiconductor devices such as multi-junction solar cells with high efficiencies, light emitting diodes as well as laser diodes [82]. Many semiconductors have been grown using the MOCVD technique to date. These include ZnSe, ZnMgSSe, ZnSSe [84], GaAs [85], AlGaAs [86], InGaAs [87], InP [88], InAs [89], InSb [90], GaSb [91], CdTe [92], CdS, CdSe [93], ZnS [94], GaN [95], ZnO [96] and so on.

I.2 Liquid phase deposition (LPD) techniques

In liquid phase deposition of thin films the precursors consist of ions, atoms or molecules in liquid solutions. The solution can either be aqueous or non-aqueous

depending on the need. The LPD techniques in general do not require any vacuum system. The reagents are more or less easily available, thus solving the problem of acquiring expensive and sometimes, very sensitive metal-organic precursors as used in chemical vapour deposition. As a result, LPD techniques provide cheaper and more environmentally friendly growth techniques unlike in vapour-phase techniques. Some temperature-sensitive substrates can be used in LPD. In other words, a wide range of substrates can be used. Also large area deposition is very easy in liquid phase deposition since there are no vacuum chambers to restrict the size of the substrates that can be used. Below are some of the liquid phase (or wet chemical) deposition techniques available for thin film deposition.

I.2.1 Spray pyrolysis

In spray pyrolysis, a liquid solution of the compound to be deposited is made. This solution is then pulverised by means of a neutral gas and atomised by an atomiser to form an aerosol. This aerosol is sprayed by the atomiser on a heated substrate so that the solvent evaporates, and the solute precipitates on the substrate. Due to the temperature of the substrate, the precipitate dries thermally onto the substrate and solidifies into a thin film with crystallites. This process of adhesion and solidification into crystallites is called sintering.

Figure I.5 shows the schematic of the spray pyrolysis technique. The properties of the deposited film are controlled by a set of variables including temperature, concentration of precursors in the solution, the type of solvent used to dissolve the precursors, the atomisation method etc. [97]. Among all these however, temperature appears to be the most influential.

Spray pyrolysis is mostly used to deposit oxides although other semiconductor films can be grown using it [97, 98]. Some of the thin films grown by the spray pyrolysis techniques include SnO_2 [99], SnO_2:F [100], In:SnO_2 [101], ZnO [102], Al:ZnO [103], ZnS [104], CdTe [105], CdS [106], CdSe [107] and others.

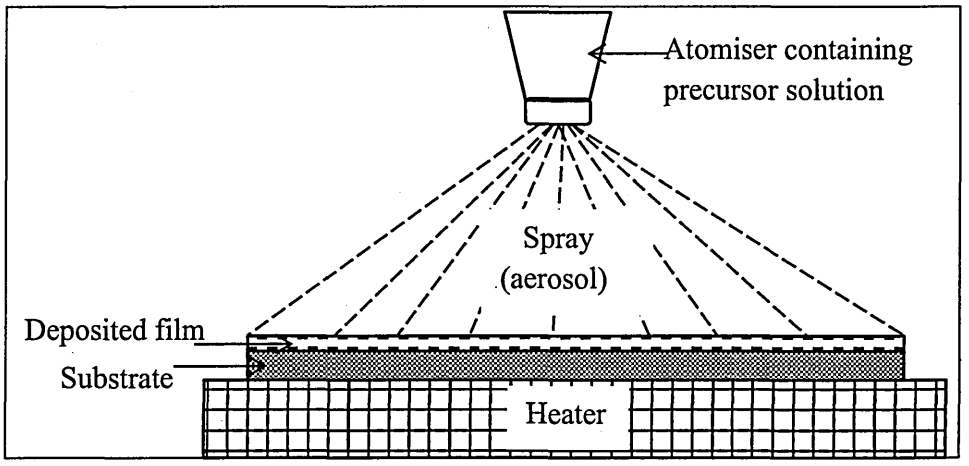


Figure I.5: Schematic of the spray pyrolysis deposition technique.

I.2.2 Sol-gel deposition technique

Sol-gel technique involves initially making a suspension of precursors for the compound to be deposited in a colloidal form [108]. In general, these precursors are usually metals or metalloids that are surrounded by different ligands [108] such as the alcohol groups. During the sol-gel process, two major reactions take place. These are hydrolysis of the ligands to form hydroxyl groups, and the subsequent condensation of these hydroxyl groups. Four major steps are then involved in sol-gel deposition of thin or thick coatings as depicted in figure I.6.

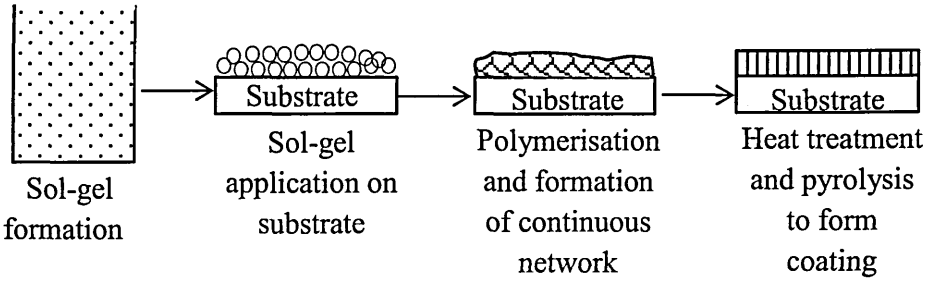


Figure I.6: Schematic of the sol-gel deposition process.

Application of the sol-gel on the substrates can be either by dipping the substrate in the sol-gel solution, or by dropping the sol-gel on the substrates and spinning to spread it, or by painting it on the substrate, or by spraying. Then the particles of the compound being deposited polymerise from the solution forming a continuous network. During this stage, the compound which serves as the vehicle for carrying the precursor particles is removed from the sol-gel solution. On heat-treating the resulting network of particles, pyrolysis of the remaining components takes place forming the desired coating. The sol-

gel deposited coating (film) can be amorphous or crystalline in nature.

The sol-gel technique is a cost-effective technique used for the production of organic and inorganic industrial coatings such as anti-corrosion coatings as well as for the deposition of semiconductor thin films [109, 110]. Some of the materials that are produced by sol-gel technique include TiO_2 [111], ZnO [112], $CdIn_2O_4$ [113], CdO [114], ZnS [115], CdSe [116], ZnSe [117] and others. Substrates for sol-gel coating can be conducting or non-conducting materials.

I.2.3 Spin coating technique

Spin coating is another type of wet chemical deposition technique used for making different types of coatings. Similar to the sol-gel process, the material to be spin-coated is prepared as a solution in a solvent that evaporates easily. In order to carry out the coating process a puddle of the solution is dispensed at the centre of the substrate which is attached to a spinner. The substrate with the fluid is then spun at a high speed of 1000 - 6000 rpm. The centripetal force on the fluid causes it to spread over the entire surface of the substrate while the solvent evaporates simultaneously. The deposited material then dries in the process to form a film. Depending on the need, this deposited film can be given heat treatment in other to enhance its quality. Film thickness from few nanometres up to few micrometres, can be deposited using this technique. The thickness and other properties of the deposited film depend on a number of parameters ranging from the spin speed to the rate of drying of the solvent (which also depends on the nature of the solvent), surface tension, spin time, concentration of the solution and volume of the solution dispensed at a time. Figure I.7 illustrates the processes involved in a spin coating process as explained above. Spin coating can be used for depositing a thin film on both conducting and non-conducting substrates.

The spin coating process is applied extensively in the industry such as in the production of optical mirrors, photolithography [118] etc. The technique produces films with good uniformity at a relatively low cost compared to some other techniques. Some of the thin film semiconductors deposited using spin coating include TiO_2 [119], ZnO [120], SnO_2 [121], organic semiconductors [122 - 124], single wall carbon nanotubes (SWCNT) [125] etc.

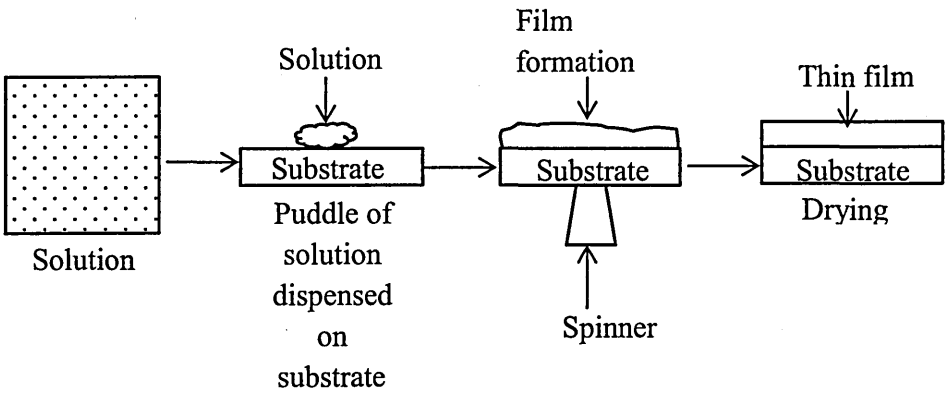


Figure I.7: Schematic of the spin coating process.

I.2.4 Screen printing

In screen printing technique, a paste of the material (compound) to be screen-printed is prepared and used as the ink for printing. A mesh is used to precisely define the area of the substrate that is to be printed upon. A screen printer is then used to apply the paste evenly to the mask [126]. The paste application process involves rubbing the paste on the mask with a roller called squeegee, thus pushing the paste through the openings in the mask in order to deposit it on the underlying substrate [126]. Figure I.8 shows the schematic of the screen printing process.

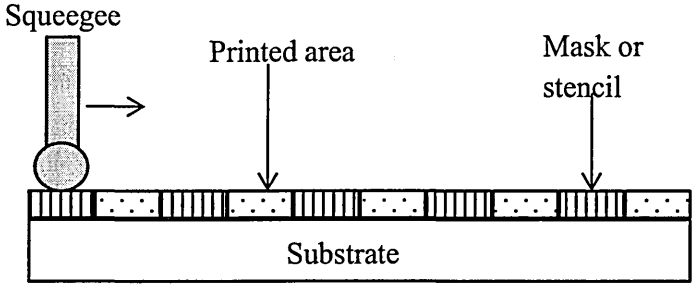


Figure I.8: Schematic of the screen printing process.

After the printing, the printed sample is left to dry. Annealing of the sample can as well be done. The annealing condition depends on the nature of the substrate and the thickness of the printed film depends on the thickness of the mask used [126]. The quality of the printed film depends on a number of factors which include, the viscosity of the paste used, the rate of drying of the printed paste, the pressure of the squeegee on the paste during the printing process and so on [127, 128].

The screen printing technique finds application in the semiconductor inductry such as in fabrication of biosensors [129], solar cells [130], light-emitting diodes [131]

etc. Some other materials produced by screen printing including organic and inorganic semiconductor materials as well as ceramic materials are TiO_2 [132], $(Na_{0.5}Bi_{0.5})_{0.94}Ba_{0.06}TiO_3$[133], CdSe [134], ZnO, poly (3,4-ethylenedioxythiopene) poly (styrene-Sulfonate)(PEDOT:PSS), Poly-(3-(2-methylhexan-2-yl) oxy-carbonyl dithiophene) (P3MHOCT) [130] etc.

I.2.6 Successive ionic layer adsorption and reaction (SILAR)

The SILAR technique is a low-cost solution-based technique for the deposition of a wide range of thin film compound materials. It is a convenient technique for large area thin film deposition. It is based on the adsorption of ions of the different precursor species on a substrate in a successive fashion and the consequent reaction of these ions on the substrates to form the required compound [135, 136].

In order to deposit a given compound, separate solutions of the various precursors are prepared in separate beakers to provide anions and cations. The substrate (after cleaning) is then dipped in the solutions separately in succession with rinsing in de-ionised water in-between dips. When the substrate is dipped in all the precursors, a cycle is completed. The thickness of the film produced depends directly on the number of cycles performed [137]. During the dipping process, ions of the precursors adsorb (at nucleation sites) on the surface of the substrate. These anions and cations then react on the substrate to form atoms of the thin film being deposited. The rinsing process helps to prevent precipitation in the solutions. Figure I.9 illustrates the SILAR process. SILAR method is a modification of the chemical bath deposition (CBD) where precipitation causes a lot of material waste. Several compound semiconductor and composite thin films have been deposited using the SILAR method. These include $(NiS)_x(CdS)_{(1-x)}$ composite [138], ZnS [139], MoS_2, Bi_2Se_3, $SbSe_3$, Bi_2Se_3-Sb_2-Se_3 [137], CdS, LaS, MnS, ZnSe [137], CdO [140], Cu_2ZnSnS_4 [141], ZnTe [142], In_2S_3 [143], $CuInSe_2$, $CuInSe_{1-x}S_x$ [144], SnS [145], TiO_2 [146] etc

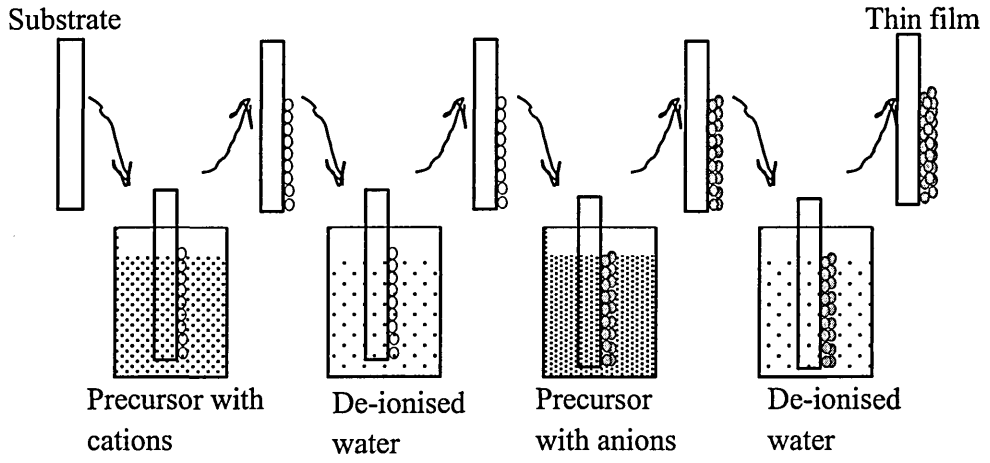


Figure I.9: Schematic of the SILAR deposition process.

I.2.5 Chemical bath deposition (CBD)

The chemical bath deposition (CBD) technique is one of the low-cost and widely researched thin film deposition techniques since 1919. It is scalable and used as a batch process. The major challenge in CBD process is the generation of large volumes of chemical waste after each round of deposition. This is because it is difficult to re-use the solution once the reaction is completed during any deposition process as a result of large amount of precipitation generated in most cases. The thickness and quality of the deposited films in CBD depend on a number of parameters including temperature, stirring rate, deposition time, nature of substrate and concentration of the precursors in solution [147, 148].

In the CBD technique, the deposition of the required compound, say XY, from a solution containing ions of XY, say X^+ and Y^- depends on the solubility product (K_{SP}) of the compound XY and the ionic product (K_{IP}) of X^+ and Y^- If the ionic product (K_{IP}) exceeds the solubility product (K_{SP}), then, the excess ions precipitate to form XY [147, 148]. In order to control the rate of the release of these ions (especially the metallic ion X^+), a complexing agent (or chelating agent) is added to the solution. One example of a complexing agent usually employed in the CBD process is ammonia. The complexing agent helps to form a complex of the metallic ion species, making the ion soluble in the solution which is most favoured by an alkaline environment [147, 148]. CBD technique has been used for the deposition of semiconductor thin films for various applications. Some of the semiconductors include ZnSe [148], CdS [149], ZnS [150], PbS [151], ZnO [152], SnS-CuS [153], CuO [154], CdTe [155], SnO_2, Cd_2SnO_4 [156], CdO [157] and others.

I.2.6 Electrochemical deposition (ED)

Electrochemical deposition or simply, Electrodeposition (ED) is the deposition of dissolved or suspended materials on a substrate (electrode) by means of applied electric field [158]. In other words, the chemical reaction resulting in the deposition of the solid material does not proceed on its own as is the case with CBD. The reaction is thus thermodynamically unfavourable because the overall change in free energy (G) for the reaction is positive. Therefore, the applied electrical field supplies the energy needed to drive the reaction [159]. Electrodeposition, otherwise known as electroplating is a well-known industrial process traditionally used to deposit coatings of noble metals on conducting substrates for protection of the substrates which are usually metals. It is also used over the centuries for extracting and purifying metals.

The application of electrodeposition as a semiconductor deposition technique became known mainly in the 1970's [160 - 164]. However, in the case of deposition of compound semiconductors, the deposition reaction becomes more complicated than the deposition of single metals or elemental semiconductor materials such as Si and Ge. The reason for this complexity is because two or more elements must be co-deposited at the substrate with one of the elements being a non-metal. In order to electrodeposit a semiconductor (elemental or compound semiconductor), a liquid electrolyte containing the ions of the elements of the semiconductor is prepared in a beaker or tank. This solution can either be aqueous or non-aqueous provided the precursors are very soluble in whichever solvent used [165 - 167]. Through a working electrode (usually the cathode) and a counter electrode (usually the anode) a DC current is passed through the electrolyte by means of a potentiostat in order to drive the deposition process. The deposition takes place cathodically so that the applied potential (cathodic voltage) can be maintained constant. In a conventional electrodeposition process, a third electrode (the reference electrode) is required which helps to stabilize the applied voltage and current. Two major reference electrodes used in this case are Ag/AgCl electrode and $Hg/HgCl_2$ (saturated calomel) electrode. The use of reference electrode in the electrodeposition of semiconductors can sometimes pose a contamination problem. This is because the electrical properties of semiconductors can drastically be affected by the presence of unwanted ions even in parts per billion levels [168]. $Hg/HgCl_2$ and Ag/AgCl reference electrodes contain K^+ and Ag^+ which are ions of groups IA and IB elements that are p-type dopants for II-VI semiconductors [169, 170]. These ions are known to be detrimental to CdTe-based solar cells [168, 171]. Possible leakage of these ions from the reference electrode into the deposition electrolyte can cause serious

problem. For this reason the reference electrode can be eliminated from the electrodeposition process [172 - 176].

Determination of the right electrodeposition potential is a complicated case from the thermodynamic point of view due to the complex nature of the reactions involved in the deposition process. This difficulty is however circumvented practically through the use of cycle voltammetry [177]. A cyclic voltammogram of the deposition electrolyte is recorded from which the approximate range of the deposition potential is easily identified. The deposition potential is then optimised by carrying out test deposition across this identified potential range and characterising the deposits obtained. Figure I.10 shows electrodeposition set-ups for both 2-electrode and 3-electrode systems.

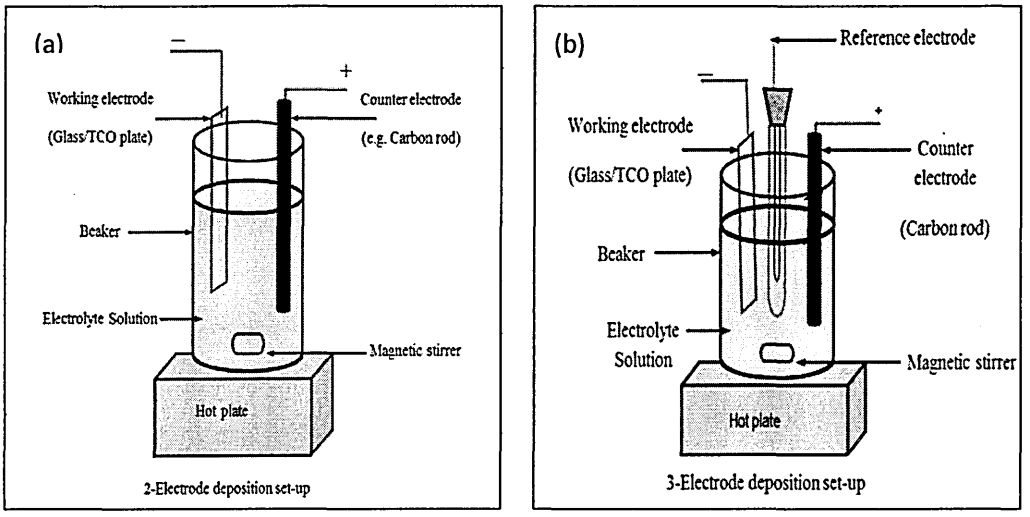


Figure I.10: Schematics of (a) 2-electrode system and (b) 3-electrode system.

A number of factors affect the electrodeposition process. These include: (i) pH of the solution, (ii) applied deposition potential, (iii) deposition temperature, (iv) stirring rate and (v) concentration of ions in the deposition electrolyte. Some of the advantages offered by electrodeposition technique include: (i) low deposition temperatures (which helps to minimise point defects), (ii) ease of depositing n-type, i-type and p-type semiconductors (for some semiconductors whose conductivity type depends on stoichiometry) by changing the stoichiometry of the ion in the electrolyte or by varying the deposition potential [174, 176, 177], (iii) possibility of bandgap engineering [176, 178 - 180], (iv) self-purification of the electrolyte as deposition continues [176], (v) prolonged life time of the deposition electrolyte [176], (vi) deposition of uniform layers [176], (vii) low cost [176], (viii) ease of extrinsic doping by adding appropriate ion sources into the deposition electrolyte [181], (ix) scalabilty [182, 183] and (x) manufacturabilily [182, 183]. The electrodeposition technique is very flexible and its

manufacturability has already been demonstrated by BP producing solar panels of ~1 m^2 with ~10% efficiency in the recent past [182]. It can be used to grow both single crystal and polycrystalline materials [176, 184]. This is the deposition technique employed in the research project reported in this thesis. Many semiconductors, conducting polymers, as well as different solar cell structures and other devices have been produced using electrodeposition technique. These include CdTe [185], CdS [173], ZnS [172], ZnSe [167, 181], ZnTe [186, 187], GaP [187], GaAs [161], InP [188], Polyaniline [189 - 191], Polymer-semiconductor composites [192], $CuInSe_2$ [167, 174, 175], CIGS [178], Si [193], Ge [194], InSb [195], InAs [196] and many others.

References

[1] N. Braslau, J. B. Gunn and J. L. Staples, *Solid-State Electronics, Vol.10 (1967) 381 – 383.*

[2] J. A. Copeland, *IEEE Spectrum, (1967) 71 – 77.*

[3] J. C. Manifacier and J. P. Fillard, *Solid-State Electronics, 19 (1976) 289 – 290.*

[4] R. A. Street, *Adv. Mater., 21 (2009) 2007 – 2022.*

[5] K. L. Chopra, P. D. Paulson and V. Dutta, *Prog. Photovolt: Res. Appl., 12 (2004) 69 – 92.*

[6] H. P. Weber and R. Ulrich, *Appl. Phys. Lett., 19 (1971) 38 – 40.*

[7] Handbook of thin-film deposition processes and technologies: Principles, methods, equipment and application, 2nd edition. Edited by Krishna Seshan, *Noyes Publications/William Andrew publishing, New York, (2002)*

[8] H. Hirayama, M. Hiroi, K. Koyama and T. Tatsumi, *J. Cryst. Growth, 105 (1990) 46 – 51.*

[9] F. Rinaldi, Basics of molecular beam epitaxy (MBE), in *Annual report 2002, Optoelectronics Department, University of Ulm, Germany (2002).*

[10] S. K. Chan, S. K. lok, G. Wang, Y. Cai, N. Wang, K. S. wong, and I. K. Sou, *J. Elect. Mater., 37 (9) (2008) 1433 – 1437.*

[11] A. Bosacchi, S. Franchi, P. Allegri, V. Avanzini and C.Frigeri, *Mater. Chem. Phys., 9 (1983)179- 187.*

[12] C. Bougerol, R. André, I. C. Robin, B. Gilles, B. van Daele, and G. Van Tendeloo, *Phys. stat. sol. (c), 3 (4) (2006) 938–941.*

[13] N. Galiana, P. P. Martin, L. Garzón, E. Rodríguez-Cañas, C. Munuera, F. Esteban-Betegón, M. Varela, C. Ocal, M. Alonso and A. Ruiz, *Appl Phys A, 102 (2011) 731– 738.*

[14] O. Brandt, H. Yang, J. R. Mullhauser, A. Trampert, and K. H. Ploog, *Materials Science and Engineering, B43 (1997) 215 – 221.*

[15] Y. Ota, Growth of high quality Ge MBE film, J. Cryst. Growth, 61 (1983) 431 – 438.

[16] J. S. Logan, *Thin Solid Films, 188 (1990) 307 – 321.*

[17] J. Bhattacharyya, S. Chaudhuri, D. De and A. K. pal, *Thin Solid Films, 128 (1985) 23 – 239.*

[18] A. N. Banerjee, C. K. Ghosh, K. K. Chattopadhyay, H. Minoura, A. K. Sarkar, A. Akiba, A. Kamiya and T. Endo, *Thin Solid Films 496 (2006) 112 – 116.*

[19] P. K. Ghosh, U. N. Maiti and K. K. Chattopadhyay, *Materials Letters 60 (2006)*

2881– 2885.

[20] S. Nandy, B. Saha, M. K. Mitra and K. K. Chattopadhyay, *J. Mater Sci. 42 (2007) 5766–5772.*

[21] I. Hernandez-Calderon, S. Jimenez-Sandoval, J. L. Pena and V. Sailer, *J. Cryst. Growth, 86 (1988) 396 – 400.*

[22] K. El Assali, M. Boustani, A. Khiara, T. Bekkay, A. Outzourhit, E. L. Ameziane, J. C. Bernede and J. Pouzet, *Phys. Stat. Sol. (a), 178 (2000) 701 – 708.*

[23] B. R. Critchley and P. R. C. Stevens, *J. Phys. D: Appl. Phys., 11 (1978) 491 – 498.*

[24] Z. Bi, J. Zhang, X. Bian, D. Wang, X. Zhang, W. Zhang and X. Hou, *J. Elect. Mater., 37 (5) (2008) 760 – 763.*

[25] Y. Tokumitsu, A. Kawabuchi, H. Kitayama, T. Imura, Y. Osaka and F. Nishiyama, *J. Appl. Phys. 66 (2) (1989) 896 – 899.*

[26] A. Saidane and D. L. Kirk, *Thin Solid Films, 144 (1986) 49 – 67.*

[27] G. Brauer, B. Szyszka, M. Vergohl and R. Bandorf, *Vacuum 84 (2010) 1354–1359.*

[28] P. J. Kelly and R. D. Arnell, *Vacuum 56 (2000) 159 – 172.*

[29] V. Kouznetsov, K, Macak, J. M. Schneider, U. Helmersson and I. Petrov, *Surface and Coatings Technology 122 (1999) 290–293.*

[30] A.P. Ehiasarian, R. New, W.-D. Munz, L. Hultman, U. Helmersson and V. Kouznetsov, *Vacuum 65 (2002) 147–154.*

[31] M. A. Islam, Q. Huda, M. S. Hossain, M. M. Aliyu, M. R. Karim, K. Sopian and N. Amin, *Current Applied Physics 13 (2013) S115 - S121.*

[32] D. H. Hwang, J. H. Ahn, K. N. Hui, K. S. Hui and Y. G. Son, *Nanoscale Research Letters, 7 (2012) 26 – 33.*

[33] Y. H. Sun, Y. J. Ge, W. W. Li, D. J. Huang, F. Chen, L. Y. Shang, P. X. Yang and J. H. Chu, *Journal of Physics: Conference Series 276 (2011) 012187.*

[34] Y. Z. Wang and J. Xu, *Appl. Phys. A, 88 (2007) 727 – 729.*

[35] E. Rosendo, A. G. Rodriguez, H. Navarro-Contreras, M. A. Vidal, R. Asomoza and Y. Kudriavtsev, *Thin Solid Films, 416 (2002) 49 – 53.*

[36] J. Musila, P. Baroch, J. Vlcek, K. H. Nam and J. G. Han, *Thin Solid Films, 475 (2005) 208 – 218.*

[37] A. F. Jankowski and 1. R. Schrawyer, *Surface and Coatings Technology, 54/55 (1992) 349 – 354.*

[38] H. P. Zhou, W. Z. Shena, H. Ogawa and Q. X. Guo, *J. Appl. Phys. 96 (6) (2004)*

3199 – 3205.

[39] J. Ross and M. Rubin, *Materials Letters, 12 (1991) 215 - 218.*

[40] C. W. Hsu, T. C. Cheng, C. H. Yang, Y. L. Shen, J. S. Wu and S. Y. Wu, *Journal of Alloys and Compounds, 509 (2011) 1774 – 1776.*

[41] P. M. Babu, G. V. Rao, P. S. Reddy and S. Uthanna, *J. Mater. Sci: Materials in Electronics,15 (2004) 389 – 394.*

[42] D. Kiriya, M. Zheng, R. Kapadia, J. Zhang, M. Hettick, Z. Yu, K. Takei, H. H. Wang, P. Lobaccaro and A. Javey, *J. Appl. Phys. 112 (2012) 123102-1 – 123102-6.*

[43] S. Mazzamuto, L. Vaillant, A. Bosio, N. Romeo, N. Armani and G. Salviati, *Thin Solid Films, 516 (2008) 7079 – 7083.*

[44] *http://www.greentechmedia.com/articles/read/GE-Research-Beats-First-Solars-CdTe-PV-Efficiency-Record*

[45] D. Bonnet, *Thin Solid Films, 361 - 362 (2000) 547 – 552.*

[46] C.S. Ferekides, D. Marinskiy, V. Viswanathan, B. Tetali, V. Palekis, P. Selvaraj and D. L. Morel, *Thin Solid Films 361 - 362 (2000) 520 – 526.*

[47] J. Schaffner, E. Feldmeier, A. Swirschuk, H.-J. Schimper, A. Klein and W. Jaegermann, *Thin Solid Films, 519 (2011) 7556 – 7559.*

[48] D. Kurbatov, V. Kosyak, M. Kolesnyk, A. Opanasyuk, and S. Danilchenko, *Integrated Ferroelectrics, 103 (2009) 32–40.*

[49] O. de Melo, E. SaÂnchez, H. RodrõÂguez, S. De Roux, F. RaÂbago-Bernal and J. Ruiz-Garcia, *Mater. Chem. Phys. 59 (1999) 120 – 124.*

[50] N. J. Archer, *Phys. Technol. 10 (1979) 152 – 161.*

[51] X. Liu, X. Wu, H. Cao, and R. P. H. Chang, *J. Appl. Phys. 95 (6) (2004) 3141 – 3147.*

[52] J. S. Jie, W. J. Zhang, Y. Jiang, X. M. Meng, J. A. Zapien, M. W. Shao and S. T. Lee, *Nanotechnology, 17 (2006) 2913 – 2917.*

[53] P.K. Shishodia, H.J. Kim, A. Wakahara, A. Yoshida, G. Shishodia and R. M. Mehra, *Journal of Non-Crystalline Solids, 352 (2006) 2343 – 2346.*

[54] N. I. Fainer, M. L. Kosinova, Y. M. Rumyantsev, E. G. Salman and F. A. Kuznetsov, *Thin Solid Films, 280 (1996) 16 – 19.*

[55] L. M. Williams, P.-Y. Lu, and S. N. G. Chu, *Appl. Phys. lett., 54 (14) (1989) 1329 – 1331.*

[56] R. A. Rudder, G. G. Fountain, and R. J. Markunas, *J. Appl. Phys. 60 (10) (1986) 3519 – 3522.*

[57] J. Woodward, D. C. Cameron, L. D. Irving and G. R. Jones, *Thin Solid Films, 85 (1981) 61 – 69.*

[58] X. Li, C. W. Magnuson, A. Venugopal, R. M. Tromp, J. B. Hannon, E. M. Vogel, L. Colombo, and R. S. Ruoff, *J. Am. Chem. Soc., 133 (2011) 2816 – 2819.*

[59] Q. Liu, L. Zhang and L. Cheng, *Vacuum 85 (2010) 332 – 337.*

[60] C. Aguilera, J. C. González, A. Borrás, D. Margineda, J. M. González, A. R. González-Elipe, J. P. Espinós, C. Aguilera, J. C. González, A. Borrás, D. Margineda, J. M. González, A. R. González-Elipe and J. P. Espinós, *Thin Solid Films, 539 (2013) 1 – 11.*

[61] D. Barbadikar, R. Gautam, S. Sahare, R. Patrikar and J. Bhatt, *Bull. Mater. Sci., 36 (3) (2013) 483 – 490.*

[62] S. Fay, U. Kroll, C. Bucher, E. Vallat-Sauvain and A. Shah, *Solar Energy Materials & Solar Cells, 86 (2005) 385 – 397.*

[63] J. Pimenoff, *Vir, 24 (6) (2012) 10 – 13; DOI:10.1002/vipr.201200502.*

[64] M. Leskel and M. Ritala, *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed., 42 (2003) 5548 – 5554.*

[65] E. Janocha and C. Pettenkofer, *Applied Surface Science, 257 (2011) 10031 – 10035.*

[66] G. Stuyven, P. De Visschere, A. Hikavyy and K. Neyts, *J. Cryst. Growth, 234 (2002) 690 – 698.*

[67] N. Naghavi, R. Henriquez, V. Laptev and D. Lincot, *Applied Surface Science, 222 (2004) 65 – 73.*

[68] Yu. K. Ezhovskii and D. V. Pavlov, *INORGANIC MATERIALS, 43 (7) (2007) 692 – 695.*

[69] N. P. Dasgupta, W. Lee, T. P. Holme and F. B. Prinz, *978-1-4244-2950-9/09/$25.00©2009 IEEE.*

[70] I. M. Povey, D. Whitehead, K. Thomas, M. E. Pemble, M. Bardosova and J. Renard, *Appl. Phys. Lett. 89 (2006) 104103-1 – 104103-3.*

[71] P. Saikia, A. Borthakur and P. K. Saikia, *Indian J. Phys., 85 (4) (2011) - 558.*

[72] J. M. Gaskell and D. W. Sheel, *Thin Solid Films, 520 (2012) 4110 – 4113.*

[73] C. H. Perry, F. Lu and F. Namavar, *Solid State Communications, 88 (8) (1993) 613 – 617.*

[74] G. Zhao, T. Zhang, T. Zhang, J. Wang, and G. Han, *Journal of Non-Crystalline Solids, 354 (2008) 1272 – 1275.*

[75] J. M. Kestner, C. A. Wolden, P. V. Meyerst, L. Raja and R. J. Kee, *0-7803-5772-8/00/$10.00 0 2000 IEEE.*

[76] H. Sankur, *Thin Solid Films, 218 (1992) 161 – 169.*

[77] V. Sanchez, J. Mungu and M. Estrada, *Microelectronics Reliability, 44 (2004) 885 – 888.*

[78] W. I. Milne, F. J. Clough, S. C. Deane, S. D. Baker and P. A. Robertson, *Applied Surface Science, 43 (1989) 277 – 284.*

[79] Q. Fang, J. Y. Zhang, Z. M. Wang, G. He, J. Yu and I. W. Boyd, *Microelectronic Engineering, 66 (2003) 621 – 630.*

[80] W. E. Johnson and L. A. Schlie, *Appl. Phys. Lett., 40 (9) (1982) 798 – 801.*

[81] R. Solanki and G. J. Collins, *Appl. Phys. Lett., 42 (8) (1983) 662 – 663.*

[82] A. G. Thompson, *Materials Letters, 30 (1997) 255 – 263.*

[83] J. L. Zilko, Metal organic chemical vapour deposition: Technology and equipment, *http://www.elsevierdirect.com/companions/9781437778731/past_edition_chapters/Metal_Organic_Chemical_Vapor.pdf* (Retrieved 15/10/2013).

[84] J. Sollner, M. Deschler, H. Jiirgenserf, H. Kalisch, W. Taudt, H. Hamadeh, M. Heuken, U. Blieske, M. Saad, A. Bauknecht, T. Kampschulte, J. Albert and M. Ch. Lux-Steiner, *J. Cryst. Growth 184/185 (1998) 158 – 162.*

[85] R. Pena-Sierra, J. G. Castro-Zavala and A. Escobosa, *J. Cryst. Growth, 107 (1991) 337 – 341.*

[86] T. Soga, Y. Takahash, S. Sakai and M. Umeno, *J. Cryst. Growth, 68 (1984) 169 – 175.*

[87] A. Jasik, A. Wnuk, J. Gaca, M. Wojcik, A. Wojcik-Jedlinska, J. Muszalski and W. Strupinski, *J. Cryst. Growth, 311 (2009) 4423 – 4432.*

[88] J. Haigh and S. O'Brien, *J. Cryst. Growth, 68 (1984) 550 – 556.*

[89] T. I. Voronina, T. S. Lagunova, S. S. Kizhayev, S. S. Molchanov, B. V. Pushnyi and Yu. P. Yakovlev, *SEMICONDUCTORS, 38 (5) (2004) 537 – 542.*

[90] R. J. Egan, V. W. L. Chin and T. L. Tansley, *Semicond. Sci. Technol. 9 (1994) 1591 - 1597.*

[91] L. M.uller-Kirsch, R. Heitz, U.W. Pohl, D. Bimberg, I. H.ausler, H. Kirmse and W. Neumann, *Physica E, 13 (2002) 1181 – 1184.*

[92] I. Mora-Sero, R. Tena-Zaera, J. Gonzalez and V. Munoz-Sanjose, *J. Cryst. Growth, 262 (2004) 19 – 27.*

[93] A. C. Jones, S. A. Rushworth, P. J. Wright, B. Cockayne, P. O'Brien and J. R. Walsh, *J. Cryst. Growth 97 (1989) 537 – 541.*

[94] J. Fang, P. H. Holloway, J. E. Yu, K. S. Jones, B. Pathangey, E. Brettschneider

and T. J. Anderson, *Applied Surface Science 70/71 (1993) 701 – 706.*

[95] K. Choi, M. Arita and Y. Arakawa, *J. Cryst. Growth, 357 (2012) 58 – 61.*

[96] C. Y. Liu, B.P. Zhang, N. T. Binh, K. Wakatsuki and Y. Segawa, *J. Cryst. Growth, 290 (2006) 314 – 318.*

[97] P. S. Patil, Versatility of chemical spray pyrolysis technique, Mater. Chem. Phys., 59 (1999) 185 – 198.

[98] R. Krishnakumar, V. Subramanian, Y. Ramprakash and A. S. Lakshmanan, Thin film preparation by spray pyrolysis for solar cells, Mater. Chem. Phys., 15 (1987) 385 – 395.

[99] G. Gordillo, L. C. Moreno, W. de la Cruz and P. Teheran, *Thin Solid Films, 252 (1996) 61 – 66.*

[100] P. S. Shewale, K. U. Sim, Y. Kim, J. H. Kim, A. V. Moholkar and M. D. Uplane, *Journal of Luminescence, 139 (2013) 113 – 118.*

[101] C. E. Benouis, M. Benhaliliba, F. Yakuphanoglu, A. T. Silver, M. S. Aida and A. S. Juarez, *Synthetic Metals, 161 (2011) 1509 – 1516.*

[102] A. Ashour, M. A. Kaid, N. Z. El-Sayed and A. A. Ibrahim, *Applied Surface Science, 252 (2006) 7844 – 7848.*

[103] M. A. Kaid and A. Ashour, *Applied Surface Science, 253 (2007) 3029 – 3033.*

[104] T. Dedova, M. Krunks, O. Volobujeva, and I. Oja, *Phys. Stat. Sol. (c), 2 (3) (2005) 1161 – 1166.*

[105] V. V. Ison, A. R. Rao and V. Dutta, *Solid State Sciences, 11 (2009) 2003 – 2007.*

[106] A. A. Yadav, M. A. Barote and E. U. Masumdar, *Solid State Sciences, 12 (2010) 1173 - 1177.*

[107] A. A. Yadav, M. A. Barote and E. U. Masumdar, Mater. *Chem. Phys., 121 (2010)53 – 57.*

[108] C. J. Brinker and G. W. Scherer, Sol-gel Science: The physics and chemistry of sol-gel processing, *Academic Press, Inc, An Imprint of Elsevier, London (1990).*

[109] M. L. Zheludkevich, I. M. Salvado and M. G. S. Ferreira, *J. Mater. Chem., 15 (2005) 5099 – 5111.*

[110] L. Malfatti and P. Innocenzi, *J Sol-Gel Sci Technol, 60 (2011) 226 – 235.*

[111] M. Kumar, M. Kumar and D. Kumar, *Microelectronic Engineering, 87 (2010) 447 – 450.*

[112] M. N. Kamalasanan and S. Chandra, *Thin Solid Films, 288 (1996) 112 – 115.*

[113] M. A. F. Mendoza, R. C. Perez G. T. Delgado and O. Z. Angel, *Solar Energy Materials & Solar Cells, 94 (2010) 80 – 84.*

[114] J. S. Cruz, G. T. Delgado, R. C. Perez, S. J. Sandoval, O. J. Sandoval, C. I. Z. Romero, J. M. Marın and O. Z. Angel, *Thin Solid Films, 493 (2005) 83 – 87.*

[115] A. Goktas, F. Aslan, E. Yasar and I. H. Mutlu, *J. Mater. Sci: Mater. Electron, 23 (2012) 1361 – 1366.*

[116] C. H. Lu, B. Bhattacharjee, C. H. Hsu, S. Y. Chen, R. C. Ruaan and W. H. Chang, *J. Electroceram., 17 (2006) 21 – 29.*

[117] S. D. Hutagalung and S. C. Loo, *Proceedings of the 7th IEEE International Conference on Nanotechnology August 2 - 5, Hong Kong (2007), 1-4244-0608-0/07/$20.00 © 2007IEEE.*

[118] N. Sahu, B. Parija and S. Panigrahi, *Indian J. Phys., 83 (4) (2009) 493 – 502.*

[119] C. Y. W. Lin, D. Channei, P. Koshy, A. Nakaruk and C. C. Sorrell, *Ceramics International, 38 (2012) 3943 – 3946.*

[120] A. Nalbant, Ö. Ertek and I. Okur, *Arab J. Sci. Eng., 38 (2013) 1909 – 1915.*

[121] F. Gu, S. F. Wang, M. K. L.u, X. F. Cheng, S. W. Liu, G. J. Zhou, D. Xu and D. R. Yuan, *J. Cryst. Growth, 262 (2004) 182 – 185.*

[122] D. M. DeLongchamp, B. M. Vogel, Y. Jung, M. C. Gurau, C. A. Richter, O. A: Kirillov, J. Obrzut, D. A. Fischer, S. Sambasivan, L. J. Richter, and E. K. Lin, *Chem. Mater., 17 (2005) 5610 – 5612.*

[123] F. Zhang, C. Di, N. Berdunov, Y. Hu, Y. Hu, X. Gao, Q. Meng, H. Sirringhaus and D. Zhu, *Adv. Mater., 25 (2013) 1401 – 1407.*

[124] K. Oku, S. Inasawa, Y. Tsuji and Y. Yamaguchi, *Drying Technology, 30 (2012) 832 – 838.*

[125] J. Huang, S. Somu and A. Busnaina, *Electronic Materials Letters, 9 (2013) 505 – 507.*

[126] H. D. Goldberg, R. B. Brown, D. P. Liu and M. E. Meyerhoff, *Sensors and Actuators B, 21 (1994) 171 – 183.*

[127] K. Cao, K. Cheng and Z. Wang, *7th International Conference on Electronics Packaging Technology, (2006): 1-4244-0620-X/06/$20.00 C 2006 IEEE.*

[128] F. C. Krebs, *Solar Energy Materials & Solar Cells, 93 (2009) 394 – 412.*

[129] M. Tudorache and C. Bala, *Anal Bioanal Chem, 388 (2007) 565 – 578.*

[130] F. C. Krebs, M. Jørgensen, K. Norrman, O. Hagemann, J. Alstrup, T. D. Nielsen, J. Fyenbo, K. Larsen and J. Kristensen, *Solar Energy Materials & Solar Cells, 93 (2009) 422 – 441.*

[131] D. A. Pardo, G. E. Jabbour, and N. Peyghambarian, *Adv. Mater., 12 (17) (2000) 1249 – 1252.*

[132] S. Ito, P. Chen, P. Comte, M. K. Nazeeruddin, P. Liska, P. Pechy and M. Gratzel, *Prog. Photovolt: Res. Appl., 15 (2007) 603 – 612.*

[133] M. Wu, Y. Wang, D. Wang, and Y. Li, *IEEE Transactions on Ultrasonics, Ferroelectrics, and Fr 2036 equency Control, 58 (10) (2011) 2036 – 2041.*

[134] O. Gomez-Daza, V. M. Garcıa, M. T. S. Nair, and P. K. Nair, *Appl. Phys. Lett., 68 (14) (1996) 1987 – 1989.*

[135] Y. F. Nicolau, *Applications of surface Science 22/23 (1985) 1061 – 1074.*

[136] Y. F. Nicolau and J. C. Menard, *J. Cryst. Growth 92 (1988) 128 – 142.*

[137] H. M. Pathan and C. D. Lokhande, *Bull. Mater. Sci., 27 (2) (2004) 85 – 111.*

[138] A. U. Ubale and A. N. Bargal, *Materials Research Bulletin, 46 (2011) 1000 – 1010.*

[139] A. Ates, B. Guzeldir and M. Saglam, *Materials Science in Semiconductor Processing, 14 (2011) 28 – 36.*

[140] M. M. Beevi, M. Anusuya and V. Saravanan, *International Journal of Chemical Engineering and Applications, 1 (2) (2010) 151 – 154.*

[141] S. S. Mali, P. S. Shinde, C. A. Betty, P. N. Bhosale, Y. W. Oh and P. S. Patil, *Journal of Physics and Chemistry of Solids, 73 (2012) 735 – 740.*

[142] S. S. Kale, R. S. Mane, H. M. Pathan, A.V. Shaikh, O. S. Joo and S. H. Han, *Applied Surface Science, 253 (2007) 4335 – 4337.*

[143] R. Ranjith, T. T. John, C. S. Kartha, K. P. Vijayakumar, T. Abe and Y. Kashiwaba, *Materials Science in Semiconductor Processing, 10 (2007) 49 – 55.*

[144] M. Berruet, M. Valdes, S. Cere and M. Vazquez, *J. Mater Sci, 47 (2012) 2454 – 2460.*

[145] B. Ghosh, M. Das, P. Banerjee and S. Das, *Applied Surface Science, 254 (2008) 6436 – 6440.*

[146] U. M. Patil, K. V. Gurav, O. S. Joo and C. D. Lokhande, *Journal of Alloys and Compounds, 478 (2009) 711 – 715.*

[147] P. K. Nair, M. T. S. Nair, V. M. Garcia, O. L. Arenas, Y. Pena, A. Castillo, I. T. Ayala, O. Gomezdaza, A. Sachez, J. Campos, H. Hu, R. Suarez and M. E. Rincon, *Solar Energy Materials and Solar Cells, 52 (1998) 313 – 344.*

[148] C. D. Lokhande, P .S. Patil, H. Tributsch and A. Ennaoui, *Solar Energy Materials & Solar Cells, 55 (1998) 379 - 393.*

[149] X. Y. Peng, H. W. Gu, T. Zhang, F. Qu, F. Z. Ding and H. Y. Wang, *Rare Met., 32 (4) (2013) 380 – 389.*

[150] N. K. Allouche, T. B. Nasr, N. T. Kamoun and C. Guasch, *Materials Chemistry*

and Physics, 123 (2010) 620 – 624.

[151] D. Kumar, G. Agarwal, B. Tripathi, D. Vyas and V. Kulshrestha, *Journal of Alloys and Compounds, 484 (2009) 463 – 466.*

[152] S. H. Chiu and J. C .A. Huang, *Journal of Non-Crystalline Solids, 358 (2012) 2453 – 2457.*

[153] M. T. S. Nair, C. Lopez-Mata, O. GomezDaza and P. K. Nair, *Semicond. Sci. Technol., 18 (2003) 755 – 759.*

[154] S. Çetinkaya, H. A. Çetinkara, F. Bayansal, and S. Kahraman, *The Scientific World Journal Volume 2013, Article ID 126982, 6 pages, http://dx.doi.org/10.1155/2013/126982.*

[155] K. M. Garadkara, S. J. Pawar, P. P. Hankare and A. A. Patil, *Journal of Alloys and Compounds, 491 (2010) 77 – 80.*

[156] H. Khallaf, C. Chen, L. Chang, O. Lupan, A. Dutta, H. Heinrich, F. Haque, E. del Barco and L. Chow, *Applied Surface Science, 258 (2012) 6069 – 6074.*

[157] H. Khallaf, C. Chen, L. Chang, O. Lupan, A. Dutta, H. Heinrich, A. Shenouda and L. Chow, *Applied Surface Science, 257 (2011) 9237– 9242.*

[158] D. H. Everett, *Pure Appl.Chem., 31(4) (1972) 577- 638.*

[159] R. C. DeMattei and R. S. Feigelson, Electrochemical deposition of semiconductors in '*Electrochemistry of semiconductors and Electronics Processes and Devices' edited by J. McHardy and F. Ludwig, NOYES Publication, New Jersey, USA, 1992.*

[160] R. C. De Mattei, D. Elwell and R. S. Feigelson, *J. Cryst. Growth 44 (1978) 545 – 552.*

[161] R. C. De Mattei, D. Elwell and R. S. Feigelson, *J. Cryst. Growth 43 (1978) 643 – 644.*

[162] F. A. Kröger, *J. Electrochem. Soc.,125 (1978) 2082.*

[163] M. P. R. Panicker, M. Knaster, and F. A. Kröger, *J. Electrochem. Soc., 125 (1978) 566.*

[164] W. J. Danaher and L. E. Lyons, *Nature, 271 (1978) 139.*

[165] I. M. Dharmadasa, A. P. Samantilleke, N. B. Chaure and J. Young, *Semicond. Sci. Technol., 17 (2002) 1238 – 1248.*

[166] P. Heo, R. Ichino and M. Okido, *Electrochimica Acta, 51 (2006) 6325 – 6330.*

[167] D. Lincot, *Thin Solid Films, 487 (2005) 40 – 48.*

[168] S. Dennison, *J. Mater. Chem., 4(1) (1994) 41.*

[169] http://www.consultrsr.com/resources/ref/select.htm (Retrieved 20/10/2013).

[170] www.gamry.com/products/accessories/reference-electrodes/ (Retrieved 20/10/2013).

[171] K. Zanio, Semiconductors and Semimetals, vol. 13 "Cadmium Telluride", *Academic Press (1978).*

[172] O. K. Echendu, A. R. Weerasinghe, D. G. Diso, F. Fauzi, and I. M. Dharmadasa, *J. Elect. Mater., 42 (4) (2013) 692 – 700.*

[173] D. G. Diso, G. E. A. Muftah, V. Patel and I. M. Dharmadasa, *J. Electrochem. Soc., 157 (6) (2010) H647-H651.*

[174] I. M. Dharmadasa, R. P. Burton and M. Simmonds, *Solar Energy Materials & Solar Cells, 90 (2006) 2191 – 2200.*

[175] A. Bouraiou, M. S. Aida, E. Tomasella and N. Attaf, *J. Mater. Sci., 44 (2009) 1241.*

[176] I.M. Dharmadasa and Obi Kingsley Echendu, *Encyclopaedia of Applied Electrochemistry, Springer Reference (2012). (http://www.springerreference.com/index/chapterdbid/303488).*

[177] D. G. Diso, Research and development of CdTe based thin film PV solar cells, *Doctoral thesis, Sheffield Hallam University, United Kingdom (2011). http://shura.shu.ac.uk/id/eprint/4941.*

[178] I. M. Dharmadasa, N. B. Chaure, G. J. Tolan, and A. P. Samantilleke, *Journal of The Electrochemical Society, 154 (6) (2007) H466 – H471.*

[179] O. K. Echendu, F. Fauzi, L. Bowen and I. M. Dharmadasa, *Proceedings of the 9th Photovoltaic Science, Applications and Technology Conference C95, Swansea, United Kingdom, (2013) 147-150.*

[180] O. K. Echendu, F. Fauzi, L. Bowen and I. M. Dharmadasa, *Proceedings of the 28th European Photovoltaic Solar Energy Conference and Exhibition, Paris, France, (2013)2409 - 2413.*

[181] I. M. Dharmadasa, A. P. Samantilleke, J. Young, M. H. Boyle, R. Bacewicz and A. Wolska, *J. Mater. Sci: Mater. Electron, 10 (1999) 441- 445.*

[182] D. Cunningham, M. Rubcich and D. Skinner, *Prog. Photovolt: Res. Appl. 10 (2002) 159–168.*

[183] J. M. Woodcock, A. K. Turner, M. E. Ozsan and J. G. Summers, *Photovoltaic Specialists Conference 1991, Conference Record of the twenty second IEEE, 7 – 11 October, 1991, Las Vegas, Nevada, USA, Vol.2 Pg. 842 – 847. http://ieeexplore.ieee.org/xpls/abs_all.jsp?arnumber=169328.*

[184] I. V. Zubeck, R. S. Feigelson, R. A. Huggins and P. A. Pettit, *J. Cryst. Growth, 34 (1976) 85 – 91.*

[185] B. M. Basol, *Solar Cells, 23 (1988) 69 – 88.*

[186] D. G. Diso, F. Fauzi, O. K. Echendu, A. R. Weerasinghe and I. M. Dharmadasa, *Journal of Physics: Conference Series 286: (2011) 012040.*

[187] F. Fauzi, D.G. Diso, O.K. Echendu, V. Patel, Y. Purandare, R. Burton and I.M. Dharmadasa, *Semicond. Sci. Technol. 28: (2013) 045005 (10pp).*

[188] D. Elwell, *J. Cryst. Growth 52 (1981) 741 – 752.*

[189] A. A. Ganash, F. M. Al-Nowaiser, S. A. Al-Thabaiti and A. A. Hermas, *J. Solid State Electrochem., 17 (2013) 849 – 860.*

[190] H. Zhang, J. Wang, Z. Wang, F. Zhang and S. Wang, *Synthetic Metals, 159 (2009) 277 – 281.*

[191] A. Aykanat and J. O. Iroh, *The Journal of Adhesion, 78 (2002) 629 – 643.*

[192] I. Gorelikov and E. Kumacheva, *Chem. Mater., 16 (2004) 4122 – 4127.*

[193] T. Munisamy and A. J. Bard, *Electrochimica Acta, 55 (2010) 3797 – 3803.*

[194] X. Liang, Y. Kim, D. K. Gebergziabiher and J. L. Stickney, *Langmuir, 26 (4) (2010) 2877 – 2884.*

[195] T. Fulop, C. Bekele, U .Landau, J. Angus and K. Kash, *Thin Solid Films, 449 (2004) 1 – 5.*

[196] M. Lajnefl, H. Ezzaouia and R. Chtourou, *J. Phys. D: Appl. Phys. 41 (2008) 125302 (5pp)*

Appendix II: Review of physics of semiconductors and semiconductor devices

II.0 Introduction

In this appendix II, the physics of semiconductors and semiconductor devices is reviewed. This review is necessary since "solar cells", which are the main focus of this thesis, involve semiconductors in their fabrication as devices. The sections of the appendix will discuss briefly the band theory of solids as the basis for discussion on semiconductors. The various types of semiconductors based on the position of the Fermi level will be discussed. Further from this, junctions involving semiconductors will be discussed to include semiconductor-semiconductor junctions and metal-semiconductor junctions. The last section will focus on metal-insulator-semiconductor junctions followed by concluding remark.

II.1 Band theory of solids

According to the Bohr model of the atom, an atom consists of a positively charged nucleus surrounded by negatively charged electrons moving in circular orbits with electrostatic force of attraction between them and the nucleus sustaining the motion. These electrons are contained in different orbits which represent different energy levels [1]. Electrons in the outer most shells (orbits) are more loosely bound to the nucleus and are relatively free to move about in the orbits. An electron can only move from one energy level (orbit) to the next higher level only if it has or loses as the case may be, additional energy equal to the energy difference between these two energy levels. When two or more atoms combine to form a substance, the outermost shells (with their various subshells) merge together to make available more energy levels where the electrons can move about. As the number of atoms increases, these available energy levels form into continuous energy bands available for occupation by electrons. The width of these bands and the separation between them characterise the material formed and determines the ease with which electrons can move from one band to the other under the influence of an electric field or supply of any other form of energy. In some substances (we consider solid substances now) the empty energy bands (higher energy bands) overlap with electron-filled bands so that electrons need little or no additional energy in order to move into these higher levels. The outer electrons in the atoms of such solids are then said to be "free" and easily move in the solid as soon as an electric field is applied across the solid. Solids of this nature are called conductors [2]. In other substances, these energy bands do not overlap but are separated by a definite

energy gap. If this energy gap is not so wide such that the application of certain amount of energy (electrical, light, heat, magnetic etc) at room temperature gives electrons in the filled bands enough energy to move into the next higher unoccupied level, then the material is regarded as a semiconductor. If the energy gap between these occupied and empty levels is very wide that it is difficult to promote electrons into the empty band at room temperature then the concerned material is an insulator. Figure II.1 shows the energy band diagrams for conductor, semiconductor and insulator. The highest occupied energy band is called the valence band (VB), while the lowest unoccupied energy band is called the conduction band (CB). The gap between the top of the valence band (E_V) and the bottom of the conduction band (E_C) is called the energy gap or energy band gap (E_g) of the material [1, 3]. Typically for conductors, E_g = 0 - 0.3 eV or even negative value. For semiconductors, E_g = 0.3 - 4.0 eV and for insulators, E_g = 4.0 - 12.0 eV [4].

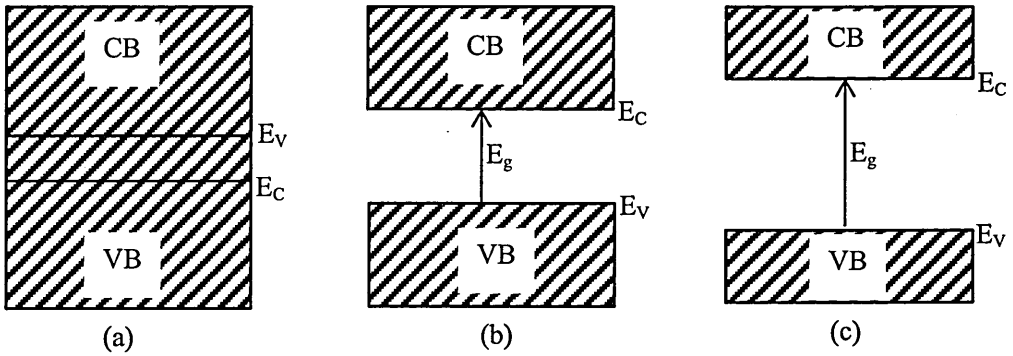


Figure II.1: Energy band diagrams of (a) a conductor (b) a semiconductor and (c) an insulator.

II.2 Types of semiconductors

The energy-momentum (E-k) relationship of the conduction band edge and valence band edge can be approximated to a quadratic equation of the form in Equation (II.1) [1 - 3].

$$E(k) = \frac{\hbar^2 k^2}{2m^*} \qquad (II.1)$$

where $\hbar$ is the reduced Plank's constant and m^* is the effective mass association with the particle (electron or hole) involved in the transition. The graphs of Equation (II.1) for both direct bandgap and indirect bandgap semiconductors are given in figure II.2.

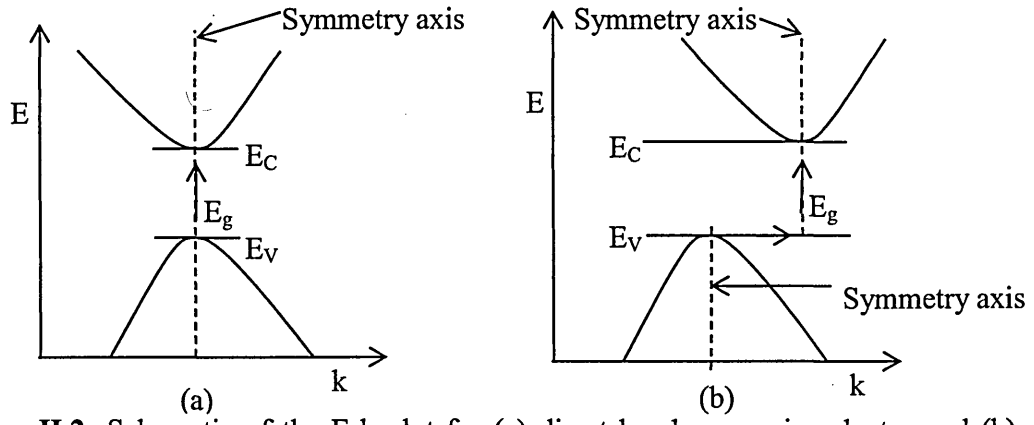


Figure II.2: Schematic of the E-k plot for (a) direct bandgap semiconductor and (b) indirect bandgap semiconductor.

The alignment of the valence band maximum and the conduction band minimum plays a crucial role in the transition of an electron from the valence band to the conduction band. When both points align at the same momentum (k), as in figure II.2 (a), momentum is conserved and the bandgap of the semiconductor is regarded as direct. The implication of this is that an electron at the top of the valence band can move to the bottom of the conduction band if it has sufficient energy, without changing its momentum vector. Such electron therefore moves with a single effective mass (m^*) along the symmetry axis. This type of transition is a direct transition. Examples of semiconductors with direct bandgap include GaAs, CdTe, CdS, ZnS etc. On the other hand, figure II.2 (b) shows a case for an indirect bandgap transition in which there is a misalignment between the conduction band minimum and valence band maximum, resulting in a change in momentum of an electron moving from the top of the valence band to the bottom of the conduction band. Momentum is therefore not conserved for such transition as the electron involved will have two effective masses (one (m_t^*) transverse to the symmetry axes and another (m_l^*) along these axes). The bandgap, E_g, involved in this case is therefore an indirect bandgap [2, 3]. Examples of indirect bandgap semiconductors include Si, Ge, GaP etc.

The nature of transition from valence band to conduction band in a semiconductor has a consequence on the absorption property of the semiconductor. In indirect transition, phonons are involved in addition to change in energy. The phonons (a quantum of lattice vibration) have large amount of momentum and a small amount of energy so as to make up for the discrepancy in momentum that is the origin of the indirect bandgap. This participation of phonons is necessary since both energy and momentum must be conserved in order for a fundamental transition to be effected. In direct transition,

phonons are not involved. The indirect transitions are therefore less probable than direct transitions because fewer electrons participate in them [1 - 3].

The energy band diagram of any semiconductor (direct bandgap or indirect bandgap) is characterised by the position of the Fermi level (E_F) relative to the top of the valence band and bottom of the conduction band. The Fermi level, by definition, is the energy level in a material which probability of occupation by electrons is ½ at 0 K. All energy levels below the Fermi level are occupied while energy levels above it are empty [1 - 3]. The position of the Fermi level (usually between the E_C and E_V) determines the nature of electrical conductivity of the semiconductor concerned. When the Fermi level is exactly midway between the top of the valence band and the bottom of the conduction band as shown in figure II.3 (a), the semiconductor behaves essentially as an insulator, exhibiting very low conductivity (σ) (or high resistivity (ρ)). Such semiconductor is known as an intrinsic (i-type) semiconductor. Electrical conduction in a semiconductor involves both electrons (e) and holes (h). An i-type semiconductor has equal number of electrons and holes.

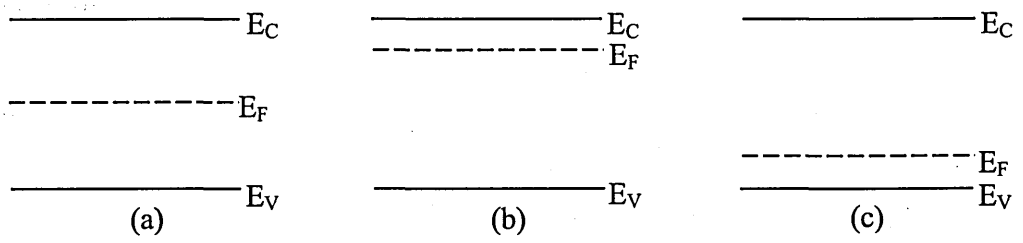


Figure II.3: Schematic of the energy band diagrams showing positions of the Fermi level for (a) intrinsic (i-type) semiconductor, (b) n-type semiconductor and (c) p-type semiconductor.

When the Fermi level is closer to the bottom of the conduction band than to the top of the valence band, the semiconductor is n-type (figure II.3 (b)). In this case there are more electrons than holes and therefore electrical conduction is dominated by electrons. If there are more holes in the semiconductor than electrons, the semiconductor is p-type (figure II.3 (c)) and the Fermi level is located closer to the top of the valence band than to the bottom of the conduction band. Conduction then is dominated by holes. The relative concentration of electrons and holes is a measure of the doping level of the semiconductor.

From the mathematics of the physics of semiconductors [1, 3], relationships between the Fermi level and the charge carrier concentrations for the various non-degenerate semiconductor types can be given by equations (II.2) - (II.4) for n-type, p-

type and i-type semiconductors respectively.

$$n = N_C \exp\left(-\frac{E_C - E_F}{kT}\right) \qquad (II.2)$$

$$p = N_V \exp\left(-\frac{E_F - E_V}{kT}\right) \qquad (II.3)$$

$$n = p = n_i = N_C \exp\left(-\frac{E_C - E_i}{kT}\right) = N_V \exp\left(-\frac{E_i - E_V}{kT}\right)$$
$$= \sqrt{N_C N_V} \exp\left(-\frac{E_g}{2kT}\right) \qquad (II.4)$$

where N_C and N_V are the effective densities of states in the conduction band and valence band respectively, k is Boltzmann constant, T is absolute temperature, n_i is intrinsic carrier concentration, E_i is the Fermi level in the intrinsic semiconductor and E_g is the energy bandgap of the semiconductor.

For any given semiconductor, the product of the majority and minority carrier concentrations is a constant so that equations (II.2) and (II.3) yield

$$np = N_C N_V \exp\left(-\frac{E_g}{kT}\right) = n_i^2 \qquad (II.5)$$

Equation (II.5) is the law of mass action. If the intrinsic properties are used as reference, then n and p can be obtained alternatively as

$$n = n_i \exp\left(\frac{E_F - E_i}{kT}\right) \qquad (II.6)$$

$$p = n_i \exp\left(\frac{E_i - E_F}{kT}\right) \qquad (II.7)$$

II.3 Interfaces in semiconductor devices

The fabrication of semiconductor devices requires the formation of junctions or interfaces. These interfaces can be between two semiconductors as well as between a semiconductor and suitable metal or insulator. Depending on the need, as well as the processes and the type of materials and semiconductors involved, these interfaces or junctions can have rectifying property (in which case the flow of electrical current is preferred only in one direction) or ohmic property (in which case current flow across the junction can go in both directions, obeying Ohm's law). Sometimes also, a

metal/semiconductor interface may require a thin insulating material between the metal and semiconductor to form a metal/insulator/semiconductor junction for certain reasons and applications.

II.3.1 Semiconductor/semiconductor interfaces

In device fabrication, a rectifying junction can be formed between two different semiconductors of similar or different conductivity types. Such junction involving dissimilar semiconductors is known as hetero-junction [2, 5 – 14]. Instead of using dissimilar semiconductors, the same semiconductor in its different conductivity types (n-type and p-type) can be used to form a rectifying junction in which case the junction is known as a homo-junction [15 - 18]. The main purpose of forming these junctions is to create a built-in electrical potential (or electric field) at these junctions for effective carrier separation and transport in a semiconductor device.

II.3.1.1 Hetero-junctions

A semiconductor hetero-junction can either be an n-n, p-p or p-n junction, depending on the conductivity types of the two dissimilar semiconductors involved [5 - 14]. In any case, it is necessary that the bandgaps of the two semiconductors are generally not the same. Another major requirement for a good and healthy hetero-junction formation is that, the two semiconductors involved are lattice matched. This means that they have similar lattice constants [3]. If the lattice constants are not matched, the semiconductors are strained at the junction creating dislocations that act as charge carrier trap centres. As a result, the properties of the hetero-junction formed deviate from the ideal behaviour. However, it is difficult to obtain perfect hetero-junction properties in practice and therefore practical hetero-junctions are not ideal [3 - 14].

Figure II.4 shows the formation of an n-n hetero-junction using two different semiconductors. Different rectifying n-n hetero-junctions have been reported in the literature. These include AlGaAs/GaAs n-n hetero-junction [5], Si/Si n-n hetero-junction [19], GaSb/GaInAsSb n-n hetero-junction [20], InP/GaAs n-n hetero-junction [6], Ge/Si n-n hetero-junction [7], InP/InSb n-n hetero-junction [9], InAsSb/GaSb n-n hetero-junction [8] etc. Similarly, rectifying p-p hetero-junctions have been reported, for example, for GaInSbAs/GaSb p-p hetero-junction [20] and Ge/Si p-p hetero-junction [7]. The physics of these hetero-junctions are also well documented in the literature [6, 7, 21 - 23].

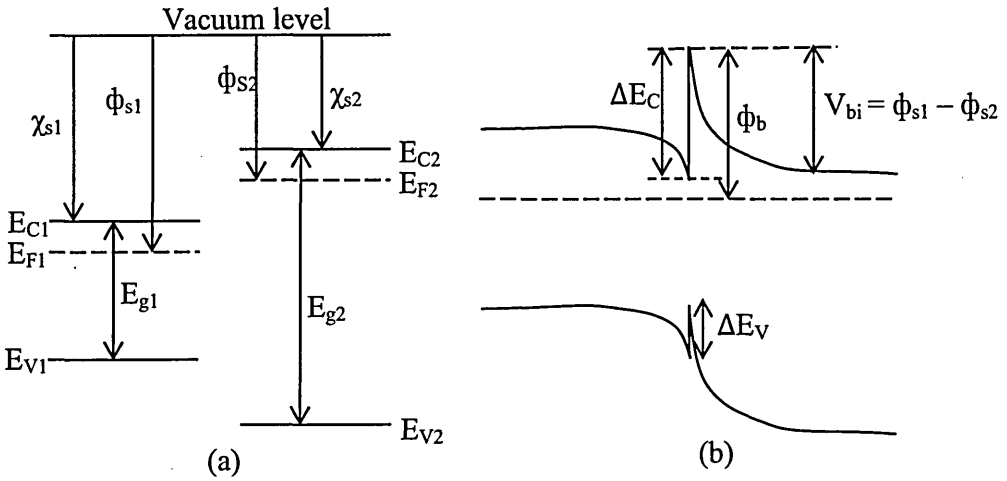


Figure II.4: Energy band diagrams for the formation of n-n hetero-junction between two n-type semiconductors (1 and 2) (a) before junction formation and (b) after junction formation. χ_s = electron affinity of semiconductor, ϕ_s = work function of semiconductor and V_{bi} = built-in potential at the hetero-junction. Other symbols have their usual meanings.

Hetero-junctions can also be of p-n junction type as mentioned earlier. The p-n junction is a very important junction in electronic devices. Many practical p-n junction devices fabricated to date, such as solar cells, are of the hetero-junction type. These include CdTe-based solar cells [24 - 26], CIGS-based solar cells [27], carbon nanotube/silicon p-n junction solar cells [28], InGaN/GaN p-n junction solar cells [29], CuS-based solar cells [30] etc. The theory of the p-n hetero-junction will be discussed in the next section together with p-n homo-junctions.

II.3.1.2 Homo-junctions

Homo-junctions involve a particular semiconductor in both n-type and p-type conduction modes. The bandgaps of both side of the junction remain the same. This type of junction requires semiconductors that can naturally exist in both n-type and p-type conduction mode, or that can be doped n-type and p-type without essentially altering the bandgap. The essential condition for a p-n homo-junction therefore is that the bandgap should be constant across the entire junction. Typical examples of semiconductors that can form p-n homo-junction include CdTe, GaAs and Si.

II.3.1.2.1 p-n junctions

Figure II.5 shows the formation of p-n homo-junction. During the p-n junction formation between p-type and n-type semiconductors in intimate contact, electrons diffuse into the p-type semiconductor from the n-type semiconductor while holes from the p-type semiconductor diffuse into the n-type semiconductor. This continues, resulting in the formation of a space charge (depletion) region at the junction. Due to the concentration of donors (N_D) and acceptors (N_A) on opposite sides of this junction, an electric field is set up within the depletion region. The built-in electric field tends to counteract the inter-diffusion of charge carriers across the junction resulting in an equilibrium condition called thermal equilibrium. This then causes the Fermi levels in the semiconductors on both sides of the junction to align as shown in figure II.5 (b).

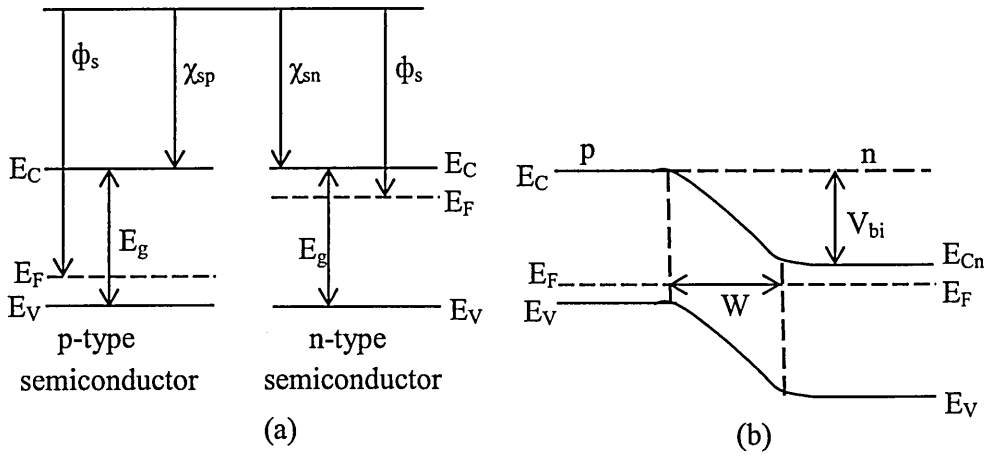


Figure II.5: Energy band diagram for the formation of p-n junction (a) before junction formation and (b) after junction formation.

A built-in potential V_{bi} is therefore formed within the depletion region due to the electrostatic potential difference between the p-type semiconductor and the n-type semiconductor on opposite sides of the junction. This built-in potential is then given by equation (II.8) [3, 31].

$$V_{bi} = \frac{kT}{q} ln \frac{N_A N_D}{n_i^2} \qquad (II.8)$$

where q is electronic charge and other symbols have their usual meanings.

Figure II.6 shows the schematic of the depletion approximation for the space-charge distribution of an abrupt p-n junction in thermal equilibrium.

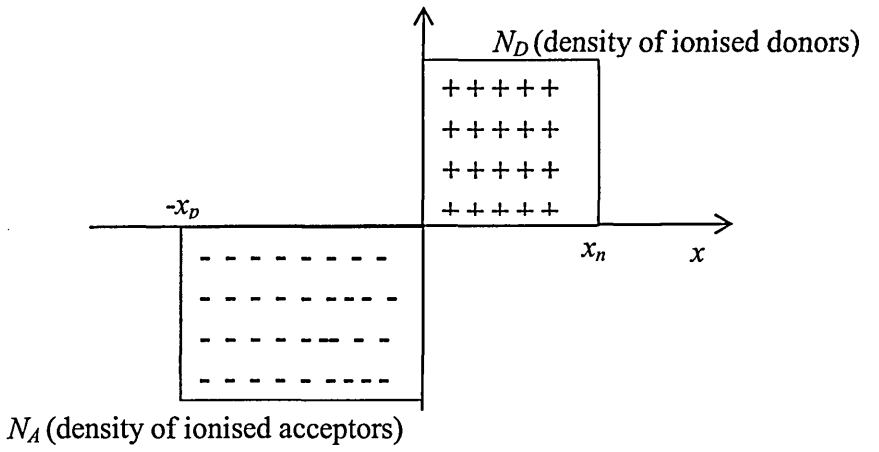


Figure II.6: Schematic of the space-charge distribution of an abrupt p-n junction in thermal equilibrium.

From the well-established theory of p-n junction [3, 31], the maximum built-in electric field (E_m) existing at $x = 0$ in the depletion region is given by Equation (II.9).

$$|E_m| = \frac{qN_A x_p}{\varepsilon_s} = \frac{qN_D x_n}{\varepsilon_s} \qquad (II.9)$$

where x_p and x_n are the distances by which the depletion region extends into the p-type semiconductor and n-type semiconductor respectively. ε_s is the dielectric constant of the semiconductor material.

The maximum electric field in the depletion region is related to the built-in potential according to Equation (II.10).

$$V_{bi} = \frac{1}{2}|E_m|W \qquad (II.10)$$

where $W = x_p + x_n$ is the width of the depletion region given by Equation (II.11).

$$W = \sqrt{\frac{2\varepsilon_s}{q}\left(\frac{1}{N_A} + \frac{1}{N_D}\right)V_{bi}} \qquad (II.11)$$

Equation (II.11) shows that reducing either the donor concentration or acceptor concentration or both, increases the depletion width of the junction. In a one-sided

abrupt junction such as p^+-n junction, such that $N_A >> N_D$, the depletion width extends more into the n-side of the junction. Then equation (II.11) simplifies to equation (II.12).

$$W = \sqrt{\frac{2\varepsilon_s V_{bi}}{qN_D}} \qquad (II.12)$$

Equations (II.8) - (II.12) are based on thermal equilibrium condition in which case there is no applied external bias across the p-n junction. If however an external bias voltage V is applied across the junction, then the total electrostatic potential across the junction is modified to $(V_{bi} - V)$ where V takes a positive value for forward bias and negative value for reverse bias [3]. Equations (II.8) - (II.12) are then modified accordingly.

Under bias condition the behaviour of the p-n junction changes in response to the applied bias voltage. One can then describe the junction in terms of its current-voltage (I-V) response. Under reverse bias condition, the depletion layer capacitance per unit area (C_D) is given for one-sided abrupt junction by Equation (II.13) [3].

$$C_D = \frac{\varepsilon_s}{W} = \sqrt{\frac{q\varepsilon_s N}{2}}\ (V_{bi} - V)^{-\frac{1}{2}} \qquad (II.13)$$

where N is N_A or N_D.

If Equation (II.13) is rearranged, we can obtain $1/C_D^2$ as in Equation (II.14).

$$\frac{1}{C_D^2} = \frac{2}{q\varepsilon_s N}(V_{bi} - V) \qquad (II.14)$$

Then, differentiating $1/C_D^2$ with respect to applied bias V gives Equation (II.15).

$$\frac{d\left(\frac{1}{C_D^2}\right)}{dV} = -\frac{2}{q\varepsilon_s N} \qquad (II.15)$$

Equation (II.15) therefore shows that the graph of $1/C_D^2$ versus V should give a straight line, and from the slope, the doping concentration N, can be obtained. Again, extrapolating the straight line to $1/C_D^2 = 0$, gives the built-in potential, V_{bi}.

It should be noted that, it is difficult in practice to obtain the abrupt p-n junction described above. In other words, the depletion approximation is not practical. This is

because the approximation considers only the contribution from minority impurity concentration. In a practical device, the majority charge carriers also contribute to the properties of the junction in addition to the contribution from the minority carriers. As a result therefore, the depletion approximation can be modified by replacing the built-in potential, V_{bi} by $(V_{bi} - 2kT/q)$ [3]. The term $2kT/q$ comes from the contribution from the majority carrier electrons in the n-side of the junction and majority carrier holes in the p-side of the junction. In the case of the Schottky diode (see section II.3.2.2), this term is given as kT/q since current contribution is mainly by one type of charge carriers.

The I-V characteristics of an abrupt p-n junction under bias, is given by the Shockley equation which relates the total current through the p-n junction (which is a diode) to the applied bias according to Equation (II.16) [3].

$$J = J_n + J_p = J_0\left[\exp\left(\frac{qV}{kT}\right) - 1\right] \qquad (II.16)$$

where J is total current density ($J =$ current per unit area), J_n and J_p are current density contributions from electrons and holes respectively and J_0 is the reverse saturation current density defined by Equation (II.17).

$$J_0 = \frac{qD_n n_i^2}{L_n N_A} + \frac{qD_p n_i^2}{L_p N_D} \qquad (II.17)$$

where D_n is electron diffusion constant, D_p is hole diffusion constant, L_n is electron diffusion length and L_p is hole diffusion length. Equation (II.16) is also known as the ideal diode equation. In fact in a real practical diode, the effect of recombination and generation modifies the I-V characteristics by incorporating a factor, n, in the exponential function, thus modifying Equation (II.16) to Equation (II.18).

$$J = J_0\left[\exp\left(\frac{qV}{nkT}\right) - 1\right] \qquad (II.18)$$

where n is called the ideality factor. For an ideal diode such as that represented by Equation (II.16), $n = 1.00$, while for a practical diode $1.00 < n < 2.00$ in which case recombination and generation processes are comparable. Figure II.7 shows typical I-V characteristics of a p-n junction diode both under forward and reverse bias conditions.

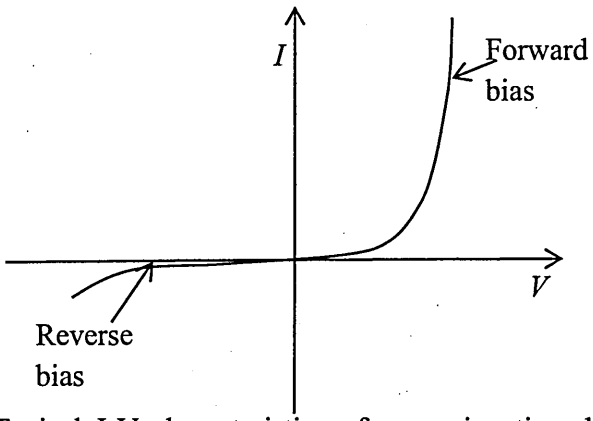


Figure II.7: Typical I-V characteristics of a p-n junction diode under forward and reverse bias conditions.

II.3.2 Metal/semiconductor (MS) interfaces

Any semiconductor device must have at least two metal/semiconductor contacts in order to pass current through it or extract current from it as the case may be. Sometimes, these MS interfaces (junctions) can allow the flow of electric current in both directions in which case the relationship between the current and voltage across the junction obeys Ohm's law. In some other cases, one of the contacts (MS interfaces) may allow current flow only in one direction in which case the junction is a rectifying MS junction [3].

II.3.2.1 Ohmic MS interfaces

Figure II.8 shows the schematic of a semiconductor device with two MS ohmic contacts. An ohmic MS contact is one that has negligible junction resistance in both directions, when compared to the resistance of the entire device involved [3].

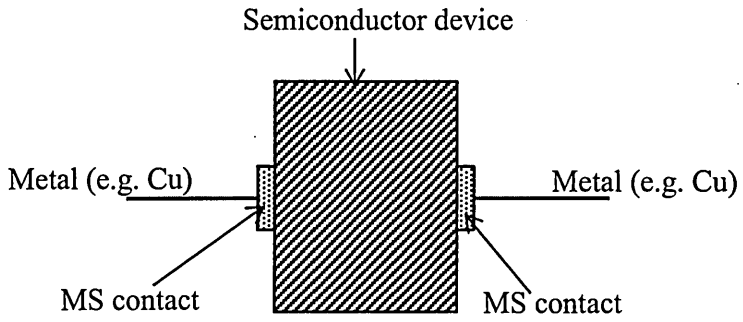


Figure II.8: Schematic of a semiconductor device with two ohmic contacts.

The formation of MS interfaces is not a very straight forward task due to the nature of

interactions between the semiconductor and the contacting metal. A necessary requirement for making ohmic contact on any semiconductor however is that work functions of the semiconductor and the metal must be close enough so that band-bending does not happen in the semiconductor due to substantial electrostatic potential difference or barrier height between the positions of the Fermi level in the semiconductor and the metal. An ohmic contact will result if the potential barrier height is less than about 0.30 eV so that the depletion region formed in the semiconductor is narrow [32]. Doping the semiconductor heavily, in excess of 10^{18} cm^{-3}, helps to produce very narrow depletion region in the semiconductor in order to facilitate ohmic behaviour of the junction. Modification of the semiconductor surface is another way of facilitating ohmic contact fabrication. Surface states have pronounced effects on the electrical properties of semiconductors. For example, Fermi level pinning in semiconductors is encouraged by bulk defects and surface states [33 – 35]. Modification of these surfaces, for example by mechanical polishing and chemical etching, can help to passivate these defects and thus adjust the semiconductor work function by adjusting the Fermi level for effective ohmic contact formation.

II.3.2.2 Rectifying MS interfaces (Schottky junctions)

In a rectifying MS or Schottky diode, substantial potential barrier (in excess of 0.40 eV) exists at the metal/semiconductor interface [32]. As a result, a depletion region is formed at this junction, which extends reasonably into the semiconductor. A necessary condition for the formation of a Schottky junction is that the metal and the semiconductor should have work functions that differ substantially unlike in the case of ohmic MS contact.

Consider a metal of work function, ϕ_m and an n-type semiconductor of work function ϕ_s and electron affinity χ_s. Suppose also that the gap between the metal and the semiconductor is δ, as shown in figure II.9 (figure II.9 (b)).

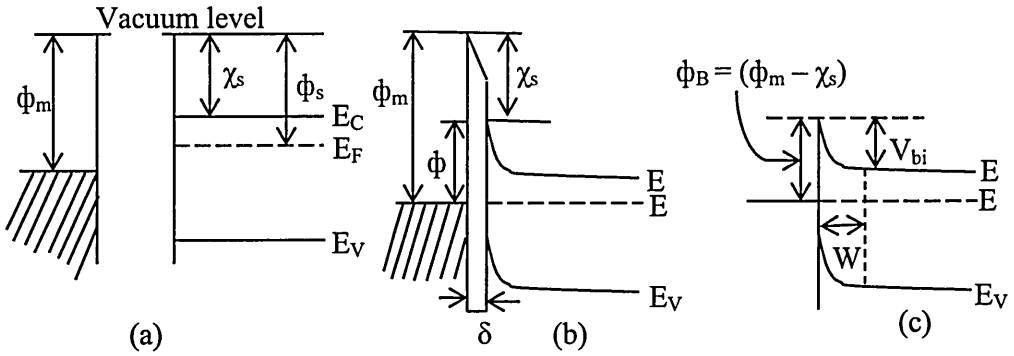


Figure II.9: Energy band diagrams for the formation of Schottky barrier between a metal and n-type semiconductor. (a) Metal and semiconductor before contact, (b) Metal/semiconductor contact with a definite separation δ between the metal and semiconductor at the junction and (c) metal/semiconductor contact with zero gap between the metal and semiconductor.

When the metal and semiconductor come into intimate contact as shown in figure II.9 (b), electrons flow from the semiconductor into the metal due to the fact that the Fermi level of the semiconductor is higher up than that of the metal (as seen in figure II.9 (a)). As this continues, the Fermi level of the semiconductor is lowered until it aligns with that of the metal and the conduction band and valence band of the semiconductor bend downwards in response. Thermal equilibrium is therefore established between the two materials. The lowering of the Fermi level of the semiconductor results in the formation of a potential barrier for electrons flowing into the metal as shown in figure II.9 (b). Now there is a build-up of negative charge at the metal surface and a corresponding build-up of positive charge in the semiconductor near this junction. This creates an internal electric field (E) and a depletion region of width (W). If the intimacy between the metal and the semiconductor improves such that the gap between them (δ) becomes so small (comparable to inter-atomic distance), and transparent to electrons, then a limiting value of the potential barrier height (ϕ_B) is reached as shown in figure II.9 (c) and this barrier height is given by the difference between the metal work function and the electron affinity of the semiconductor according to equation (II.19) [3, 32].

$$\phi_B = \phi_m - \chi_s \qquad (II.19)$$

If the semiconductor involved is a p-type semiconductor instead, in which case, the band-bending is in opposite direction to that in n-type material as shown in figure II.10, the Schottky barrier height (ϕ_{Bp}) will be given by Equation (II.20) [3].

$$\phi_{Bp} = E_g - (\phi_m - \chi) \qquad (II.20)$$

In any case, the depletion region formed is similar to that in one-sided abrupt (say p^+-n) junction. Thus for a Schottky diode with an n-type semiconductor for example, one can write the expression for the rest of the device parameters under abrupt approximation as in equations (II.21) - (II.22).

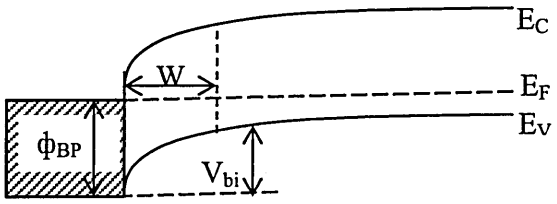


Figure II.10: Schottky barrier formation between a metal and a p-type semiconductor.

$$W = \sqrt{\frac{2\varepsilon_s}{qN_D}V_{bi}} \qquad (II.21)$$

$$|E_m| = \sqrt{\frac{2qN_D}{\varepsilon_s}V_{bi}} = \frac{2V_{bi}}{W} \qquad (II.22)$$

Under bias conditions, the above equations are modified by replacing V_{bi} with (V_{bi}-V), where V is the bias voltage as seen in the p-n junction case. The depletion capacitance and the doping density can then be written as in equations (II.23) - (II.24).

$$C_D = \frac{\varepsilon_s}{W} = \sqrt{\frac{q\varepsilon_s N_D}{2(V_{bi} - V)}} \qquad (II.23)$$

$$N_D = \frac{2}{q\varepsilon_s}\left[-\frac{1}{d\left(1/C_D^2\right)/dV}\right] \qquad (II.24)$$

The I-V characteristic of the Schottky diode is similar in form to that of the p-n junction diode. However, the difference between the two lies in the definition of the saturation current. This is because, whereas the current transport mechanism in the p-n junction diode is governed by the diffusion of minority carriers, based on the diffusion theory, the current transport mechanism in the Schottky barrier diode is governed by the

thermionic emission theory involving mainly the majority carriers [3]. The I-V characteristic is then given by Equations (II.25) - (II.26) [3, 32].

$$J = J_0\left[\exp\left(\frac{qV}{nkT}\right) - 1\right] \qquad (II.25)$$

Where J_0 is given by

$$J_0 = A^*T^2\exp\left(-\frac{q\Phi_B}{kT}\right) \qquad (II.26)$$

where A^* = effective Richardson constant for thermionic emission.

3.3.3 Metal/insulator/semiconductor (MIS) interfaces

The barrier height of a simple Schottky junction of the type shown in figure II.9 (c) is naturally lower than that of a p-n junction [3, 32]. However, this barrier height can be increased by incorporating an insulating (interfacial) layer of optimum thickness, δ, between the metal and the semiconductor, similar to the situation shown in figure II.9 (b), thus forming an MIS junction instead of an MS junction [3, 32]. The advantage is that the thin insulating layer decouples the semiconductor from the metal in such a way that the band bending in the semiconductor increases and thus the effective barrier height of the junction increases. As a result, the I-V characteristic of the junction is modified to the type in equation (II.27).

$$J = J_0\exp\left(-\xi^{1/2}\delta\right)\left[\exp\left(\frac{qV}{nkT}\right) - 1\right] \qquad (II.27)$$

where ξ (in eV) is the effective barrier height contributed by the insulating layer of thickness δ.

This modification however, does not go without few sacrifices which include; decrease in current density due to the additional resistance of the interfacial layer and increase in the value of the ideality factor, n [3]. However, the necessary condition for an effective MIS junction is that the thickness of the interfacial layer must be very small (of the order of 1-3 nm) [3]. Figure II.11 shows the energy band diagram of an MIS junction with an n-type semiconductor. The decoupling of the metal from the semiconductor removes the interface interaction between the metal and the semiconductor and hence reduces the degradation of the electrical contact. Therefore, electrical contacts incorporating MIS structures increase the lifetime of the electronic devices. The solar cell devices fabricated in this project are based on the Schottky barrier structures.

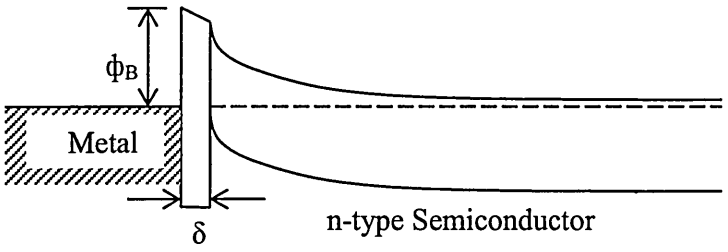


Figure II.11: Energy band diagram of an MIS interface showing enhancement in potential barrier height due to incorporation of thin insulating layer of thickness, δ at the interface.

II.3.4 p-i-n and multilayer graded bandgap interfaces

There are two interesting extensions of the semiconductor/semiconductor interfaces (junctions). These are the p-i-n junction and multilayer graded-bandgap junction. The p-i-n structure is usually a homojunction-type structure making use of the same semiconductor in its three different conduction modes (p-, i- and n-) [3]. Figure II.12 shows the schematic band diagram of a p-i-n junction diode. The essence of the intermediate i-type layer is to improve the slope of the depletion region between the p-type and n-type materials. This has the effect of strengthening the built-in electric field in the depletion region. Being insulating relative to the p-type and n-type layers, the i-type layer acts as a dielectric material between the p- and n-type layers, and therefore maintains a strong electric field and hence a healthy depletion region for effective separation of charge carriers.

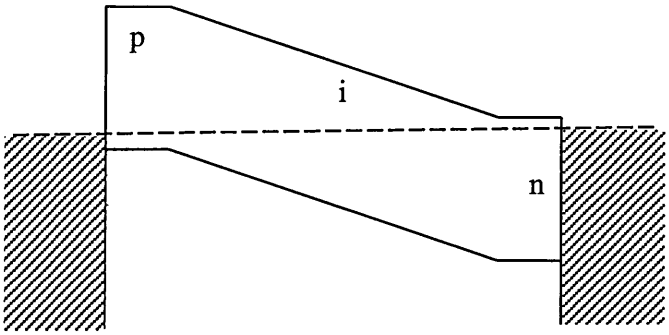


Figure II.12: Schematic of the energy band diagram of a p-i-n junction diode.

In the graded-bandgap structure, different semiconductor layers with different bandgaps and different conductivity types are used. The material layers are then

arranged either in order of decreasing bandgap or in order of increasing bandgap as needed. For a PV device however, decreasing bandgaps from the window layer towards the absorber layer is preferable. The conductivity types are then arranged to change either in the order: p^+-p-p^--i-n^--n-n^+ or in reverse order [32, 35]. In any case, the graded bandgap structure helps to improve the slope of the band edges within the depletion region and therefore strengthens the built-in electric field in order to ensure a healthy depletion region so as to improve carrier collection. Figure II.13 shows a schematic of the energy band diagram of a graded bandgap device structure. Apart from providing a healthy depletion region in the solar cell device, the multilayer graded bandgap device helps to minimise or eliminate thermalisation effect in a solar cell by distributing the absorption of photons over the entire thickness of the solar cell.

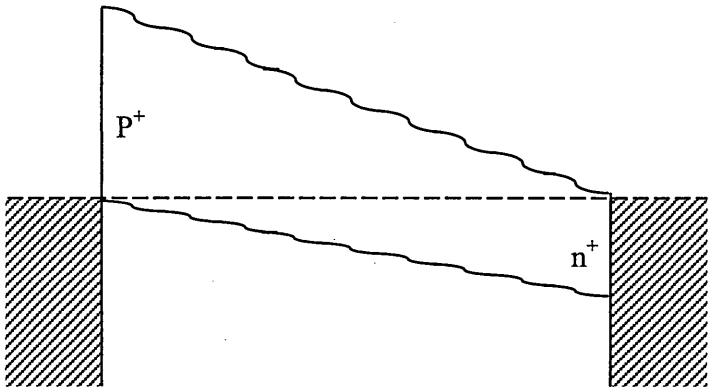


Figure II.13: Schematic of the energy band diagram of a graded-bandgap diode structure starting from p^+ (left end) to n^+ (right end).

References

[1] D. A. Neaman, Semiconductor Physics and devices: Basic principles, 3rd edition, *McGraw-Hill, New York, United States of America (2003).*

[2] C. Kittel, Introduction to Solid State Physics, 8th edition, *John Wiley & Sons, Inc., New Jersey, United States of America (2005).*

[3] S. M. Sze and K. K. Ng, Physics of Semiconductor Devices, 3rd edition, *John Wiley & Sons, Inc., New Jersey, United States of America (2007).*

[4] W. H. Strehlow and E. L. Cook, Compilation of energy band gaps in elemental and binary compound semiconductors and insulators, *J. Phys. Chem. Ref. Data, 2 (1) (1973).*

[5] S. C. Lee and G. L. Pearson, *Solid-State Electronics, 24 (1981) 563 – 568.*

[6] W. G. Oldham and A. G. Milnes, *Solid-State Electronics, 6 (1963) 121 – 132.*

[7] W. G. Oldham and A. G. Milnes, *Solid-State Electronics, 7 (1964) 153 – 165.*

[8] A. K. Srivastava and J. L. Zyskind, *Appl. Phys. Lett., 49 (41) (1986) 41 – 43.*

[9] R. Sharma, B. Paul and P. Banerji, *Applied Surface Science, 256 (2010) 2232 – 2235.*

[10] A. E. Rakhshani, *J. Appl., 108 (2010) 094502-1 – 094502-5.*

[11] X. Zhang, X. Zhang, L. Wang, Y. Wu, Y. Wang, P. Gao, Y. Han and J. Jie, *Nanotechnology, 24 (2013) 395201.*

[12 B. Mari, K. C. Singh, L. Ortiz and M. Mollar, *Solid State Electronics, 17 (2013) 667 – 673.*

[13] S. Y. Tsai, M. H. Hon and Y. M. Lu, *Solid-State Electronics, 63 (2011) 37 – 41.*

[14] H. Metzner, Th. Hahn, Chr. Schmiga, J. H. Bremer, D. Borchert, W. R. Fahrner and M. Seibt, *Sol. Ener. Mat. Sol. Cells, 49 (1997) 337 – 342.*

[15] C. Yi, T. H. kim and A. S. Brown, *J. Elect. Mater., 35 (9) (2006) 1712 – 1714.*

[16] J. Ahn, M. A. Mastro, J. Hite, C. R. Eddy Jr and J. Kim, *Appl. Phys. Lett., 96 (2010) 132105-1 - 132105-3.*

[17] L. L. Kazmerski and G. A. Sanborn, *J. Appl. Phys., 48 (7) (1977) 3178 – 3180.*

[18] Y. Yang, X. W. Sun, B. K. Tray, G. F. You, S. T. Tan and K. L. Teo, *Appl. Phys. Lett., 93 (2008) 253107-1 – 253107-3.*

[19] D. E. Carlson, *IEEE Transactions on Electron Devices, 24 (4) (1977) 449 – 453.*

[20] M. P. Mikhailova and A. N. Titkov, *Semicond. Sci. Technol., 9 (1994) 1279 – 1295.*

[21] H. A. Santos, Rectifying n-n and p-p and non-rectifying p-n abrupt semiconductor hetero-junction diodes, *0-7803-31-09-5/96/$5.00 © 1996 IEEE.*

[22] R. J. Schuelke and M. S. Lundstrom, *Solid-State Electronics, 27 (12) (1984) 1111 – 1116.*

[23] K. Yang, J. R. East and G. I. Haddad, *Solid-State Electronics, 36 (3) (1993) 321 – 330.*

[24] S. S. Ou, O. M. Stafsudd and B. M. Basol, *Solid-State Electronics, 27 (1) (1984) 21 – 25.*

[25] B. M. Basol, *Solar Cells, 23 (1988) 69 – 88.*

[26] G. C. Morris, P. G. Tanner and A. Tottszer, Towards high efficiency electrodeposited CdS/CdTe thin film cells, *0160-8371/90/0000-0575©$1.001990 IEEE.*

[27] T. Wada, Y. Hashimoto, S. Nishiwaki, T. Satoh, S. Hayashi, T. Negami and H. Miyake, *Sol. Ener. Mat. Sol. Cells, 67 (2001) 305 – 310.*

[28] Y. Jung, X. Li, N. K. Rajan, A.D. Taylor and M. A. Reed, *Nano Lett., 13 (2013) 95 – 99.*

[29] B. R. Jampana, A. G. Melton, M. Jamil, N. N. Faleev, R. L. Opia, I. T. ferguson and C. B. Honsberg, *IEEE Electron Device Letters, 31 (1) (2010) 32 – 34.*

[30] M. K. Mukherjee, F. Pfisterer, G. H. Hewig, H. W. Schock and W. H. Bloss, *J. Appl., Phys. 48 (4) (1977) 1538 – 1542.*

[31] T. Soga, Nanostructured materials for solar energy conversion, chapter 1, edited by Tetsu Soga and published by *Elsevier, (2006).*

[32] I. M. Dharmadasa, Advances in Thin-Film Solar Cells, *Pan Stanford Publishing Pte. Ltd, Boulevard, Singapore, (2012).*

[33] J. P. Ponpon, *Solid State Electron. 28 (1985) 689.*

[34] I. M. Dharmadasa, *Prog. Cryst Growth Ch. 36 (1998) 249.*

[35] I. M. Dharmadasa, J. D. Bunning, A. P. Samantilleke and T. Shen, *Sol. Energ. Mat. Sol. Cells.86 (2005) 373.*